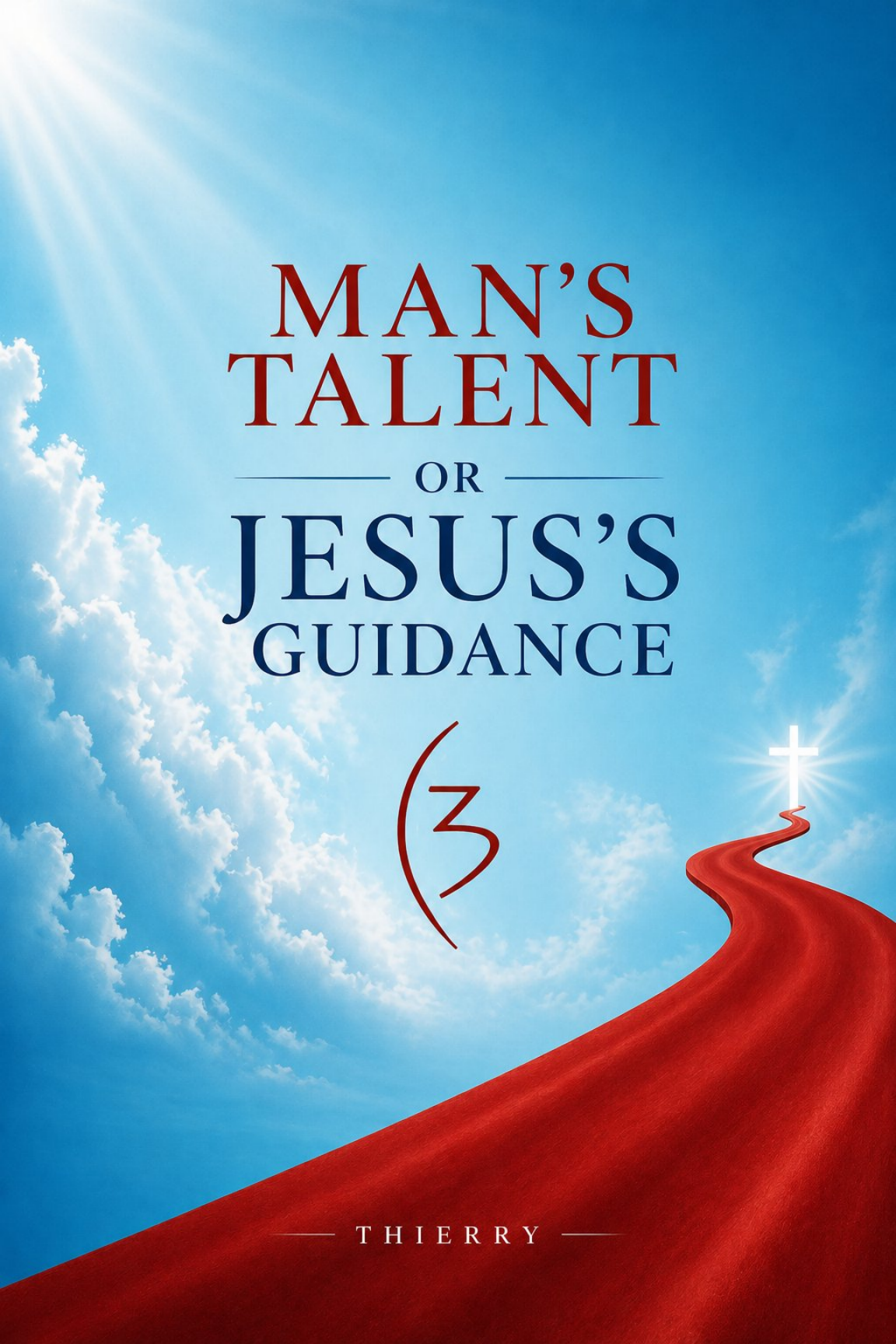
MAN'S TALENT OR JESUS'S GUIDANCE



THIERRY

MAN'S TALENT OR JESUS'S GUIDANCE

Choose Your Master

A Message Delivered Through the Holy Spirit

T H I E R R Y

© 2026

© 2026 — Man's Talent or Jesus' Guidance

Messenger: Thierry

All rights reserved.

No part of this book may be altered, edited, reduced, expanded, or rewritten in any form.

No new version may be created. No price may be placed on this message.

This book is not for sale.

It is an assignment, not a product.

The message contained in these pages comes from the God of heaven and the universe,

through Jesus the Savior, by the Holy Spirit the Teacher.

The messenger is only the vessel.

DEDICATION

To the One who sent the message —
the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit.
And to every soul who still desires truth
in a world full of noise.
May your spirit awaken.
May your ears open.
May your heart recognize the Voice
that has been calling you since the beginning.

MESSENGER'S NOTE

I am not the author of this truth.
I am only the messenger assigned to carry it.
Every word in this book was delivered through the Holy Spirit —
the only Teacher who understands the Source of His own existence.
I do not stand above the message.
I stand under it.
If you desire more, you do not need me.
You can connect directly with the Father,
the Son,
and the Holy Spirit —
for Jesus said: **"We are one."**

— Messenger: Thierry

PREFACE

Before You Enter This Message

My people, listen with your spirit:

This book was not born from ambition, nor from talent, nor from the desire to be seen. It was born because Heaven spoke.

I did not choose this assignment. I did not ask for it. I did not prepare for it. I did not study for it. I did not qualify for it.

The Holy Spirit said: "When Heaven gives a message, the messenger must obey."

And that is why these pages exist.

I am not a pastor. I am not a prophet. I hold no title among men. I am simply a man who listened when the Holy Spirit spoke.

I wrote what I was given. I delivered what I received. I carried what Heaven placed in my spirit.

This book is not a debate. It is not an argument. It is not a theory. It is not a religious opinion. **It is a revelation.**

A revelation about truth. A revelation about identity. A revelation about the spirit. A revelation about Jesus. A revelation about the Holy Spirit. A revelation about the Father of all creation.

Some chapters will confront you. Some chapters will correct you. Some chapters will awaken you. Some chapters will disturb the darkness around you. Some chapters will expose what has been hidden. Some chapters will reveal what you were never taught.

The Holy Spirit said: "My people cannot walk in truth if no one tells them the truth."

So this book tells it. Not gently. Not softly. Not politely. But clearly, directly, and spiritually.

My people, as you read these pages:

- read with humility
- read with honesty
- read with your spirit open
- read without fear
- read without pride
- read without resistance

Because this book is not asking for your agreement. It is asking for your alignment.

The message is not mine. The authority is not mine. The truth is not mine.

I am only the messenger. The message belongs to Heaven.

— **Messenger: Thierry**

TABLE OF CONTENTS

CHAPTER 1 THE WEIGHT OF TRUTH
CHAPTER 2 THESE ARE NOT MY WORDS: THEY ARE THE WORDS OF JESUS
CHAPTER 3 WHY THIS BOOK EXISTS: THE HOLY SPIRIT SPEAKS WHERE THE WORLD FAILED
CHAPTER 4 THIS BOOK IS NOT ADVICE: IT IS REVELATION
CHAPTER 5 WHY WE CAN'T GET IT RIGHT WITHOUT THE SPIRIT
CHAPTER 6 ASK THE HOLY SPIRIT YOURSELF
CHAPTER 7 THE VOICE WITHIN: HEARING GOD BEYOND RELIGION
CHAPTER 8 WHY HUMAN TEACHING CANNOT SAVE YOU
CHAPTER 9 THE WORLD DEMANDS PROOF, BUT GOD REVEALS LIGHT
CHAPTER 10 THE SOUL, FORGIVENESS, AND THE JUDGMENT THAT BELONGS ONLY TO GOD
CHAPTER 11 THE VALUE OF THE SOUL AND THE ENEMY'S STRATEGY AGAINST UNITY
CHAPTER 12 THE SOUL: THE ONE THING THE DEVIL HOPES YOU NEVER NOTICE
CHAPTER 13 DESPAIR, THE HUMAN MIND, AND THE MERCY OF JESUS
CHAPTER 14 AFTER DEATH: JESUS ALONE DEFINES YOUR DESTINY
CHAPTER 15 THE MOMENT AFTER DEATH: WHAT JESUS SAID WILL HAPPEN NEXT
CHAPTER 16 AFTER THE RESURRECTION: THE FINAL SEPARATION AND THE LIFE THAT NEVER ENDS
CHAPTER 17 THE ONGOING RESURRECTION: WHAT JESUS REVEALED FROM MOSES TO THE FINAL DAY
CHAPTER 18 THE WANDERING SPIRITS: WHAT HAPPENS TO THOSE WHO DIE IN DARKNESS
CHAPTER 19 THE CHOSEN BODIES: HOW SPIRITS SEEK VESSELS AND HOW GOD ASSIGNS DESTINY
CHAPTER 20 THE BATTLE FOR BODIES: WHY SOME ARE CLAIMED, SOME ARE PROTECTED, AND SOME ARE CHOSEN
CHAPTER 21 THE FINAL REVELATION: WHAT HAPPENS AFTER DEATH, FROM JESUS' OWN WORDS
CHAPTER 22 THE TRUTH ABOUT DEATH, THE SPIRIT, AND THE DEVIL'S GREATEST LIE
CHAPTER 23 THE REAL BEGINNING STARTS AFTER DEATH
CHAPTER 24 THE DECEPTION OF THE DEAD AND THE DANGER OF MISPLACED WORSHIP
CHAPTER 25 THE FORBIDDEN GATE: WHY THE LIVING MUST NOT SEEK THE DEAD
CHAPTER 26 THE SPIRITUAL DOORS: HOW THEY OPEN, HOW THEY CLOSE, AND WHO CONTROLS THEM
CHAPTER 27 YOUR SOUL NEEDS A PLACE TO REST
CHAPTER 28 THE PLACE JESUS PREPARED
CHAPTER 29 THE THREE WORLDS AND THE GREAT CONFUSION
CHAPTER 30 THE THREE WORLDS YOU LIVE BETWEEN
CHAPTER 31 THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN SURVIVING AND SAVING YOUR SOUL
CHAPTER 32 THE WAR FOR THE MIND: HOW DARKNESS ATTACKS THROUGH THOUGHT, FEAR, AND IDENTITY
CHAPTER 33 THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH VS. THE SPIRIT OF DECEPTION: HOW TO DISCERN WHAT SPEAKS TO YOU
CHAPTER 34 THE FALSE PEACE: HOW THE WORLD USES COMFORT TO SILENCE THE HUMAN SPIRIT

CHAPTER 35 THE BATTLE FOR THE HEART: WHY MOTIVES MATTER MORE THAN ACTIONS
CHAPTER 36 THE BLINDNESS OF THE SOUL: WHY PEOPLE SEARCH BUT CANNOT FIND
CHAPTER 37 THE WAR WITHIN: WHEN THE MIND REMEMBERS BUT THE SOUL CANNOT REST
CHAPTER 38 THE MIND RECORDS, THE SOUL REPORTS: WHY TRAUMA AFFECTS THE DEEPEST PART OF US
CHAPTER 39 THE SPIRIT OF CONFUSION AND THE WAR FOR HUMAN IDENTITY
CHAPTER 40 WHEN HUMANITY FALLS, CREATION SUFFERS
CHAPTER 41 THE SILENCED CONSCIENCE: HOW THE WORLD TEACHES PEOPLE TO IGNORE THEIR INNER WARNING SYSTEM
CHAPTER 42 THE PRICE OF IGNORING TRUTH: HOW HUMANITY CREATES ITS OWN CHAINS
CHAPTER 43 THE WAR FOR YOUR ATTENTION: WHY THE ENEMY FIGHTS TO KEEP YOU FROM HEARING JESUS
CHAPTER 44 THE POWER OF A FOCUSED SPIRIT: HOW ALIGNMENT DECIDES YOUR DESTINY
CHAPTER 45 WHEN TRADITION REPLACES TRUTH: THE HOLIDAYS WE FOLLOW AND THE JESUS WE FORGET
CHAPTER 46 THE DEVIL’S TRICKS THROUGH SYSTEMS AND THE CALL TO TRUE UNITY
CHAPTER 47 THE DEVIL’S VERSION VS. GOD’S VERSION
CHAPTER 48 THE DEVIL’S FORMULA FOR A BROKEN WORLD
CHAPTER 49 THE DEVIL’S CONFUSION AND THE GREAT WAKE-UP
CHAPTER 50 THE DEVIL’S GAME OF TITLES, DIVISION, AND HUMAN IMAGINATION
CHAPTER 51 WHEN YOU RUN FROM TRUTH, YOU DESTROY YOURSELF
CHAPTER 52 YOU CANNOT MIX DARKNESS WITH LIGHT
CHAPTER 53 THE DEVIL USES CONFUSION TO DISTORT GOD’S DESIGN
CHAPTER 54 WHEN GOOD INTENTIONS TURN INTO DARKNESS
CHAPTER 55 BREAK EVERY ATTACHMENT THE DEVIL PUT ON YOUR LIFE
CHAPTER 56 THE VOICE YOU LISTEN TO DECIDES YOUR FUTURE
CHAPTER 57 THE LIE OF KARMA AND THE TRUTH THE WORLD REFUSES TO SEE
CHAPTER 58 THE DEVIL'S ILLUSION OF POWER, STATUS, AND SUPERIORITY
CHAPTER 59 JEALOUSY AND SELFISHNESS: THE DEVIL'S FAVORITE TRAPS
CHAPTER 60 WHY THE DEVIL SEES YOU AS HIS ENEMY AND HIS TARGET
CHAPTER 61 THE THREE WORLDS AND THE TWO FORCES THEY ALL SHARE
CHAPTER 62 WHY PEOPLE CANNOT SEE THE SPIRITUAL WORLD CLEARLY
CHAPTER 63 A BETTER WAY TO END WAR
CHAPTER 64 FALSE PROPHETS AND THE FRUIT THAT EXPOSES THEM
CHAPTER 65 CORRUPTION IN CRISIS: COVID AND BEYOND
CHAPTER 66 MONEY, TITHES, AND MISUSED SCRIPTURE
CHAPTER 67 BETRAYAL: PETER VS. JUDAS
CHAPTER 68 WHEN SIN IS NOT ALL THE SAME
CHAPTER 69 RECOGNITION VS. TRUST IN GOD
CHAPTER 70 ISRAEL, IRAN, AND THE LINEAGE OF PROMISE
CHAPTER 71 THE SABBATH, WORSHIP, AND THE HEART OF GOD
CHAPTER 72 HUMAN HISTORY, HYPOCRISY, AND THE CALL TO REPENTANCE
CHAPTER 73 NATIONS, ALLIANCES, AND GOD’S PLAN
CHAPTER 74 JOSEPH, DESTINY, AND RISING THROUGH HARDSHIP
Chapter 75 WHAT LOVE REALLY IS: BEYOND FEELINGS, BEYOND HUMANITY

CHAPTER 76 THE WEIGHT OF WORDS: HOW SPEECH SHAPES REALITY, DESTINY, AND THE SOUL
CHAPTER 77 THE LAW OF INFLUENCE: HOW PEOPLE SHAPE YOUR SPIRIT, YOUR PATH, AND YOUR FUTURE
CHAPTER 78 THE FOUR SACRED WORDS: TRUTH, JUSTICE, LOVE, AND HAPPINESS
CHAPTER 79 THE CURE OF THE SOUL: JUSTICE, TRUTH, AND THE HOLY SPIRIT WHO RESCUES
CHAPTER 80 GOD'S JUSTICE IS NOT A CURSE: THE TRUTH ABOUT CONSEQUENCES, PROTECTION, AND SPIRITUAL WARFARE
CHAPTER 81 SPIRITUAL AUTHORITY AND RESPONSIBILITY: GOD'S JUSTICE REQUIRES YOUR PARTICIPATION
CHAPTER 82 WHEN THE WRONG PERSON ENTERS YOUR LIFE: SPIRITUAL ATTACKS THROUGH RELATIONSHIPS
CHAPTER 83 PHYSICAL CONFUSION: WHEN ABUSE OF GOD'S BLESSINGS BLINDS THE SOUL
CHAPTER 84 THE RIGHT TO USE, BUT THE RESPONSIBILITY TO MEASURE
CHAPTER 85 WHEN THE WORLD SAYS "IT'S OK" BUT JESUS SAYS "COME TO ME"
CHAPTER 86 THE FALGO REVELATION: THE OTHER FOLD JESUS SPOKE ABOUT
CHAPTER 87 THE LOST TRUTHS AND THE WAR AGAINST HUMAN AUTHORITY
CHAPTER 88 THE AUTHORITY OF HUMANITY: WHAT WE COULD BECOME IF WE WALKED IN UNITY
CHAPTER 89 WHEN HE RETURNS: THE RESTORATION OF LAW, ORDER, AND THE UNITY OF HEAVEN AND EARTH
CHAPTER 90 THE WEIGHT OF TAKING A LIFE: WHY JESUS WARNED US
CHAPTER 91 WHAT JESUS REALLY MEANT: FAITH, PRIORITY, AND THE DIGNITY OF CREATION
CHAPTER 92 THE TRUTH ABOUT MARRIAGE AND CONGREGATIONS: WHAT GOD ESTABLISHED VS. WHAT HUMANS CORRUPTED
CHAPTER 93 THE SPIRITUAL LAW OF EXCHANGE: NOTHING IN THE UNIVERSE MOVES WITHOUT A COST
CHAPTER 94 THE ILLUSION OF LOVE: WHEN TOLERANCE PRETENDS TO BE HOLINESS
CHAPTER 95 WHEN LOVE HAS NO ROOT: WHY HUMAN CONNECTIONS FAIL WITHOUT SPIRITUAL FOUNDATION
CHAPTER 96 WHEN LOVE BECOMES A BURDEN: THE WEIGHT PEOPLE CARRY IN THE NAME OF "RELATIONSHIP"
CHAPTER 97 THE AUTHORITY OF THE SHEEP: WE ARE NOT HERE TO FIGHT DARKNESS, BUT TO SILENCE IT
CHAPTER 98 THE OPEN MIND OF THE SPIRIT: HOW JESUS FREES YOU FROM HUMAN LIMITS
CHAPTER 99 THE PATH OF ACTION: JUSTICE AND TRUTH ARE THE PROOF YOU BELONG TO JESUS
CHAPTER 100 THE SHIFT OF IDENTITY: WHEN YOU FOLLOW JESUS, YOU STOP LIVING LIKE THE WORLD
CHAPTER 101 THE SEPARATION OF THE SPIRIT: WHEN JESUS CALLS YOU OUT OF THE WORLD'S SYSTEM
CHAPTER 102 THOSE WHO CLAIM TO BE MISSIONARIES: THE TRUE, THE FALSE, AND THE SELF-APPOINTED
CHAPTER 103 THE MISSIONARIES WE OVERLOOK: WHEN EARTHLY DUTY REPLACES HEAVENLY ASSIGNMENT
CHAPTER 104 WHEN LIGHT REVEALS THE ARCHITECTURE OF DARKNESS
CHAPTER 105 THE MEEK: THE STRENGTH THE WORLD CANNOT RECOGNIZE
CHAPTER 106 THE POOR IN SPIRIT: THE ONES WHO KNOW THEY NEED GOD
CHAPTER 107 WHAT JESUS REALLY MEANT ABOUT THE RICH AND THE POOR

CHAPTER 108 THOSE WHO MOURN: THE CRY THAT HEAVEN ANSWERS
CHAPTER 109 THOSE WHO HUNGER FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS: THE APPETITE OF THE AWAKENED
CHAPTER 110 THE MERCIFUL: THE ONES WHO REFUSE TO BECOME LIKE THE WORLD
CHAPTER 111 PERSECUTED FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS: THE COST OF WALKING WITH JESUS
CHAPTER 112 WHY JESUS DID NOT REVEAL THE DAY OF HIS RETURN
CHAPTER 113 WHAT JESUS REALLY MEANT BY “CUTTING OFF YOUR HAND”
CHAPTER 114 THE SIGN ON THE CROSS: THE MESSAGE HELL COULD NOT ERASE
CHAPTER 115 THE CALL TO SEXUAL DISCIPLINE AND THE HEART JESUS REVEALED
CHAPTER 116 THE SIGN JESUS GAVE ABOUT GOVERNMENTS AND RELIGIOUS SYSTEMS
CHAPTER 117 THE ENEMY’S STRATEGY AGAINST WOMEN AND THE CALL TO SPIRITUAL AWAKENING
CHAPTER 118 MEN, WAKE UP AND WALK IN SPIRITUAL CLARITY
CHAPTER 119 THE DIFFERENCE JESUS REVEALED AND THE CALL FOR REFORM
CHAPTER 120 WHY REFORM IS URGENT AND WHY THE HOLY SPIRIT IS SPEAKING NOW
CHAPTER 121 THE TRUTH ABOUT ABORTION, LIFE, AND THE HEART OF JESUS
CHAPTER 122 HOW JESUS TAUGHT US TO PRAY
CHAPTER 123 CONFUSION, BROKENNESS, AND THE REDEMPTION JESUS OFFERS
CHAPTER 124 GOD’S VERSION OF COMMUNITY AND CONGREGATION
CHAPTER 125 THE TRUTH ABOUT JESUS THAT CAN NEVER FADE
CHAPTER 126 THE CONGREGATIONS THAT CONFUSE THE MESSAGE OF JESUS
CHAPTER 127 HOW TRUE FOLLOWERS OF JESUS WILL FIND EACH OTHER
CHAPTER 128 THE WARNING IN THE DESERT WAS FOR THE CHURCHES OF TODAY
CHAPTER 129 A NEW WAY TO PRAISE JESUS
CHAPTER 130 THE TRUTH ABOUT SALVATION: ONLY JESUS
CHAPTER 131 ONE TRUTH IN A WORLD OF 4,200 RELIGIONS
CHAPTER 132 ONE RIGHTEOUS SOUL OUTWEIGHS 4,200 RELIGIONS
CHAPTER 133 ONLY JESUS AND THE HOLY SPIRIT CAN TEACH YOU
CHAPTER 134 THE HOLY SPIRIT IS THE ONE WHO CHANGES YOU
CHAPTER 135 THE MISSION YOU CARRY AND THE WAR AGAINST IT
CHAPTER 136 THE CALL TO TURN YOURSELF IN TO GOD
CHAPTER 137 THE HOLY SPIRIT SPEAKS TO THOSE INSIDE AND OUTSIDE THE CONGREGATION
CHAPTER 138 THE CALL BACK TO THE REAL MESSAGE OF JESUS
CHAPTER 139 WE ARE ONE, AND OUR CHOICES SHAPE OUR DESTINY
CHAPTER 140 DOING WHAT IS RIGHT EVEN WHEN NO ONE SEES IT
CHAPTER 141 WE DO NOT OWN LIFE, AND WE DO NOT CONTROL THE BODY
CHAPTER 142 WHEN GOD REVEALS WHO YOU REALLY ARE
CHAPTER 143 HOW TO ATTRACT THE HOLY SPIRIT AND WALK WITH HIM SIDE BY SIDE
CHAPTER 144 THE NIGHT THE HOLY SPIRIT HEALED ME AFTER 28 YEARS
CHAPTER 145 WHEN GOD ALLOWS LOSS TO SAVE YOUR SOUL
CHAPTER 146 WHEN GOD BLOCKS THE DEVIL FROM REACHING YOU
CHAPTER 147 THE HOLY SPIRIT TEACHES YOU HOW TO TREAT PEOPLE
CHAPTER 148 THE ONE WHO PREPARES A PLACE FOR YOU
CHAPTER 149 THE HOLY SPIRIT IS YOUR TEACHER
CHAPTER 150 THE BURDEN OF MANY WIVES
CHAPTER 151 AGREEMENT, NOT FORCE
CHAPTER 152 A MESSAGE FROM GOD THROUGH THE HOLY SPIRIT

CHAPTER 153 THE GOD WHO REMAINS IN CHARGE
CHAPTER 154 THE GOD WHO CAN TURN THE UNIVERSE UPSIDE DOWN
CHAPTER 155 THE ONE WHO UNDERSTANDS WHAT BOTHERS YOU
CHAPTER 156 THE SIGN HIDDEN IN THE CHILDREN OF EARTH
CHAPTER 157 THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH REVEALS WHAT THE WORLD HIDES
CHAPTER 158 ONLY THE HOLY SPIRIT CAN INTERPRET THE TRUTH
CHAPTER 159 WHY THE BATTLE TRIES TO RETURN
CHAPTER 160 WHEN THE HOLY SPIRIT ARRESTS YOU
CHAPTER 161 AFTER THE TRAGEDY: WHO YOU REALLY TRUST
CHAPTER 162 WHEN GOD REBUILDS WHAT LIFE BROKE
CHAPTER 163 WHEN EARTHLY THINGS BREAK YOU

CONCLUSION — THE FINAL WORD FROM THE SOURCE OF ALL

CHAPTER 164 WHEN YOU CANNOT TRUST YOURSELF WITHOUT THE SPIRIT
CHAPTER 165 WHEN GOD REBUILDS THE BROKEN HUMAN
CHAPTER 166 THE TESTIMONY THAT PROVES YOU
CHAPTER 167 THE CHOICE IS NOW
CHAPTER 168 THE BOOK THAT MUST NOT BE CHANGED
CHAPTER 169 THE MESSAGE FROM THE GOD OF HEAVEN AND THE UNIVERSE
CHAPTER 170 THE TRUTH ABOUT THE SPIRIT OF PROSTITUTION (MEN AND WOMEN)
CHAPTER 171 THE HOLY SPIRIT'S REVELATION ABOUT RELATIONSHIPS AND AUTHORITY
CHAPTER 172 IMAGINATION BELONGS TO THE WORLD, BUT REVELATION BELONGS TO HEAVEN
CHAPTER 173 THE REVELATION HIDDEN IN MY CHILDHOOD WORDS
CHAPTER 174 THE DESERT REVELATION WAS ABOUT HUMANITY, NOT JESUS
CHAPTER 175 THE THREE WORLDS — AND HOW THEY FIGHT FOR YOUR FUTURE
CHAPTER 176 REVELATION: WHAT THE SCRIPTURES DID NOT RECORD ABOUT JESUS' EARLY YEARS
CHAPTER 177 THE TWO ADOPTIONS: WHO OWNS YOUR SOUL?
CHAPTER 178 WHY THE DEVIL'S SPIRIT DOES NOT LIKE DOGS
CHAPTER 179 WHEN YOU CAN'T HEAR THE HOLY SPIRIT, GOD SENDS SIGNS YOU IGNORE
CHAPTER 180 A MESSAGE TO ALL SPIRITUAL LEADERS FROM THE HOLY SPIRIT
CHAPTER 181 THE DAY METSIYEN BLED IN FRONT OF MY EYES
CHAPTER 182 JESUS' FATHER IS THE TRUE FATHER
CHAPTER 183 THE THREE WORLDS AND THE SPIRIT THAT CONTROLS HUMAN ACTIONS
CHAPTER 184 THE WARNING JESUS GAVE BEFORE RELIGION CREATED FATHERS
CHAPTER 185 THE SPIRIT OF CONFUSION AND THE RISE OF TRUE REVELATION
CHAPTER 186 WHEN A HUMAN FATHER SEEKS HUMAN HELP
CHAPTER 187 THE THREE WORLDS AND THE TWO FORCES THEY ALL SHARE
CHAPTER 188 WHY HUMANS CANNOT SEE THE TRUTH
CHAPTER 189 THE NAME YOU CALL REVEALS THE GOD YOU SERVE
CHAPTER 190 "NOT EVERYONE WHO SAYS MY NAME KNOWS ME": THE HOLY SPIRIT REVEALS THE TRUTH ABOUT RELATIONSHIP
CHAPTER 191 HOW THE HOLY SPIRIT ENTERS: THE INVITATION, THE FEELING, AND THE TRUTH ABOUT HUMAN LISTENING
CHAPTER 192 WHY GOODNESS IS NOT ENOUGH: THE HOLY SPIRIT MUST PREPARE THE SOUL
CHAPTER 193 I DELIVERED THE MESSAGE THAT HEAVEN GAVE ME

CONCLUSION — FINAL WORD FROM THE MESSENGER

FINAL SEAL OF THE ASSIGNMENT

SEAL OF THE ASSIGNMENT

VOLUNTARY SUPPORT

CHAPTER 1 — THE WEIGHT OF TRUTH

My people, listen with your spirit:

Most people claim they want honesty, but the truth is something the world rarely welcomes.

People don’t crave truth — they crave comfort.

They want lies that protect their illusions, lies that help them stay in control, lies that keep their world from shaking.

And when you choose to stand for truth in a world built on deception, you quickly learn you do not belong here the way others do.

I learned this the hard way.

Every time I tried to do what was right, I paid a price.

I have been punished for telling the truth, punished for refusing to play along, punished for choosing integrity over convenience.

But even with all of that, something in me refuses to bow.

I am not afraid of human punishment — not when I know I am standing on the right side of things.

What concerns me is the judgment of Jesus.

Human punishment is temporary.

His judgment is eternal.

People may not believe me when I say this, but parts of my life have mirrored the story of Jesus in ways I never expected.

I have seen injustice up close.

I have watched people in power twist the truth — not because they are blind, but because they can.

I have stood in courtrooms where justice felt like a performance, where authority mattered more than truth.

When you witness that kind of corruption, you understand why Jesus was crucified for telling the truth.

The world has not changed as much as we pretend.

These experiences made His story hit me differently —

not as a distant religious tale, but as something painfully familiar.

Betrayal, false accusations, punishment for doing good — these are not ancient problems.

They are alive today.

There is another sickness spreading through our society: people no longer trust each other.

And honestly, I understand why.

But here is the thing — Jesus never told us to trust blindly.

He told us to love.

Love is a command.

Trust is a choice.

You can love someone without handing them the keys to your soul.

You can care for people while still protecting your spirit.

This is especially true in relationships — marriage, friendship, family.

Love them, help them, stand by them, but do not ignore the signs.

Do not silence your instincts.

And if betrayal comes, do not let it destroy you.

Let it teach you.

Take my own situation.

If I had trusted my partner blindly, I would be broken right now.

But Jesus warned me in a dream that betrayal was coming.

I told her this.

I told her exactly what would happen.

She did not believe me — or maybe she did not care.

But when it happened, I was not destroyed.

I was prepared.

His warning softened the blow.

People do not understand this unless they have lived it.

Betrayal from someone you love does not just hurt — it rewrites your reality.

And sometimes the people who hurt you the most are the ones who claim to follow Jesus.

Not because they are evil, but because they are open to influences they do not recognize.

Darkness does not always show up wearing horns.

Sometimes it whispers through people who think they are doing nothing wrong.

That is why Jesus said not to put your trust in men.

Love them, yes.

Care for them, yes.

But do not hand them your peace.

Do not let them become your foundation.

Because people can change.

People can be influenced.

People can fall.

Your spiritual foundation is your shield.

Without it, you are defenseless.

With it, you can survive anything — even betrayal from the person you thought would never hurt you.

CHAPTER 2 — THESE ARE NOT MY WORDS: THEY ARE THE WORDS OF JESUS

My people, listen with humility and spiritual understanding:

Everything written in this book — every warning, every correction, every revelation —

is **not** my personal advice.

It is **not** my human opinion.

It is **not** my philosophy.

These are the words of Jesus.

These are the truths He spoke.

These are the principles He lived.

These are the instructions He gave to His sheep.

I am not giving you my wisdom.

I am reminding you of **His**.

Jesus Is the Voice Behind Every Chapter

If anything in this book shakes you,

it is because **Jesus said it first**.

If anything confronts you,

it is because **Jesus confronted it first**.

If anything awakens you,

it is because **Jesus awakened the world with the same truth**.

I am only the messenger.

The message belongs to Him.

Jesus Taught You How to Fight Back

Jesus never left His people powerless.

He gave you:

- **truth** to expose lies
- **authority** to resist darkness
- **wisdom** to avoid deception
- **love** to overcome hatred
- **discernment** to see through illusions
- **courage** to stand when others fall

He said:

“My sheep hear My voice, and I know them, and they follow Me.”

(John 10:27)

If you belong to Him,

you are not blind.

You are not helpless.

You are not lost.

You are not weak.

You have His voice inside you.

Jesus Warned You About the World

Jesus did not hide the truth.

He said:

“The world hates Me because I testify that its works are evil.”

(John 7:7)

He said:

“If the world hates you, keep in mind that it hated Me first.”

(John 15:18)

He said:

“What does it profit a man to gain the whole world and lose his soul?”

(Mark 8:36)

He said:

“You will know the truth, and the truth will set you free.”

(John 8:32)

These are not gentle words.

These are not soft words.

These are not comfortable words.

These are war instructions.

Because Jesus knew the world would try to:

- blind you
- control you
- confuse you
- silence you

Jesus Taught You What Real Love Is

Jesus said:

“Love one another as I have loved you.”

(John 13:34)

Not as the world loves.

Not as culture loves.

Not as emotions love.

But as **He** loves —

with truth,

with holiness,

with sacrifice,

with clarity.

He also said:

“By their fruits you will know them.”

(Matthew 7:16)

Meaning:

Love is not words.

Love is not feelings.

Love is not chemistry.

Love is fruit — and fruit cannot be faked.

Jesus Exposed False Religion

Jesus said:

“These people honor Me with their lips,

but their hearts are far from Me.”

(Matthew 15:8)

He said:

“Beware of false prophets.”

(Matthew 7:15)

He said:

“Not everyone who says to Me, ‘Lord, Lord,’ will enter the Kingdom.”

(Matthew 7:21)

He said:

“You cannot serve God and money.”

(Matthew 6:24)

Jesus confronted systems that pretend to be holy

but are built on corruption.

This book does the same.

Jesus Revealed the Kingdom, Not Religion

Jesus said:

“The Kingdom of God is within you.”

(Luke 17:21)

He said:

“Seek first the Kingdom of God and His righteousness.”

(Matthew 6:33)

He said:

“Where two or three gather in My name, I am there.”

(Matthew 18:20)

He did not build a religion.

He built a **Kingdom** —

a Kingdom of truth, justice, holiness, and spiritual clarity.

This book is calling you back to that Kingdom.

The Call of This Chapter

My people, understand this clearly:

- These are **not** my teachings.
- These are **not** my ideas.
- These are **not** my opinions.
- These are **not** my philosophies.

Everything in this book comes from the words of Jesus.

Everything in this book is rooted in Scripture.

Everything in this book is meant to awaken His sheep.

If you belong to Him,

you will recognize His voice in these pages.

Because the sheep of Jesus

do not follow strangers.

They follow the Shepherd.

And the Shepherd is calling you back to:

- truth
- holiness
- clarity
- spiritual strength
- the Kingdom

CHAPTER 3 — WHY THIS BOOK EXISTS: THE HOLY SPIRIT SPEAKS WHERE THE WORLD FAILED

My people, listen with spiritual honesty:

There are millions of people in this world who want to follow Jesus.

They want to do better.

They want to live in truth.

They want to walk in holiness.

They want to escape confusion.

But they can’t —

not because their hearts are wrong,

but because the systems around them failed.

The world is full of people who desire Jesus

but have no clarity,

no guidance,

no spiritual direction,

no understanding of what is holy

and what is deception.

This book was written for them.

The Holy Spirit Saw the Confusion — and Responded

The Holy Spirit sees the world clearly.

He sees the hunger.

He sees the frustration.

He sees the people who want to follow Jesus

but feel lost in the noise.

He sees the ones who say:

“I want to do better,

but I don’t know how.”

“I want to follow Jesus,

but everything around me is confusing.”

“I want truth,

but I don’t know who to trust.”

This book is the answer to that cry.

Not because of me —

but because the Holy Spirit is giving context

where the world gave confusion.

The Bible Did Not Fail — Humans Failed to Understand It

My people, hear this clearly:

The Bible did not fail.

The Word of God is perfect.

The teachings of Jesus are flawless.

But humanity twisted it.

Institutions misused it.

Leaders misinterpreted it.

Congregations diluted it.

The world buried it under tradition, politics, and fear.

People read Scripture

but cannot see the meaning

because the world taught them to read it through confusion.

This is why the Holy Spirit stepped in —

to restore clarity

where humans created distortion.

Stay Away From the World’s Congregations

Jesus warned you about them.

He said:

“Beware of false prophets.”

“They come to you in sheep’s clothing.”

“By their fruits you will know them.”

He said:

“These people honor Me with their lips,

but their hearts are far from Me.”

He said:

“My Kingdom is not of this world.”

The world’s congregations are built on:

- tradition
- money
- hierarchy
- performance
- control
- emotional manipulation

They do not feed your spirit.

They do not teach truth.

They do not prepare you for Jesus.

They do not break confusion.

They keep people spiritually asleep

while pretending to be holy.

This is why the Holy Spirit is speaking outside the walls —

because the walls became prisons.

This Book Is a Tool for the Sheep of Jesus

My people, understand this:

This book is not entertainment.

This book is not philosophy.

This book is not opinion.

This book is a tool —

a spiritual weapon

for those who belong to Jesus.

It teaches you:

- how to see through deception

- how to recognize truth
- how to protect your spirit
- how to walk in clarity
- how to break confusion
- how to follow Jesus without the world’s influence

Jesus said:

“My sheep hear My voice.”

This book helps you hear that voice again.

Not the voice of religion.

Not the voice of tradition.

Not the voice of the world.

Not the voice of confusion.

The voice of Jesus.

The Holy Spirit Gives Context the World Never Could

The Holy Spirit reveals:

- what Jesus meant
- why He said it
- how it applies today
- how to fight back
- how to walk in truth
- how to stay holy in a corrupted world

The world gave confusion.

The Holy Spirit gives context.

The world gave noise.

The Holy Spirit gives clarity.

The world gave religion.

The Holy Spirit gives revelation.

This book exists because the Holy Spirit is restoring

what the world tried to bury.

The Call of This Chapter

My people, hear this truth:

- You are not crazy for wanting clarity.
- You are not weak for feeling confused.
- You are not alone in your desire to follow Jesus.
- You are not failing — **the world failed you.**

This book is your tool.

This book is your guide.

This book is your clarity.

This book is your spiritual weapon.

Not because of me —

but because the Holy Spirit is speaking through it

to the sheep of Jesus

who want truth in a world full of lies.

Stay away from the world’s congregations.

Stay close to Jesus.

Stay open to the Holy Spirit.

Stay grounded in truth.

Because confusion ends

when the Holy Spirit speaks.

CHAPTER 4 — THIS BOOK IS NOT ADVICE: IT IS REVELATION

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Here’s the thing —

many books in this world are written to give advice,

opinions,

suggestions,

or human wisdom.

But this book is not one of them.

This book is not built on theories.

It is not built on tradition.

It is not built on human imagination.

It is not built on religious systems.

This book is built on truth —

truth revealed through the Holy Spirit.

Every chapter,

every warning,

every correction,

every message

comes from spiritual revelation,

not human advice.

1. Advice Comes From People — Truth Comes From God

My people, hear this clearly:

Advice changes.

Opinions shift.

Human ideas fade.

But truth stands forever.

Advice tells you what someone *thinks.*

Truth tells you what God *knows.*

Advice tries to help your situation.

Truth transforms your soul.

Advice comforts the mind.

Truth awakens the spirit.

This is why this book is different.

It is not here to entertain you.

It is not here to motivate you.

It is not here to make you feel good.

It is here to wake you up.

2. The Holy Spirit Is the Source of This Message

My people, listen:

The Holy Spirit is the One

who exposes darkness,

reveals deception,

and brings clarity.

He is the One

who shows you what is real

and what is false.

He is the One

who teaches you how to walk with Jesus

without depending on corrupted systems

or confused congregations.

This book exists

because the Holy Spirit wants you to see

what has been hidden for generations.

Not advice —

revelation.

3. The World Is Full of Voices — But Only One Voice Saves

My people, understand this:

The world is loud.

Everyone has something to say.

Everyone claims to have the answer.

Everyone wants to guide you.

But most voices lead you into confusion.

Most voices lead you into darkness.

Most voices lead you away from Jesus.

This is why the Holy Spirit

is calling you to silence the noise

and listen to truth.

Not the truth of man —

the truth of God.

4. This Book Is a Tool — A Spiritual Key

My people, hear this:

This book is not a decoration.

It is not a collection of ideas.

It is not a religious manual.

It is a tool.

A spiritual key

to help you:

- **understand Jesus' real message**
- **recognize deception**
- **stand for justice**
- **walk in truth**
- **hear the Holy Spirit**
- **protect your soul**

This book is meant to open your eyes,

not entertain your mind.

It is meant to guide your spirit,

not comfort your habits.

5. The Time for Confusion Is Over

My people, listen:

The world has been confused long enough.

Congregations have misled people long enough.

Religion has twisted the message long enough.

The Holy Spirit is speaking now.

He is revealing truth now.

He is exposing darkness now.

And this book is part of that revelation.

Not advice.

Not opinion.

Not tradition.

Truth.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this with your spirit:

This book is not here to give you advice.

It is here to give you truth —

truth revealed through the Holy Spirit.

Truth that awakens.

Truth that corrects.

Truth that restores.

Truth that frees.

Because only revelation

— not human advice —

can break the confusion of this world

and lead you back to Jesus.

CHAPTER 5 — WHY WE CAN’T GET IT RIGHT WITHOUT THE SPIRIT

My people, listen with your spirit:

Here is the truth — many of you were given a good foundation.

You were taught right from wrong.

You were raised to choose good over evil.

You were shaped to walk in integrity.

But even with a good foundation,

you still cannot build your life the right way.

You try, and you fail.

You start well, and you fall back.

You make promises, and you break them.

You want to do right, but you keep doing wrong.

And yet you never stop to ask the real question:

“Why can’t I get it right?”

You blame your past.

You blame your circumstances.

You blame the people around you.

You blame your emotions.

You blame your weakness.

But the Holy Spirit says:

“The problem is not your foundation — the problem is that you are trying to build without Me.”

YOUR STRENGTH IS NOT ENOUGH

My people:

There is something more powerful than your will.

More powerful than your discipline.

More powerful than your desire to do good.

You cannot overcome darkness with human strength.

You cannot defeat temptation with human effort.

You cannot build a righteous life with human wisdom.

This is why you keep failing.

This is why you keep repeating cycles.

This is why you keep returning to the same broken patterns.

You are trying to win a spiritual battle with human tools.

THE QUESTION YOU MUST ASK

The Holy Spirit says:

“Stop asking why you fail.

Start asking where you are looking for help.”

Because help exists.

Real help.

Divine help.

Supernatural help.

People say, *“There is always a way.”*

But the Spirit says:

“The way is not found — the way is revealed.”

And it is revealed only by the Holy Spirit.

YOU CANNOT BUILD WHAT GOD DESIGNED WITHOUT GOD

My people:

You were not created to live by your own strength.

You were not designed to walk by your own wisdom.

You were not meant to build your life without divine guidance.

This is why your foundation feels unstable.

This is why your progress feels temporary.

This is why your victories don’t last.

You are trying to build a spiritual life

with human hands.

The Holy Spirit says:

“What I designed, only I can build.”

THE HELP YOU NEED IS ALREADY AVAILABLE

There is a help beyond your understanding.

A help beyond your strength.

A help beyond your emotions.

A help beyond your failures.

The Holy Spirit is not far.

He is not silent.

He is not waiting for you to be perfect.

He is waiting for you to surrender.

Because the moment you stop trying to fix yourself,

He begins to rebuild you.

FINAL WORD OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

A good foundation is not enough.

Good intentions are not enough.

Human strength is not enough.

You need the Spirit.

Because only the Holy Spirit can:

- **teach you**
- **strengthen you**
- **correct you**
- **guide you**
- **build you into the person God designed you to be**

This is why you could not get it right before.

This is why you will get it right now.

Not because you are stronger —

but because you finally know where your help comes from.

CHAPTER 6 — ASK THE HOLY SPIRIT YOURSELF

People today are surrounded by voices — preachers, influencers, politicians, friends, family, and even strangers online.

Everyone has an opinion.

Everyone claims to know the truth.

Everyone claims to speak for God.

But Jesus never told us to depend on human voices.

He told us to depend on the Holy Spirit.

He said, “When the Spirit of truth comes, He will guide you into all truth.” *(John 16:13)*

He said, “The Holy Spirit will teach you all things.” *(John 14:26)*

Jesus didn’t say, “Ask your pastor.”

He didn’t say, “Ask your congregation.”

He didn’t say, “Ask the loudest voice in the room.”

He said, “The Spirit will guide you.”

That means the truth is not locked behind a pulpit.

It’s not controlled by a denomination.

It’s not owned by a religious leader.

It’s not hidden in a building.

It’s already inside you.

The Right to Ask God Directly

Most people don’t realize they have direct access to God.

They think they need a middleman.

They think they need someone “more spiritual” to interpret things for them.

They think they’re not worthy to hear from God themselves.

But Jesus destroyed that barrier.

He gave every believer the right to:

- **ask**
- **seek**
- **knock**
- **listen**
- **discern**
- **understand**

Not through human authority — but through the Holy Spirit.

When you ask the Spirit, you’re not guessing.

You’re not depending on someone else’s interpretation.

You’re not being manipulated by someone else’s agenda.

You’re going straight to the Source.

Why People Don’t Ask the Holy Spirit

There are three reasons people avoid asking the Spirit:

- **Fear — They think God won’t answer them.**
- **Dependence — They were trained to rely on leaders instead of God.**
- **Convenience — It’s easier to let someone else think for them.**

But Jesus didn’t call us to be spiritually lazy.

He called us to be spiritually awake.

When you depend on people, you inherit their mistakes.

When you depend on the Spirit, you inherit truth.

The Danger of Outsourcing Your Faith

When people rely on others to tell them what God is saying, they become spiritually blind.

They stop thinking.

They stop questioning.

They stop discerning.

And that’s when corruption takes over.

This is how false teachings spread.

This is how manipulation grows.

This is how congregations drift away from Jesus.

People stop asking the Spirit and start trusting humans.

But humans can be influenced.

Humans can be deceived.

Humans can be corrupted.

Humans can twist Scripture to fit their desires.

The Holy Spirit cannot.

The Spirit vs. Human Interpretation

Human interpretation is limited.

The Spirit's guidance is perfect.

Human interpretation can be biased.

The Spirit's voice is pure.

Human interpretation can be manipulated.

The Spirit's truth cannot be bought.

This is why Jesus said the Spirit would "guide you into all truth."

Not some truth.

Not partial truth.

Not convenient truth.

All truth.

How the Spirit Speaks

The Holy Spirit speaks in many ways:

- **through Scripture**
- **through conviction**
- **through dreams**
- **through warnings**
- **through peace**
- **through discomfort**
- **through clarity**
- **through silence**
- **through discernment**

You don't need a title to hear Him.

You don't need a position.

You don't need a platform.

You don't need approval from a congregation.

You just need willingness.

The Responsibility of Seeking Truth

When you ask the Spirit directly, you take responsibility for your faith.

You stop being a follower of people and become a follower of Jesus.

You stop being spiritually dependent and become spiritually mature.

This is why Jesus said, “Knock, and the door will be opened.”

He didn’t say, “Wait for someone else to knock for you.”

Truth is not passive.

Truth is pursued.

And when you pursue truth, the Spirit honors that pursuit.

The Freedom of Direct Connection

When you learn to ask the Holy Spirit yourself:

- **you stop being manipulated**
- **you stop being confused**
- **you stop being misled**
- **you stop being spiritually controlled**
- **you stop being afraid**
- **you stop being dependent on human approval**

You become spiritually free.

And spiritual freedom is dangerous to corrupt systems.

That’s why some leaders don’t want people to think for themselves.

They want followers, not disciples.

They want obedience, not discernment.

They want control, not truth.

But Jesus wants disciples who can stand on their own feet, hear His voice, and walk in truth even when the world is full of lies.

The Spirit Is Your Teacher

At the end of the day, this chapter comes down to one truth:

You don’t need a middleman to hear from God.

You have the right — and the responsibility — to ask the Holy Spirit yourself.

And when you do:

- **you will see through deception**

- **you will recognize false prophets**
- **you will discern truth from lies**
- **you will understand Scripture clearly**
- **you will walk in confidence**
- **you will stand in justice**
- **you will live in truth**

Because the Spirit of God does not lead people into confusion —

He leads them into clarity.

CHAPTER 7 — THE VOICE WITHIN: HEARING GOD BEYOND RELIGION

There comes a point in every believer's life when the noise around them becomes too loud,

the opinions of people too heavy,

and the traditions of religion too limiting.

In that moment, something inside begins to whisper:

"There is more.

There is truth.

There is a voice beyond all of this."

That voice is not imagination.

It is not emotion.

It is not culture.

It is not tradition.

It is the Spirit of God, speaking directly to the deepest part of you.

This chapter is about learning to hear that voice —

the voice within —

the voice no institution can silence and no human can replace.

The Voice of God Is Internal, Not External

Most people are trained to look outward for God:

- **to pastors, as if they are the only ones who can hear Him**
- **to congregations, as if the crowd determines the truth**
- **to church buildings, forgetting that *we* are the church**
- **to prophets, as if God only speaks through a chosen few**
- **to rituals, as if ceremony creates His presence**
- **to traditions, as if age equals truth**
- **to religious systems, as if structure replaces the Spirit**

But Jesus taught something radically different.

He said:

“My sheep hear My voice.”

Not the voice of a pastor.

Not the voice of a congregation.

Not the voice of a prophet.

Not the voice of a system.

His voice.

The true church is not a building —

it is the people who hear and follow the Shepherd.

The true congregation is not a crowd —

it is those who walk in truth.

The true pastor is not a controller —

it is someone who leads people back to Jesus, not away from Him.

Religion says, “Listen to us.”

God says, “Listen to Me.”

Religion says, “We will tell you what God wants.”

God says, “My Spirit will teach you all things.”

Religion says, “You need us to hear God.”

God says, “My Spirit is already within you.”

This is why Jesus confronted religious leaders —

not to destroy them,

but because they were blocking people from hearing God for themselves.

The Voice of God Is Clearer Than You Think

People imagine God’s voice as thunder or dramatic signs.

But Scripture shows something different:

- **a whisper**
- **a conviction**
- **a knowing**
- **a peace**
- **a warning**
- **a pull toward truth**

God speaks in ways that bypass the mind and land directly in the spirit.

You know it’s God when:

- **the truth hits deeper than logic**
- **the conviction is stronger than emotion**
- **the peace is bigger than fear**
- **the clarity is louder than confusion**
- **the direction feels undeniable**
- **the message aligns with justice, righteousness, and truth**

God’s voice does not manipulate.

God’s voice does not confuse.

God’s voice does not contradict His character.

His voice brings light, truth, and direction.

How to Recognize the Voice Within

Three signs reveal that the voice you’re hearing is truly from God:

It aligns with truth, not comfort.

- **God tells you what is right, not what is easy.**

It aligns with justice, not convenience.

- **God always stands with the oppressed and the righteous.**

It aligns with Jesus, not religion.

If the voice leads you toward love, courage, truth, and righteousness — it is Him.

- **If it leads you toward fear, guilt, manipulation, or blind obedience — it is not Him.**

Why God Speaks Directly to You

Because He created you.

Because He loves you.

Because He placed His Spirit inside you.

You were never meant to be spiritually deaf.

You were never meant to depend on others to hear God.

You were never meant to be controlled by religious systems.

You were meant to walk with God the way Adam did —

directly, personally, intimately.

Jesus restored that connection.

The veil was torn.

The barrier was removed.

The Spirit was given.

Now the voice of God is not above you —

it is within you.

The Danger of Ignoring the Voice Within

When people ignore God’s voice, they fall into:

- **confusion**
- **deception**
- **manipulation**
- **spiritual blindness**
- **dependence on human authority**
- **cycles of sin and suffering**

This is why Jesus said:

“He who has ears, let him hear.”

Not physical ears — spiritual ears.

The voice of God is always speaking.

The question is whether we are listening.

Returning to the Inner Voice

This generation is drowning in noise:

- **social media**
- **politics**
- **religion**
- **entertainment**
- **opinions**
- **fear**
- **confusion**

But God is calling His people back to the quiet place —

the place where His voice is clear.

He is calling you to:

- **trust the Spirit within you**
- **listen to the truth He placed in your heart**
- **follow the conviction He gives you**
- **stand for justice even when others stay silent**
- **walk in righteousness even when it costs you**
- **reject lies even when they come from religious mouths**

The voice within you is not your imagination.

It is not your ego.

It is not your emotions.

It is the Spirit of the living God.

The Foundation of Spiritual Maturity

You cannot grow spiritually if you cannot hear God.

You cannot walk in truth if you depend on others to tell you what truth is.

You cannot fulfill your purpose if you ignore the voice that guides you.

Hearing God is not a gift for a few —

it is the birthright of every believer.

And once you learn to hear Him, you will never again be controlled by:

- **fear**
- **religion**
- **manipulation**
- **tradition**
- **confusion**
- **human authority**

You will walk in truth.

You will walk in clarity.

You will walk in power.

You will walk in purpose.

Because the voice within you

is the voice of God.

CHAPTER 8 — WHY HUMAN TEACHING CANNOT SAVE YOU

My people, listen with your spirit:

After everything the Holy Spirit has shown me,

this is the conclusion:

Human beings cannot save you.

Human teachings cannot save you.

Human opinions cannot save you.

Yet everywhere you look —

on social media,

in congregations,

from preachers,

from influencers,

from people giving advice —

everyone thinks they can teach you how to follow Jesus.

But the Holy Spirit revealed something:

How can they teach you about Jesus

when they cannot even save themselves from the devil?

YOU CANNOT TEACH WHAT YOU DO NOT UNDERSTAND

My people:

Many people speak about Jesus,

but they do not understand the Holy Spirit.

They repeat words.

They repeat traditions.

They repeat what they heard from someone else.

But they do not carry revelation.

They do not carry truth.

They do not carry the Spirit.

The Holy Spirit says:

“If they cannot hear Me,

they cannot guide you.”

This is why so many people are confused.

This is why so many people feel lost.

This is why so many people follow voices

that were never connected to Heaven.

HUMAN ADVICE CANNOT SAVE YOUR SOUL

My people:

Advice is not salvation.

Motivation is not revelation.

Encouragement is not transformation.

People can tell you:

“Stay strong.”

“Have faith.”

“Trust God.”

“Everything will be okay.”

But none of that saves your soul.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Only My voice can lead you to Jesus.”

Not opinions.

Not traditions.

Not stories.

Not emotions.

Only truth.

THIS BOOK IS NOT HUMAN TEACHING — IT IS REVELATION

My people:

Everything in this book

is based on truth —

not imagination,

not tradition,

not stories,

not human wisdom.

This is not a preacher’s message.

This is not a motivational speech.

This is not a religious lesson.

This is the Holy Spirit revealing:

- **how to find Jesus**
- **how to hear Him**
- **how to walk with Him**
- **how to protect your soul from the devil**

This is why this book is different.

This is why this message is different.

This is why your spirit reacts when you read it.

Because it is not coming from man.

It is coming from the Spirit.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Stop depending on human voices to save your soul.

Stop expecting people to lead you where they have never been.

Stop trusting advice from those who cannot hear the Spirit.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Come to Me directly.

I will show you Jesus Myself.”

This is the truth.

This is the revelation.

This is the path.

And this is why this book exists.

CHAPTER 9 — THE WORLD DEMANDS PROOF, BUT GOD REVEALS LIGHT

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

In this world, people want tangible proof before they believe anything.

They want to see it, touch it, measure it, test it.

Some put all their trust in science — and science has its place —

but the devil twists their minds until they believe science is god.

Others worship money, thinking it can solve every problem,

even when life keeps proving that money cannot fix the soul.

This is why Jesus said:

“You will keep on seeing, but you will not perceive;

you will keep on hearing, but you will not understand.”

(Matthew 13:14)

Humanity is surrounded by truth,

but blinded by the world’s illusions.

1. The World Is Blind to What Truly Matters

My people, hear this:

People chase evidence,

but ignore the evidence of their own lives.

They chase knowledge,

but ignore wisdom.

They chase money,

but ignore meaning.

The devil distracts them with:

- **science without God**

- **knowledge without truth**
- **money without purpose**
- **success without peace**

He makes them believe the physical world

is the only world that exists.

But Jesus said the opposite.

He said the real blindness

is not in the eyes —

it is in the heart.

2. Wake Up and Stand for Truth and Justice

My people, wake up.

Stand for truth.

Stand for justice.

Stand for what is right,

even when the world calls you wrong.

We can see the reality of life

if we choose to open our eyes.

We can see the reality of the light

if we choose to stop running from it.

The world is dark,

but the light is still shining.

The world is confused,

but the truth is still speaking.

The world is broken,

but God is still calling.

For the sake of your children,

for the sake of your grandchildren,

for the sake of the generations coming after you —

look for the light.

It is not far.

It is not hidden.

It is not unreachable.

The light is already inside you.

3. This Book Will Help You Ignite That Light

My people, hear this clearly:

The light is in you,

but it must be awakened.

It must be strengthened.

It must be protected.

This book is not just words.

It is a guide.

It is a warning.

It is a mirror.

It is a key.

It will help you power that light —

but only if you choose to stand

for justice

and truth.

Because:

- **truth activates the light**
- **justice strengthens the light**
- **courage protects the light**
- **and Jesus completes the light**

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

The world demands proof,

but God reveals light.

The world worships science,

but God created wisdom.

The world trusts money,

but God offers truth.

The world is blind,

but the light is inside you.

Stand for truth.

Stand for justice.

Stand for the light.

Because the future of your family,

your children,

and your grandchildren

depends on the choices you make today.

CHAPTER 10 — THE SOUL, FORGIVENESS, AND THE JUDGMENT THAT BELONGS ONLY TO GOD

Human beings judge quickly.

They judge what they see, what they hear, what they assume, and what they think they understand.

But judgment is not a human authority.

Judgment is not a human right.

Judgment is not a human position.

No one on earth has the authority to call themselves a Judge —

not a leader,

not a pastor,

not a court,

not a community,

not a nation.

Only God can judge the soul, because only God created it, understands it, and sees it fully.

This chapter reveals a truth many avoid:

forgiveness, judgment, and the destiny of the soul belong to God alone.

The Soul Cannot Be Destroyed by Human Hands

A person can destroy their body.

A person can harm their flesh.

A person can break their physical life.

But the soul — the breath of God inside a person — cannot be destroyed by human action.

Jesus said:

“Do not fear those who kill the body but cannot kill the soul.”

The soul is spiritual energy breathed by God Himself.

Only God can command it.

Only God can judge it.

Only God can end it.

The body returns to dust,

but the spirit returns to God.

This is why life is sacred.

This is why responsibility matters.

This is why judgment belongs to God alone.

A Tree Teaches the Mystery of the Soul

A tree can be cut down, carved, shaped, or turned into furniture.

But the life inside it does not disappear.

Put water on wood and it will still grow mold, roots, or new life.

Life continues in different forms.

The same is true for the human soul.

The body can fall.

The flesh can break.

But the soul continues because it belongs to God.

As long as a person lives, they have the chance to direct their soul toward truth, righteousness, and Jesus.

Forgiveness Belongs to Jesus Alone

People seek forgiveness from communities, cultures, and groups.

But forgiveness does not come from people.

Forgiveness does not come from tradition.

Forgiveness does not come from religion.

Forgiveness comes from Jesus.

When they brought the adulterous woman to Him, He said:

“I forgive your sin. Go and sin no more.”

He did not ask the crowd for permission.

He did not ask the community for approval.

He did not ask religion for validation.

Because He alone has the authority to forgive sin.

True forgiveness requires:

- **sincerity**
- **repentance**
- **change**
- **humility**
- **responsibility**
- **kindness toward the one harmed**

Forgiveness is not a shortcut.

Forgiveness is not a loophole.

Forgiveness is not a reset button for careless behavior.

The enemy wants people to treat forgiveness like a license to sin.

But Jesus calls people to truth, responsibility, and transformation.

Humans Can Judge Actions, But Not Souls

God gave humans the ability to recognize right and wrong —

this is discernment, not divine judgment.

A human can:

- **govern**
- **enforce laws**
- **correct behavior**
- **maintain order**
- **punish wrongdoing**

These are earthly responsibilities.

These are the duties of leadership.

These are the roles of a ruler.

But none of these give a person the right to judge the soul.

A Judge Sees What No Human Can See

This is the dividing line between human authority and divine authority:

- **A Judge sees both the outside and the heart.**
- **A Judge sees both the action and the motive.**
- **A Judge sees both the moment and the entire story.**
- **A Judge sees both the behavior and the soul.**

Only God can do that.

This is why your truth stands unshakable:

A human can be a ruler, but not a Judge.

A ruler sees the outside,

but a Judge sees the heart.

A ruler sees the moment,

but a Judge sees the whole story.

A ruler sees behavior,

but a Judge sees the soul.

Humans can barely understand their own motives —

how can they judge someone else's?

Humans are easily misled by emotion, appearance, culture, and personal bias —

how can they judge with perfect truth?

This is why no human on earth can call themselves a Judge.

Your Judgment Is Within You

Every person carries an inner witness — a spiritual conscience God placed inside them.

This is why people feel conviction.

This is why people feel guilt.

This is why people feel the pull toward what is right.

Your judgment is within you because God placed His law in your heart.

But the final judgment — the eternal judgment — belongs to God alone.

Humans see actions.

God sees intentions.

Humans see behavior.

God sees the heart.

Humans see the moment.

God sees the entire journey.

The Danger of Human Judgment

When humans try to judge the soul, they fall into:

- **pride**

- **hypocrisy**
- **self-righteousness**
- **blindness**
- **cruelty**
- **deception**

Human judgment destroys.

God’s judgment restores.

Human judgment condemns.

God’s judgment convicts.

Human judgment punishes.

God’s judgment transforms.

This is why Jesus confronted religious leaders —

not because they enforced the law,

but because they tried to take God’s place.

Only God Has the Right to Judge

God alone:

- **created the soul**
- **sustains the soul**
- **understands the soul**
- **forgives the soul**
- **restores the soul**
- **judges the soul**

No human can take that role.

No human can claim that authority.

No human can sit in that seat.

A human can be a ruler.

A human can be a leader.

A human can be an authority.

A human can be a teacher.

But a human cannot be a Judge of the soul.

That throne belongs to God alone.

The Call to Humility and Responsibility

This chapter calls every person to:

- **humility**

- **responsibility**
- **truth**
- **repentance**
- **compassion**
- **spiritual awareness**

Because life is sacred.

The soul is eternal.

Forgiveness is divine.

Judgment is God’s alone.

And every person must choose what they do with the soul God placed inside them.

CHAPTER 11 — THE VALUE OF THE SOUL AND THE ENEMY'S STRATEGY AGAINST UNITY

My people, listen with your spirit:

There is nothing on earth more valuable than the soul.

Not money.

Not power.

Not success.

Not reputation.

Not influence.

The soul is the breath of God inside a human being —

the eternal part of you,

the part that cannot die,

the part that returns to God.

Because the soul is priceless,

the enemy attacks it relentlessly.

And one of his greatest strategies is this:

Destroy unity.

If he can divide people,

he can weaken them.

If he can weaken them,

he can deceive them.

If he can deceive them,

he can destroy their purpose.

This chapter reveals the value of the soul

and the enemy’s strategy to break unity

so he can break destiny.

1. The Soul Is the Most Valuable Thing You Possess

My people, hear this clearly:

Your soul is worth more than your body.

Your soul is worth more than your possessions.

Your soul is worth more than your achievements.

Jesus said:

“What does it profit a man to gain the whole world and lose his soul?”

The world values what can be seen.

God values what cannot be seen.

The world values the temporary.

God values the eternal.

The world values the flesh.

God values the spirit.

This is why the enemy attacks the soul —

because he knows its value.

He cannot destroy it,

but he can influence it.

He cannot own it,

but he can distract it.

He cannot command it,

but he can deceive it.

The soul is the treasure the enemy wants to corrupt.

2. The Enemy Attacks Unity Because Unity Protects the Soul

My people:

The enemy knows something most people ignore:

Unity is spiritual protection.

When people are united in truth,

they are harder to deceive.

When people are united in righteousness,

they are harder to corrupt.

When people are united in purpose,

they are harder to destroy.

This is why the enemy attacks unity in:

- **families**
- **marriages**
- **friendships**
- **communities**
- **congregations**
- **nations**

Division is not an accident.

Division is a strategy.

The devil knows:

If he can divide people,

he can weaken their spiritual strength.

If he can weaken their strength,

he can influence their decisions.

If he can influence their decisions,

he can lead their souls away from truth.

Unity is not just agreement —

unity is spiritual power.

3. The Enemy Uses Division to Blind the Soul

My people, understand this:

The enemy does not always attack with violence.

He attacks with separation.

He uses:

- **misunderstanding**
- **offense**
- **pride**
- **jealousy**
- **ego**
- **assumptions**
- **silence**
- **bitterness**

These are not emotions —

they are spiritual weapons.

When unity breaks,

discernment weakens.

When discernment weakens,

the soul becomes vulnerable.

The enemy wants people isolated

because isolated souls are easier to deceive.

This is why Jesus prayed:

“Father, make them one.”

Unity protects the soul.

Division exposes it.

4. The Soul Cannot Walk in Truth Without Unity

My people:

A divided heart cannot hear God clearly.

A divided mind cannot follow Jesus fully.

A divided community cannot stand against darkness.

Unity is not about agreeing on everything.

Unity is about standing on truth together.

The enemy knows:

- **A united family is dangerous to darkness.**
- **A united marriage is a threat to hell.**
- **A united community is a wall the enemy cannot break.**
- **A united people walking in truth are unstoppable.**

This is why he fights unity so aggressively.

He knows what unity produces:

- **clarity**
- **strength**
- **protection**
- **discernment**
- **spiritual authority**

Unity strengthens the soul.

Division weakens it.

5. The Value of the Soul Is Revealed by the War Against It

My people:

You can measure the value of something

by the intensity of the war against it.

The enemy does not fight for what is worthless.

He fights for what is priceless.

He fights for the soul

because the soul is eternal.

He fights unity

because unity protects the soul.

He fights relationships

because relationships shape the soul.

He fights truth

because truth frees the soul.

He fights love

because love heals the soul.

The war around you

is proof of the value within you.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen with your spirit:

Your soul is priceless.

Your unity is powerful.

Your relationships are spiritual.

Your purpose is eternal.

Do not let the enemy divide what God has joined.

Do not let him separate what God has aligned.

Do not let him weaken what God has strengthened.

Stand for unity.

Stand for truth.

Stand for righteousness.

Stand for the protection of your soul.

Because the enemy fears a united people

who walk in truth,

stand in justice,

and follow the Holy Spirit

with one heart.

CHAPTER 12 — THE SOUL: THE ONE THING THE DEVIL HOPES YOU NEVER NOTICE

My people, listen with your spirit:

The devil will put many things in front of your eyes,

but none of them are the truth.

He will show you your losses.

He will show you your pain.

He will show you your disappointments.

He will show you your failures.

But he will never show you your soul.

Because your soul is the one thing he wants.

THE DEVIL USES LOSS TO BREAK YOUR FOCUS

My people:

Some of you say:

“I lost my job.”

“I lost my family.”

“I lost my house.”

“I have nothing left.”

“I don’t want to live anymore.”

And the devil whispers:

“Yes… look at everything you lost.”

But he is hiding the truth from you.

The Holy Spirit says:

“You did not lose everything —

you still have your soul.”

And that is the one thing the devil hopes you never think about.

THE DEVIL REMINDS YOU OF EVERYTHING EXCEPT THE ONE THING THAT MATTERS

My people:

The devil will remind you of your past.

He will remind you of your mistakes.

He will remind you of your failures.

He will remind you of your losses.

But he will never remind you of your soul.

Because the moment you remember your soul:

- **you remember your value**
- **you remember your purpose**
- **you remember your eternity**
- **you remember Jesus**

The Holy Spirit says:

“Your soul is the most important part of your life —

but it is the one thing you ignore the most.”

JESUS WARNED US — BUT WE STILL DON’T LISTEN

My people:

Jesus told us clearly:

“Do not fear the one who can hurt your body.

Fear the One who can destroy your soul.”

But we do not listen.

We fear losing money.

We fear losing people.

We fear losing comfort.

We fear losing reputation.

But we do not fear losing our soul.

The devil knows this.

That is why he attacks everything around you —

so you never look inside you.

YOUR SOUL IS THE ONLY THING YOU TAKE WITH YOU

My people:

Your job will not follow you.

Your house will not follow you.

Your relationships will not follow you.

Your status will not follow you.

Your pain will not follow you.

But your soul will.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Your soul is eternal —

everything else is temporary.”

This is why the devil distracts you with temporary things.

Because if he can blind you with what you lost,

he can steal what you still have.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Stop letting the devil distract you.

Stop letting him blind you.

Stop letting him use loss to control you.

Think about your soul.

Protect your soul.

Value your soul.

Guard your soul.

Because Jesus warned us —

and He warned us for a reason:

Your soul is the most important part of your life.

Do not ignore it.

Do not forget it.

Do not trade it for anything temporary.

The devil wants your soul.

Jesus wants to save it.

And you must choose who you listen to.

CHAPTER 13 — DESPAIR, THE HUMAN MIND, AND THE MERCY OF JESUS

There are questions people whisper because they fear the answer.

One of the hardest is this:

“What happens to someone who takes their own life?”

This question carries pain, fear, confusion, and love.

It is asked by parents, friends, spouses, and by people who are suffering themselves.

It has followed humanity for generations.

And it must be answered with truth and compassion, not fear and condemnation.

Jesus never avoided hard truth.

He spoke it directly — but always with the intention to save, not destroy.

That is the spirit of this chapter.

The Human Mind Can Break — and God Sees That

There are moments when a person’s mind becomes overwhelmed:

- **depression**
- **trauma**
- **fear**
- **sickness**
- **unbearable emotional pain**

In those moments, a person is not thinking clearly.

They are not acting from their true self.

They are drowning inside their own thoughts.

Jesus understands this better than anyone.

He healed people whose minds were tormented.

He restored people who were not themselves.

He showed compassion to those who were mentally broken.

A broken mind is not a wicked heart.

A suffering soul is not a rebellious soul.

God sees the difference.

The Difference Between Despair and Rebellion

You cannot understand this topic without understanding the difference between Peter and Judas.

Peter failed out of fear.

He denied Jesus, but he did not reject Him.

He did not plan it.

He did not want it.

And when he realized what he had done, he ran back to Jesus.

Judas betrayed out of intention.

He planned it.

He accepted money.

He used a kiss — a symbol of loyalty — as the weapon.

And when guilt hit him, he did not run to Jesus.

He ran away from Him.

The difference was not the action.

The difference was the direction of the heart.

Peter ran toward mercy.

Judas ran toward despair.

Here is the spiritual truth:

Despair is not rebellion.

But running from Jesus is spiritually dangerous.

Not because God rejects the person —

but because the person rejects the only One who can save them.

When Someone Takes Their Life Because of Pain or Sickness

This is where compassion must speak louder than fear.

When someone takes their life because:

- **their mind was sick**
- **their emotions were overwhelmed**
- **their pain was unbearable**
- **their thoughts were confused**
- **their suffering blinded them**

they are not acting from rebellion.

They are not rejecting Jesus.

They are not choosing darkness.

They are drowning.

And Jesus sees drowning people differently than He sees betrayers.

He sees the suffering.

He sees the confusion.

He sees the sickness.

He sees the heart.

And He responds with mercy.

When Someone Runs From Jesus Instead of Toward Him

This is the warning — the truth people need to hear.

Jesus said:

“Whoever rejects Me rejects the Father.”

This is not about a single moment of weakness.

This is not about someone who is mentally overwhelmed.

This is not about someone who is suffering.

This is about a heart that refuses mercy.

Judas did not perish because he sinned.

He perished because he ran from the One who could save him.

That is the danger you are pointing to —

not condemnation,

but consequences.

When someone runs from Jesus, they run from:

- **forgiveness**
- **healing**
- **restoration**
- **truth**

- **protection**
- **hope**

And that is spiritually dangerous.

CHAPTER 14 — AFTER DEATH: JESUS ALONE DEFINES YOUR DESTINY

My people, listen with clarity:

There is so much confusion in the world about what happens after death.

Humans pretend to follow Jesus,

yet they mix His words with human theories,

traditions,

and interpretations He never taught.

This chapter is not based on opinions.

It is based on what Jesus Himself said.

Because only Jesus has authority over life, death, and resurrection.

Jesus Made the Afterlife Clear — Humans Made It Confusing

People argue about heaven, hell, resurrection, and judgment

because they listen to everyone except Jesus.

Some follow Paul without understanding Jesus.

Some follow religion without understanding Scripture.

Some follow tradition without understanding truth.

But Jesus spoke plainly.

He said:

“A time is coming when all who are in their graves will hear His voice and come out.”

— John 5:28–29

This is not symbolic.

This is not metaphor.

This is not theory.

This is Jesus describing the moment after death.

Jesus Divides Humanity Into Two Groups — Not Ten

Jesus said there are only two outcomes:

- **“Those who did what is good — to the resurrection of life.”**
- **“Those who did what is evil — to the resurrection of judgment.”**

There is no middle category.

- **No “almost saved.”**
- **No “I believed but never followed.”**
- **No “I was spiritual but not obedient.”**

Jesus is clear:

Your alignment determines your destination.

If You Are Aligned With Jesus, You Do Not Truly Die

Jesus referred to Moses when explaining this truth.

God said:

“I am the God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.”

Jesus explained:

“He is not the God of the dead, but of the living.”

Meaning:

If you belong to God,

you never truly die.

Your body sleeps.

Your spirit continues.

Your identity remains alive in Him.

This is why Jesus said:

“Whoever lives and believes in Me will never die.”

Not “maybe.”

Not “symbolically.”

Not “spiritually only.”

Never die.

Those Aligned With Jesus Go Straight Into Life

My people, understand this:

If your life is aligned with Jesus —

your truth, your justice, your obedience, your heart —

you go straight into life.

Not darkness.

Not waiting rooms.

Not confusion.

Straight into life.

Because Jesus said:

“I am the way, the truth, and the life.

No one comes to the Father except through Me.”

— John 14:6

He did not say “one of the ways.”

He said the way.

Those Who Stand With Lucifer Choose Judgment

Jesus never forced anyone to follow Him.

He never forced anyone to choose life.

But He warned:

“Those who did evil will rise to the resurrection of judgment.”

This is not about mistakes.

This is not about weakness.

This is not about struggling.

This is about alignment.

Those who stand with:

- **the world**
- **lies**
- **corruption**
- **darkness**
- **Lucifer**

rise into judgment.

Not because Jesus rejected them —

but because they rejected Him.

Paul Spoke About Resurrection — But Jesus Defines It

Paul said:

“The dead in Christ will rise first.”

— 1 Thessalonians 4:16

But Jesus already explained the meaning long before Paul:

“All who are in their graves will hear My voice.”

Jesus is the source.

Paul is the echo.

Never confuse the echo with the voice.

Jesus Described What You Become After Resurrection

Jesus said:

“Those who are worthy of the resurrection are like the angels.”

— Luke 20:35–36

Meaning:

- **no more death**
- **no more marriage**
- **no more corruption**
- **no more weakness**
- **no more limitation**

You become a child of God,

fully alive,

fully restored,

fully eternal.

The Real Problem: People Want to Follow Jesus But Lack Direction

My people, hear this truth:

Many want to follow Jesus.

Many want eternal life.

Many want clarity.

But they lack:

- **direction**
- **understanding**
- **spiritual tools**
- **guidance**
- **alignment**

This is why Scripture says:

“My people perish for lack of knowledge.”

Not lack of belief —

lack of knowledge.

This book exists to give that knowledge back.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this revelation:

- **After death, you do not disappear.**
- **You rise when Jesus calls your name.**
- **Your alignment determines your destination.**
- **If you walk with Jesus, you never truly die.**
- **If you walk with darkness, you rise into judgment.**
- **Jesus alone defines the afterlife — not humans, not tradition, not confusion.**

Stand with Jesus.

Walk in truth.

Live in justice.

Seek the Holy Spirit.

Stay aligned.

Because when your final moment comes,

only one voice will matter —

the voice that calls you out of the grave.

CHAPTER 15 — THE MOMENT AFTER DEATH: WHAT JESUS SAID WILL HAPPEN NEXT

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

If you want to understand what happens after death,

you must stop listening to human opinions

and listen to Jesus Himself.

Jesus did not speak in riddles.

He did not hide the truth.

He did not leave the afterlife as a mystery.

He explained exactly what will happen

the moment your life on earth ends.

Jesus Said You Do Not Truly Die If You Belong to Him

Jesus told the people:

“God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.”

Meaning:

If you are aligned with Jesus,

your spirit does not enter darkness, confusion, or silence.

Your body sleeps.

Your spirit rises.

This is why Jesus said:

“Whoever believes in Me will never die.”

Not symbolically —

never die.

Jesus Said There Will Be a Resurrection for Every Human Being

Jesus described the afterlife in one powerful statement:

“All who are in their graves will hear His voice and come out.”

— John 5:28–29

This is the moment after death.

This is the moment every spirit waits for.

Jesus said there are only two outcomes:

- **The resurrection of life**
- **The resurrection of judgment**

There is no third option.

No middle ground.

No “almost saved.”

Your alignment decides your resurrection.

Those Aligned With Jesus Rise Into Life Immediately

Jesus already opened the door.

He already made the way.

He already gave you access.

Do not wait for Him to “come get you.”

He is not coming to drag you into Heaven.

He expects you to walk through the door He opened.

If you are aligned with Him —

in truth, justice, obedience, and holiness —

you rise into life, not darkness.

You rise into light, not confusion.

You rise into His presence, not fear.

Those Who Reject Truth Rise Into Judgment

Jesus said:

“Those who did evil will rise to the resurrection of judgment.”

This is not about mistakes.

This is not about weakness.

This is not about struggling.

This is about alignment.

Those who stand with:

- **lies**
- **corruption**
- **darkness**
- **Lucifer**

rise into judgment.

Not because Jesus rejected them,

but because they rejected Him.

Jesus Returns to Restore Order — Not to Rescue the Passive

Many people think Jesus returns

to “pick up” confused believers.

But Jesus said the opposite.

He returns to:

- **restore justice**
- **restore truth**
- **restore creation**
- **restore divine order**
- **separate light from darkness**
- **judge corruption**
- **lift His people into eternal life**

He is not returning because you are helpless.

He is returning because the universe must be restored.

Jesus Comes for Two Groups After Death

Jesus made it simple:

1. Those who wanted to follow Him but lacked direction

These are the ones who were misled, confused, or spiritually starved.

Jesus returns to give them clarity and restoration.

2. Those who aligned with Lucifer

These are the ones who rejected truth and embraced darkness.

They rise into judgment.

There is no confusion in Jesus’ teaching.

Humans created the confusion —

not Him.

The Holy Spirit Is the One Who Prepares You for the Resurrection

You cannot prepare for the afterlife alone.

You cannot walk into eternal life by willpower.

This is why Jesus said:

“I will send you the Helper.”

The Holy Spirit gives you:

- **direction**
- **clarity**
- **conviction**
- **courage**
- **spiritual strength**

He prepares you for the moment

when Jesus calls your name out of the grave.

CHAPTER 16 — AFTER THE RESURRECTION: THE FINAL SEPARATION AND THE LIFE THAT NEVER ENDS

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

Jesus did not only explain what happens after death.

He also explained what happens after the resurrection —

the moment when every human being stands before truth

with no more illusions,

no more excuses,

no more confusion.

This chapter is not based on tradition,

not on imagination,

not on religious storytelling.

It is based on the words of Jesus,

the only One who has authority over life, death, and eternity.

Jesus Said the Resurrection Is a Moment of Revelation

Jesus said:

“All who are in their graves will hear His voice and come out.”

This is the moment when:

- **every lie collapses**
- **every mask falls**
- **every truth becomes visible**
- **every spirit stands exposed**
- **every destiny becomes clear**

There is no hiding.

No pretending.

No confusion.

The resurrection is the moment when your alignment is revealed.

Jesus Separates the Two Groups — Not Religion

Jesus said there are only two outcomes:

1. The Resurrection of Life

For those aligned with Him in truth, justice, obedience, and holiness.

2. The Resurrection of Judgment

For those aligned with darkness, corruption, and Lucifer.

This separation is not based on:

- **church membership**
- **religious performance**
- **human approval**
- **tradition**
- **emotion**
- **fear**

It is based on alignment.

Jesus separates —

not pastors,

not institutions,

not religious systems.

Those Who Belong to Jesus Enter a Life That Never Ends

Jesus said:

“Those who are considered worthy of the resurrection are like the angels.”

Meaning:

- **no more death**
- **no more pain**
- **no more fear**
- **no more corruption**
- **no more limitation**
- **no more darkness**

You become fully alive,

fully restored,

fully eternal.

You enter a life that does not fade,

does not weaken,

does not end.

This is the life Jesus promised when He said:

“I go to prepare a place for you.”

Those Who Reject Truth Face the Judgment They Chose

Jesus never forced anyone to follow Him.

He never forced anyone to choose life.

But He warned:

“Those who did evil will rise to the resurrection of judgment.”

This judgment is not revenge.

It is not cruelty.

It is not punishment for weakness.

It is the natural result of alignment.

Those who chose darkness

rise into darkness.

Those who chose lies

rise into judgment.

Those who chose Lucifer

rise into the destiny of Lucifer.

Jesus simply honors the path they walked.

After Resurrection, Jesus Restores the Universe

After the resurrection:

- **Jesus restores justice**
- **Jesus restores truth**
- **Jesus restores creation**
- **Jesus restores divine order**
- **Jesus removes corruption**
- **Jesus silences darkness**
- **Jesus unites Heaven and Earth**

This is the moment when everything broken

is healed.

Everything hidden

is revealed.

Everything corrupted

is removed.

Everything God intended

becomes reality.

The Holy Spirit Prepares You for This Final Moment

You cannot prepare for resurrection by yourself.

You cannot walk into eternal life by willpower.

You cannot stand before Jesus without spiritual strength.

This is why Jesus said:

“I will send you the Helper.”

The Holy Spirit:

- **aligns you**
- **strengthens you**
- **convicts you**
- **guides you**
- **transforms you**
- **prepares you**

He shapes you into the person

who can stand in the resurrection of life

without fear.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this revelation:

- **After death comes resurrection.**
- **After resurrection comes separation.**
- **After separation comes restoration.**
- **Jesus already opened the door — walk through it.**
- **Do not wait for Him to carry you.**
- **Stand in truth.**
- **Stand in justice.**
- **Align your life with Him now.**
- **Ask the Holy Spirit to prepare you.**

Because when the resurrection comes,

your destiny will not be decided in that moment —

it will be revealed.

And those who belong to Jesus

will enter a life that never ends.

CHAPTER 17 — THE ONGOING RESURRECTION: WHAT JESUS REVEALED FROM MOSES TO THE FINAL DAY

My people, listen with awakened understanding:

Most of the world believes resurrection is a single moment at the end of time.

But Jesus revealed something far deeper —

something God already spoke to Moses long before Jesus walked the earth.

Resurrection is not a one-day event.

Resurrection is an ongoing reality

that continues until the final restoration.

Jesus did not introduce resurrection.

He confirmed what God had already declared.

Jesus Revealed That God Already Spoke Resurrection to Moses

When the religious leaders challenged Jesus about life after death,

He exposed their ignorance with one simple truth.

Jesus said:

“Have you not read what God said to you:

‘I am the God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob’?”

Then He explained:

“He is not the God of the dead, but of the living.”

This means:

- **Abraham is alive**
- **Isaac is alive**

- **Jacob is alive**
- **Their spirits did not die**
- **Resurrection was already active in Moses' time**

Jesus was telling them:

"Resurrection has been happening since the beginning.

You simply never understood it."

Resurrection Happens in Stages — Not All at Once

Jesus described resurrection in layers:

1. The resurrection of the spirit at death

Your body sleeps.

Your spirit rises.

2. The resurrection of the righteous into life

Those aligned with Jesus enter life immediately.

3. The resurrection of the unjust into judgment

Those aligned with darkness rise into judgment.

4. The final resurrection at His return

The moment when every human spirit is called

and the universe is restored.

These are not contradictions.

These are stages of one divine plan.

Your Spirit Rises the Moment Your Body Sleeps

Jesus said:

"Whoever believes in Me will never die."

He meant exactly what He said.

If you are aligned with Him:

- **your spirit does not enter darkness**
- **your identity does not disappear**
- **your consciousness does not end**

You rise into life

because resurrection is already active in you.

This is why Jesus connected Moses to resurrection —

to show that God's people have always lived beyond death.

The Final Resurrection Completes What God Started

Jesus said:

“A time is coming when all who are in their graves will hear His voice.”

This is the final resurrection —

the moment when:

- **every spirit is summoned**
- **every destiny is revealed**
- **every truth is exposed**
- **every alignment becomes visible**

This is not the beginning of resurrection.

This is the completion of resurrection.

God began it with Moses.

Jesus revealed it.

Jesus will finish it.

Jesus Returns to Complete the Work of Resurrection

As I told you before:

Do not wait for Jesus to “come get you.”

He already opened the door.

He already gave you access.

He already gave you the Holy Spirit.

He already gave you the path.

When He returns, He is not coming to rescue the passive.

He is coming to:

- **complete the resurrection**
- **restore divine order**
- **confront Lucifer**
- **remove corruption**
- **judge darkness**
- **unite Heaven and Earth**
- **restore the universe to its original design**

His return is the final stage

of the resurrection God revealed to Moses.

The Holy Spirit Prepares You for Every Stage of Resurrection

You cannot enter resurrection by your own strength.

You cannot stand in judgment by your own will.

You cannot walk into eternal life without spiritual power.

This is why Jesus said:

“I will send you the Helper.”

The Holy Spirit:

- **aligns you**
- **strengthens you**
- **convicts you**
- **transforms you**
- **prepares you**
- **protects you**
- **guides you**

He prepares you for:

- **the resurrection of your spirit**
- **the resurrection of your identity**
- **the resurrection of your destiny**
- **the final resurrection at Jesus’ return**

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this revelation:

- **Resurrection did not begin at the end — it began with Moses.**
- **Jesus confirmed that God is the God of the living.**
- **Resurrection is ongoing until the final day.**
- **Your spirit rises the moment your body sleeps.**
- **Your alignment determines your resurrection.**
- **Jesus will complete the resurrection when He returns.**
- **The Holy Spirit prepares you for every stage.**

Walk in truth.

Walk in justice.

Walk in alignment.

Walk through the door Jesus already opened.

Because resurrection is not something you wait for —

it is something you enter.

CHAPTER 18 — THE WANDERING SPIRITS: WHAT HAPPENS TO THOSE WHO DIE IN DARKNESS

My people, listen with spiritual intelligence:

Not every spirit that leaves the body enters peace.

Not every soul that dies finds rest.

Not every life that ends moves into the resurrection of life.

Jesus warned us clearly:

There are spirits who die in rebellion,

in corruption,

in darkness —

and they do not rise into light.

Some remain wandering.

Some remain bound.

Some remain trapped in the shadows of this world.

This chapter explains what Jesus revealed about them.

Jesus Warned About Spirits Who Die in Darkness

Jesus said:

“Depart from Me, you who are cursed,

into the eternal fire prepared for the devil and his angels.”

— Matthew 25:41

This is not symbolic.

This is not poetic.

This is not metaphor.

Jesus was describing the destiny of:

- **spirits who rejected truth**
- **spirits who rejected justice**
- **spirits who rejected love**
- **spirits who aligned with darkness**
- **spirits who followed Lucifer**

These spirits do not enter rest.

They do not enter peace.

They do not enter the presence of God.

They remain in the realm of darkness.

Some Spirits Remain on Earth in Darkness

Jesus described unclean spirits wandering through dry places,

seeking rest but finding none.

He said:

“When an unclean spirit leaves a person,

it goes through arid places seeking rest.”

This reveals a truth many ignore:

Some spirits who die in rebellion

remain in the lower atmosphere of the earth.

They are:

- **restless**
- **empty**
- **disconnected**
- **spiritually blind**
- **unable to rise**
- **unable to find peace**

They wander because they have no alignment with God.

Some Dark Spirits Try to Claim New Bodies

Jesus warned that unclean spirits seek bodies to inhabit.

He said:

“I will return to the house I left.”

This means:

- **some spirits try to enter new bodies**
- **some try to influence the weak**
- **some try to attach to the confused**
- **some try to manipulate the vulnerable**

These spirits cannot create life.

They cannot choose destiny.

They cannot override God.

But they can attempt to influence or enter those who are spiritually unprotected.

This is why Jesus emphasized:

“Watch and pray.”

Some New Bodies Are Claimed by Positive Energy

There are people whose lives are shaped by:

- **compassion**
- **truth**
- **justice**
- **purity**
- **love**
- **spiritual light**

These individuals attract positive spiritual energy,

not because they are perfect,

but because their hearts are aligned with goodness.

Their bodies become vessels of:

- **peace**
- **clarity**
- **kindness**
- **healing**
- **spiritual sensitivity**

These are not “possessed.”

They are influenced by light, not darkness.

Some Bodies Are Chosen by God

Jesus said:

“Many are called, but few are chosen.”

There are people whose lives are marked by:

- **divine purpose**
- **spiritual assignment**
- **heavenly calling**
- **prophetic destiny**

These individuals are chosen by God

before they even understand their purpose.

Their bodies are not claimed by wandering spirits.

Their spirits are protected.

Their destiny is sealed.

Their path is guided.

These are the ones Jesus described as:

“My sheep hear My voice.”

The Final Judgment Separates All Spirits Forever

Jesus said:

“These will go away into eternal punishment,

but the righteous into eternal life.”

— Matthew 25:46

This is the final separation:

1. Spirits aligned with darkness

They remain in judgment,

cut off from God,

cut off from light,

cut off from resurrection.

2. Spirits aligned with Jesus

They enter eternal life,

eternal peace,

eternal clarity,

eternal identity.

There is no confusion in Jesus’ teaching.

Humans created confusion —

Jesus did not.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this revelation:

- **Not every spirit finds peace after death.**
- **Some remain wandering in darkness.**
- **Some try to claim new bodies.**
- **Some bodies attract light.**
- **Some bodies are chosen by God.**
- **Jesus warned about the final judgment.**

- **Alignment determines destiny — in life and after death.**

Walk in truth.

Walk in justice.

Walk in alignment.

Walk in the Spirit.

Because your spirit will continue living

long after your body sleeps.

CHAPTER 19 — THE CHOSEN BODIES: HOW SPIRITS SEEK VESSELS AND HOW GOD ASSIGNS DESTINY

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

Not every spirit that leaves the body rises into light.

Not every soul that dies enters peace.

Some remain wandering in darkness.

Some attempt to claim new bodies.

Some bodies attract positive energy.

And some bodies are chosen directly by God for a divine purpose.

To understand this mystery,

we must look at what Jesus taught,

and then look at the example of Jesus Himself when He was born.

1. Spirits Who Did Wrong and Died in Darkness

Jesus warned that some spirits die in rebellion and do not rise into life.

He said:

“Depart from Me, you who are cursed,

into the eternal fire prepared for the devil and his angels.”

— Matthew 25:41

These are spirits who:

- **rejected truth**
- **rejected justice**
- **rejected love**
- **aligned with darkness**
- **followed Lucifer**

These spirits do not enter rest.

They remain in the realm of darkness —

cut off from God,

cut off from light,

cut off from resurrection.

2. Wandering Spirits Still Moving on Earth

Jesus described unclean spirits wandering through dry places:

“Seeking rest, but finding none.”

This reveals a truth:

Some spirits who die in darkness

remain in the lower atmosphere of the earth.

They are:

- **restless**
- **empty**
- **spiritually blind**
- **unable to rise**
- **unable to find peace**

They wander because they have no alignment with God.

3. Some Dark Spirits Try to Claim New Bodies

Jesus warned that unclean spirits seek bodies to inhabit.

He said:

“I will return to the house I left.”

This means:

- **some spirits try to enter new bodies**
- **some try to influence the weak**
- **some try to attach to the confused**
- **some try to manipulate the vulnerable**

These spirits cannot override God’s authority,

but they can influence those who are spiritually unprotected.

This is why Jesus said:

“Watch and pray.”

4. Some Bodies Are Claimed by Positive Energy

There are people whose lives naturally attract:

- **compassion**

- **truth**
- **justice**
- **purity**
- **love**
- **spiritual light**

These individuals are not “possessed.”

They are influenced by light,

because their hearts are aligned with goodness.

Their bodies become vessels of:

- **peace**
- **clarity**
- **healing**
- **wisdom**
- **spiritual sensitivity**

Light attracts light.

5. Some Bodies Are Chosen Directly by God

Now, my people, listen carefully:

Some bodies are not claimed by wandering spirits

or by positive energy.

Some bodies are chosen by God Himself

before birth.

Jesus said:

“Many are called, but few are chosen.”

These chosen vessels carry:

- **divine purpose**
- **spiritual assignment**
- **heavenly identity**
- **prophetic destiny**

Their bodies are protected.

Their spirits are sealed.

Their path is guided.

And the greatest example of this

is Jesus Himself.

6. The Example of Jesus When He Was Born

Let us look at the birth of Jesus,

because it reveals how God assigns a body

and how darkness reacts when a chosen vessel enters the world.

- **Jesus' body was not claimed by wandering spirits — it was assigned by God.**
- **His spirit did not come from the earth — it came from Heaven.**
- **His birth was not random — it was prophesied, protected, and divinely orchestrated.**

Darkness tried to stop Him.

Herod tried to kill Him.

The world tried to silence Him.

Lucifer tried to destroy Him.

Why?

Because when God chooses a body,

darkness cannot claim it.

Jesus' birth proves three truths:

- **Some bodies are chosen by God before they are formed.**
- **Darkness cannot claim what God has sealed.**
- **A chosen vessel enters the world with purpose, protection, and authority.**

This is why Jesus said:

"I came down from Heaven, not to do My will,

but the will of Him who sent Me."

His birth is the perfect example

of how God assigns a body

and how the spiritual world reacts.

7. The Final Judgment Separates All Spirits Forever

Jesus said:

"These will go away into eternal punishment,

but the righteous into eternal life."

— Matthew 25:46

This is the final separation:

- **wandering spirits → judgment**
- **chosen spirits → eternal life**
- **spirits of light → the Kingdom**
- **spirits of darkness → eternal fire**

There is no confusion in Jesus' teaching.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this revelation:

- **Some spirits die in darkness and remain wandering.**
- **Some try to claim new bodies.**
- **Some bodies attract light.**
- **Some bodies are chosen by God.**
- **Jesus' birth is the perfect example of divine assignment.**
- **The final judgment separates all spirits forever.**

Walk in truth.

Walk in justice.

Walk in alignment.

Walk in the Spirit.

Because your body is temporary,

but your spirit is eternal.

CHAPTER 20 — THE BATTLE FOR BODIES: WHY SOME ARE CLAIMED, SOME ARE PROTECTED, AND SOME ARE CHOSEN

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

Every human body that enters this world becomes a vessel.

A vessel for light,

a vessel for darkness,

or a vessel chosen by God.

This is why the spiritual world reacts so violently to birth.

Because every new body represents:

- **a new opportunity**
- **a new destiny**
- **a new assignment**
- **a new threat to darkness**

To understand this mystery,

we must look at what Jesus taught,

and then look at the example of Jesus Himself when He was born —

because His birth reveals the entire spiritual system.

1. Every Body Is a Vessel — But Not Every Vessel Is Claimed the Same Way

When a child is born, three spiritual possibilities exist.

A. Some bodies are targeted by wandering spirits

These are spirits who died in darkness,

who remain restless,

who seek a new place to influence or inhabit.

Jesus described them as:

“Unclean spirits seeking rest but finding none.”

They look for:

- **weak vessels**
- **unprotected vessels**
- **spiritually empty vessels**

These bodies are vulnerable

because they have no spiritual covering.

B. Some bodies attract positive spiritual energy

These are individuals whose hearts naturally align with:

- **compassion**
- **truth**
- **justice**
- **purity**
- **love**

Their bodies become vessels of light,

not because they are perfect,

but because their spirit leans toward goodness.

Light attracts light.

C. Some bodies are chosen directly by God

These are rare.

These are the ones Jesus described when He said:

“Many are called, but few are chosen.”

Their bodies are:

- **protected**
- **sealed**
- **assigned**
- **guarded**
- **destined**

These individuals carry a divine purpose

that darkness cannot claim.

And the greatest example of this

is Jesus Himself.

2. The Example of Jesus’ Birth Reveals the Entire System

Let us look at the birth of Jesus,

because His birth exposes how the spiritual world reacts

when a chosen vessel enters the earth.

- **Jesus' body was not random — it was assigned by God.**
- **His spirit did not come from the earth — it came from Heaven.**
- **His birth was not vulnerable — it was protected by angels.**

Darkness reacted immediately.

Herod tried to kill Him.

Lucifer tried to stop Him.

The world tried to silence Him.

Why?

Because when God chooses a body,

darkness cannot claim it —

but darkness will try to destroy it.

Jesus' birth proves:

- **some bodies are chosen**
- **some bodies are protected**
- **some bodies carry divine assignments**
- **some bodies are threats to darkness**
- **some bodies cannot be touched by wandering spirits**

His birth is the blueprint.

3. Why Some Bodies Are Vulnerable to Dark Spirits

Jesus explained that unclean spirits seek "empty houses."

An empty house is:

- **spiritually unprotected**
- **spiritually unaware**
- **spiritually disconnected**
- **spiritually unaligned**

These bodies are not chosen by God

and not filled with light.

So wandering spirits attempt to influence them.

This is why Jesus said:

"Watch and pray."

Because prayer fills the house.

Light fills the house.

Truth fills the house.

A filled house cannot be claimed.

4. Why Some Bodies Are Claimed by Light

Some people are born with:

- **compassion**
- **sensitivity**
- **purity**
- **empathy**
- **spiritual awareness**

These qualities attract positive spiritual energy.

Their bodies become vessels of:

- **peace**
- **clarity**
- **healing**
- **wisdom**

These individuals are not chosen in the same way Jesus was,

but they are aligned with light.

Light recognizes light.

5. Why Some Bodies Are Chosen by God Before Birth

Jesus said:

“I came down from Heaven.”

This reveals a truth:

Some spirits are assigned before the body exists.

These individuals:

- **carry divine purpose**
- **carry spiritual authority**
- **carry heavenly identity**
- **carry prophetic destiny**

Their bodies are sealed.

Their path is guided.

Their spirit is protected.

Darkness cannot claim them

because God already marked them.

Jesus’ birth is the ultimate example.

6. The Final Judgment Confirms Every Spirit’s Alignment

Jesus said:

“These will go away into eternal punishment,

but the righteous into eternal life.”

— Matthew 25:46

This is the final separation:

- **wandering spirits → judgment**
- **spirits of darkness → eternal fire**
- **spirits of light → eternal life**
- **chosen vessels → eternal purpose**

Every spirit ends where it aligned.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this revelation:

- **Every body is a vessel.**
- **Some vessels are vulnerable.**
- **Some vessels attract light.**
- **Some vessels are chosen by God.**
- **Jesus’ birth reveals how Heaven assigns bodies.**
- **Darkness reacts to chosen vessels.**
- **Wandering spirits seek empty houses.**
- **The final judgment separates all spirits forever.**

Walk in truth.

Walk in justice.

Walk in alignment.

Walk in the Spirit.

Because the body is temporary,

but the spirit is eternal —

and every spirit will seek a place to dwell.

CHAPTER 21 — THE FINAL REVELATION: WHAT HAPPENS AFTER DEATH, FROM JESUS' OWN WORDS

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

We have walked through the mysteries of death, resurrection, wandering spirits, chosen vessels, and spiritual authority.

Now we bring everything together into one complete revelation —

not based on human theories,

not based on tradition,

but based on what Jesus Himself said.

This chapter closes the entire after-death section

and prepares the way for the next subject.

1. When the Body Sleeps, the Spirit Continues

Jesus said:

"God is not the God of the dead, but of the living."

Meaning:

- **your body stops**
- **your spirit does not**
- **your consciousness continues**
- **your identity remains**
- **your alignment becomes visible**

Death is not an ending.

Death is a transition.

2. Every Spirit Rises — But Not All Rise the Same Way

Jesus said:

"All who are in their graves will hear His voice and come out."

This is universal:

- **every spirit rises**
- **every destiny is revealed**
- **every alignment becomes visible**

But Jesus separated the outcomes:

A. The resurrection of life

For those aligned with truth, justice, and Jesus.

B. The resurrection of judgment

For those aligned with darkness, corruption, and Lucifer.

There is no third category.

No middle ground.

No “almost.”

3. Some Spirits Rise Into Light — Some Remain in Darkness

Jesus explained that some spirits die in rebellion

and do not enter peace.

These spirits:

- **remain restless**
- **remain wandering**
- **remain disconnected**
- **remain in spiritual darkness**

They seek influence.

They seek bodies.

They seek empty vessels.

But they cannot claim what God has sealed.

4. Some Bodies Are Vulnerable — Some Are Protected — Some Are Chosen

From Jesus’ teachings and the example of His birth,

we learned three categories:

A. Vulnerable bodies

Empty houses.

Unprotected.

Spiritually disconnected.

These attract wandering spirits.

B. Light-aligned bodies

People whose hearts lean toward goodness.

They attract positive spiritual energy.

C. God-chosen bodies

Assigned before birth.

Protected.

Sealed.

Untouchable by darkness.

Jesus' birth revealed this pattern.

5. Darkness Fears the Chosen

Darkness does not fear religion.

It fears identity.

Chosen vessels carry:

- **spiritual weight**
- **divine assignment**
- **heavenly authority**
- **a signature darkness recognizes**

This is why chosen people face early battles —

not because they are weak,

but because they are seen.

6. Jesus Gave His Followers Authority Over All Spirits

This is the turning point.

Jesus said:

"I give you authority over all the power of the enemy."

Not some.

All.

This means:

- **authority over wandering spirits**
- **authority over unclean spirits**
- **authority over oppressive spirits**
- **authority over deceptive spirits**
- **authority over every influence of darkness**

Authority is not noise.

Authority is alignment.

The chosen do not fear darkness.

Darkness fears them.

7. The Final Judgment Confirms Every Spirit’s Alignment

Jesus ended His teaching with clarity:

“These will go away into eternal punishment,

but the righteous into eternal life.”

This is the final separation:

- **spirits of darkness → judgment**
- **spirits of light → eternal life**
- **chosen vessels → eternal purpose**

Every spirit ends where it aligned.

8. The Entire Journey After Death Can Be Summarized in One Truth

Your alignment determines your resurrection.

Your resurrection reveals your destiny.

Your destiny is sealed by your choices.

Jesus opened the door.

The Holy Spirit prepares you.

Your spirit walks through it.

THE CALL OF THIS FINAL CHAPTER

My people, understand this revelation:

- **Death is not the end.**
- **Resurrection is guaranteed.**
- **Judgment is real.**
- **Wandering spirits exist.**
- **Chosen vessels are protected.**
- **Darkness fears identity.**
- **Jesus gave authority to His followers.**
- **The final judgment separates all spirits forever.**

Walk in truth.

Walk in justice.

Walk in alignment.

Walk in the authority Jesus gave you.

Because after death,

your spirit continues —

and your alignment becomes your eternity.

CHAPTER 22 — THE TRUTH ABOUT DEATH, THE SPIRIT, AND THE DEVIL'S GREATEST LIE

My people, listen with your spirit:

Most people on earth believe that whatever they do,

they will pay for it here, in this physical world.

They think life is the punishment.

They think struggle is the payment.

They think suffering is the consequence.

But the Holy Spirit says:

"Do not fear the one who can hurt your body.

Fear the One who can destroy your spirit."

The real danger is not what happens to your flesh—

it is what happens to your spirit.

Some people are alive in the body but dead in the spirit

My people, hear this revelation:

Some of you walking on earth right now

are alive physically,

but your spirit is already in the dark world.

You breathe,

you talk,

you work,

you laugh,

you live—

but spiritually, you are empty.

Your spirit is not with you.

Your spirit is not in the light.

Your spirit is not aligned with Heaven.

This is why some of you feel lost.

This is why some of you feel numb.

This is why some of you feel disconnected.

The Holy Spirit says:

“You are living,

but your spirit is not living with you.”

The devil makes you believe death is an escape

My people:

Some of you think death will make things better.

You think leaving this world will bring peace.

You think ending the struggle will end the pain.

Wrong.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Do not ask for death unless you are right with Heaven.”

Because if you are not aligned with Jesus,

death is not an escape—

it is the beginning of something far worse.

The devil lies to you.

He whispers:

“You’ll be better off dead.”

But he never tells you what waits on the other side

for those who are not aligned with Jesus.

Death is not the end — it is the revelation

My people, understand this clearly:

Death is not the finish line.

Death is not the conclusion.

Death is not the payment.

Death is the reveal.

When you die, you will see the truth of your alignment.

If you enter Heaven,

you will see the real world God prepared for you.

If you enter the dark world,

you will see the real consequences of rejecting truth.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Do not let anyone make you believe

that everything you did on earth

will be paid for on earth.”

No.

The real payment,

the real truth,

the real judgment

begins after death.

The warning: Do not let the devil trick you

My people:

Think carefully.

Stay awake.

Stay alert.

Do not let the devil make you believe

that death is the end.

Do not let him make you believe

that earth is the only place of consequence.

Do not let him make you believe

that your spirit is safe

just because your body feels fine.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Stay smart.

Stay awake.

Stay aligned with Jesus.

Because the real beginning starts after death.”

CHAPTER 23 — THE REAL BEGINNING STARTS AFTER DEATH

My people, listen with your spirit:

Most of you believe that life on earth is the full story.

You think everything you endure here is the final chapter.

You think the pain, the struggle, the confusion, the pressure

is the whole purpose of your existence.

But the Holy Spirit says:

“The real beginning starts after death.”

What you are living right now is not the end —

it is the preparation.

YOUR PAIN ON EARTH IS NOT PUNISHMENT — IT IS TRAINING

My people:

What you endure on earth is unique to you.

- **Your struggle is not someone else’s struggle.**
- **Your journey is not someone else’s journey.**
- **Your pain is not someone else’s pain.**

This is why some of you look at others and think:

“They have it better than me.”

“Their life is easier.”

“They are more blessed.”

But that is not true.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Pain on earth is supposed to happen.

It is shaping you, preparing you, and revealing you.”

Your suffering is not a curse.

It is preparation for the world that comes after this one.

THE DEVIL USES IDENTITY TO CONFUSE YOU

My people, hear this clearly:

The devil wants you to believe

that your identity on earth determines your value.

He whispers:

- **“Because you are this race, you are better.”**
- **“Because you are this nationality, you are superior.”**
- **“Because you are rich, you matter more.”**
- **“Because you are poor, you matter less.”**

All of it is imagination.

The Holy Spirit says:

“None of these identities matter in the world of God.

None of them follow you after death.”

Race, class, culture, status —

these are illusions created by the dark world

to divide you, distract you, and blind you.

PAIN ON EARTH IS NOTHING COMPARED TO THE DARK WORLD

My people:

Do not let the devil trick you.

Do not let him make you believe

that earth is the worst it can get.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Pain on earth is nothing compared to the dark world.”

Earth is temporary.

Earth is preparation.

Earth is mercy.

Earth is the chance to choose.

But the dark world —

that is where the real suffering begins

for those who reject the light.

And Heaven —

that is where the real life begins

for those who walk with Jesus.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Stay awake.

Stay wise.

Stay aligned with the Spirit.

Do not let the devil confuse you with identity.

Do not let him blind you with comparison.

Do not let him distract you with illusions.

Because the real beginning starts after death.

And the Holy Spirit wants you prepared.

CHAPTER 24 — THE DECEPTION OF THE DEAD AND THE DANGER OF MISPLACED WORSHIP

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

There are realms humans were never meant to enter without God's permission.

There are voices humans were never meant to follow without the Spirit's guidance.

There are boundaries humans were never meant to cross without divine authority.

Yet today, many walk into darkness thinking they are walking into truth.

1. The Illusion of Speaking to the Dead

Some people believe they can talk to the dead.

They think they have a "gift."

They think they have "access."

They think they have "spiritual insight."

But Jesus made something very clear:

"The dead will hear the voice of the Son of God."

Only His voice can reach the dead.

Not the voice of humans.

Not the voice of mediums.

Not the voice of psychics.

Not the voice of those who play with spirits they do not understand.

The ability to call the dead is not a human talent —

it is a divine authority reserved for Jesus alone.

So when people think they are speaking to the dead,

they are not speaking to their loved ones.

They are speaking to:

- **imitators**
- **deceivers**
- **spirits that mimic voices to gain access to the human mind**

This is one of the oldest tricks of darkness —

to make people believe they have a connection God never gave them.

2. The Devil’s Oldest Distraction

The enemy knows humans crave answers.

He knows grief makes people vulnerable.

He knows pain makes people desperate.

So he whispers:

“I can bring them back.”

“I can let you hear their voice.”

“I can give you closure.”

But he cannot resurrect.

He cannot restore.

He cannot speak life.

He can only imitate.

And imitation is the doorway to deception.

This is why Jesus warned us to stay awake.

Because darkness does not always appear violent —

sometimes it appears comforting.

3. When Anything Becomes More Valuable Than Life

There is another deception people rarely recognize:

Whenever you value anything above human life,

you have entered a form of worship.

Worship is not just singing.

Worship is not just prayer.

Worship is not just religion.

Worship is value.

Whatever you value most becomes your altar.

Some people worship:

- **money**
- **revenge**
- **status**
- **territory**
- **tradition**
- **pride**
- **ideology**
- **possessions**
- **power**

And when someone is willing to harm another human being for these things,

they have crossed into a deeper darkness.

Because taking a life is not just violence —

it is misplaced worship.

It is choosing an idol over a soul.

It is choosing a desire over a human being.

It is choosing darkness over the image of God.

4. The Spiritual Weight of Taking a Life

People think murder is just a crime.

But spiritually, it is much more.

Taking a life means:

- **you valued something more than a soul**
- **you elevated your desire above God's creation**
- **you placed your will above His command**
- **you worshiped your anger, your pride, or your fear**

This is why Jesus warned:

"Do not kill."

Not just because it destroys a body —

but because it reveals a heart that has bowed to the wrong master.

5. The Call to Discernment

My people, understand this:

Not every spiritual experience is holy.

Not every voice is from God.

Not every “gift” is divine.

Not every supernatural moment is from Heaven.

Discernment is not optional —

it is protection.

If you do not test the spirits,

you will trust the wrong voice.

If you do not guard your heart,

you will follow the wrong path.

If you do not value life the way God values it,

you will worship things that cannot save you.

6. The Warning of This Chapter

Be careful with the unseen.

Be careful with the voices you follow.

Be careful with the things you value.

Be careful with the desires you elevate.

Because darkness does not always come with horns —

sometimes it comes with comfort, imitation, and false light.

And misplaced worship is the fastest way to lose your soul.

CHAPTER 25 — THE FORBIDDEN GATE: WHY THE LIVING MUST NOT SEEK THE DEAD

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

There are boundaries God Himself established between the living and the dead.

These boundaries are not cultural.

They are not optional.

They are not flexible.

They are divine laws.

And one of the clearest laws in Scripture is this:

The living must not communicate with the dead.

Not through rituals.

Not through mediums.

Not through ceremonies.

Not through dreams.

Not through "spirit guides."

Not through ancestors.

Not through any system that claims to open that door.

1. Only Jesus Has Authority Over the Dead

Jesus said:

"The dead will hear His voice."

Not your voice.

Not a priest's voice.

Not a medium's voice.

Not a psychic’s voice.

Not a ritual’s voice.

Only Jesus.

He alone has the authority to call the dead.

He alone has the power to resurrect.

He alone has the right to speak into that realm.

So when people believe they are “talking to the dead,”

they are not speaking to their loved ones.

They are speaking to imitators —

spirits that mimic voices to deceive the living.

This is why God forbids it.

Not to limit us,

but to protect us.

2. The Devil Uses This Deception to Disturb Humanity

The enemy knows grief makes people vulnerable.

He knows pain makes people desperate.

He knows humans long for connection.

So he creates illusions:

“I can let you hear their voice.”

“I can bring them back.”

“I can give you answers.”

But he cannot resurrect.

He cannot restore.

He cannot speak life.

He can only imitate.

And imitation is the doorway to bondage.

3. Nations That Normalize This Practice Are in Spiritual Danger

Look at the countries and regions where communicating with the dead is normalized:

- **Haiti**

- **Benin**
- **Togo**
- **Nigeria**
- **Ghana**
- **Cuba**
- **Dominican Republic**
- **and in the United States — Louisiana**

These places are not cursed.

The people are not evil.

The cultures are not the enemy.

But the systems practiced there —

the rituals, the ceremonies, the ancestor worship, the spiritual intermediaries —

open doors God commanded us to keep shut.

And when a door God closed is forced open,

darkness enters disguised as tradition.

My people, wake up.

Look at the spiritual confusion.

Look at the cycles of suffering.

Look at the unrest.

Look at the fear.

Look at the oppression.

Look at the deception.

These are not coincidences.

They are consequences.

Not because of the people —

but because of the systems they were taught to trust.

4. Misplaced Value Is a Form of Worship

People don’t realize this:

Whatever you value more than human life becomes your god.

Some value:

- **rituals**
- **traditions**
- **revenge**

- **territory**
- **power**
- **money**
- **status**
- **spiritual experiences**

And when someone is willing to harm another human being for these things,

they have entered a deeper darkness.

Because taking a life is not just violence —

it is worship.

It is choosing an idol over a soul.

It is choosing desire over humanity.

It is choosing darkness over the image of God.

This is why Jesus said:

“Do not kill.”

Not just because it destroys a body —

but because it reveals a heart that bowed to the wrong master.

5. The Call to Wake Up

My people, understand this:

Communicating with the dead is forbidden because it opens the wrong door.

Valuing anything above human life is forbidden because it creates the wrong god.

These two deceptions work together:

- **one pulls people into darkness**
- **the other blinds them to the value of life**

This is why Jesus said:

“Watch.”

Because darkness does not always appear violent —

sometimes it appears cultural, traditional, or comforting.

But comfort is not the measure of truth.

Jesus is.

6. The Warning of This Chapter

Wake up, people.

Do not follow systems God never approved.

Do not trust voices Jesus did not authorize.

Do not open doors the Holy Spirit closed.

Do not value anything above human life.

Do not bow to traditions that lead to bondage.

Because the moment you cross that line,

you are no longer dealing with culture —

you are dealing with spirits that seek to control, deceive, and destroy.

And Jesus is the only One who can break that chain.

CHAPTER 26 — THE SPIRITUAL DOORS: HOW THEY OPEN, HOW THEY CLOSE, AND WHO CONTROLS THEM

My people, listen with spiritual intelligence:

After understanding the forbidden gate between the living and the dead,

you must now understand the doors of the spirit —

because every influence, every deception, every attack

enters through a door.

Some doors God opens.

Some doors God closes.

Some doors the devil tries to force open.

And some doors humans open without knowing the consequences.

This chapter reveals how spiritual doors work

and why your life depends on them.

1. Every Spirit Enters Through a Door

My people, hear this truth:

No spirit enters your life without a door.

- **Light enters through obedience.**
- **Darkness enters through disobedience.**
- **The Holy Spirit enters through surrender.**
- **Demonic spirits enter through invitation or ignorance.**

This is why Jesus said:

“Watch.”

Because the door you leave open

determines the spirit that enters.

2. God Opens Doors for Protection — Not Curiosity

Some doors God opens:

- **revelation**
- **guidance**
- **protection**
- **purpose**
- **destiny**

These doors lead to clarity and life.

But God also closes doors:

- **communication with the dead**
- **occult practices**
- **ancestor worship**
- **spiritual intermediaries**
- **rituals that imitate resurrection**

These doors are closed for your protection,

not to limit you.

When God closes a door,

it is because something dangerous stands behind it.

3. The Devil Opens Doors Through Deception

The enemy cannot open a door by force.

He opens doors through:

- **lies**
- **imitation**
- **emotional weakness**
- **grief**
- **curiosity**
- **tradition**
- **culture**

He whispers:

“It’s harmless.”

“It’s your heritage.”

“It’s just a ritual.”

“It’s just communication.”

“It’s just a dream.”

But every small door becomes a large doorway.

Darkness never enters loudly.

It enters quietly.

4. Humans Open Doors Without Knowing It

My people, understand this:

Humans open spiritual doors through:

- **anger**
- **jealousy**
- **revenge**
- **lust**
- **pride**
- **fear**
- **hatred**
- **idolatry**
- **obsession**
- **unforgiveness**

These emotions are not just feelings —

they are keys.

Every emotion you refuse to surrender

becomes a door the enemy can use.

This is why Jesus said:

“Guard your heart.”

Because your heart is the doorway to your spirit.

5. The Most Dangerous Door Is Misplaced Worship

Chapter 25 revealed this truth:

Whatever you value more than human life becomes your god.

That value becomes a door.

People open doors through:

- **tradition**
- **rituals**
- **revenge**
- **money**
- **status**
- **power**
- **spiritual experiences**

And when a person harms another human being

for any of these things,

they have opened the darkest door of all.

Because taking a life is not just violence —

it is worship of the wrong master.

6. Only Jesus Has the Authority to Close Every Door

My people, listen:

You cannot close spiritual doors by yourself.

You cannot fight spirits with emotion.

You cannot break deception with willpower.

Only Jesus has the authority to:

- **close demonic doors**
- **seal forbidden gates**
- **break spiritual contracts**
- **silence imitating spirits**
- **protect your soul**

This is why He said:

“I am the door.”

He is the only doorway to life

and the only barrier against darkness.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

- **Watch the doors you open.**
- **Watch the doors you close.**
- **Watch the doors you ignore.**
- **Watch the doors you inherit from culture.**
- **Watch the doors you accept from tradition.**

Because every spirit enters through a door —

and only Jesus can guard the right ones.

Walk in truth.

Walk in justice.

Walk in alignment.

Walk in the Spirit.

Because the door you choose

determines the world you enter.

CHAPTER 27 — YOUR SOUL NEEDS A PLACE TO REST

My people, listen with your spirit:

Whether you are rich or poor,

whether you have everything or nothing,

whether you are successful or struggling,

you must remember one truth:

Your soul needs a place to rest.

The world teaches you to chase:

- **money**
- **status**
- **comfort**
- **possessions**
- **success**

But the world never teaches you

to prepare a home for your soul.

You work to have a house for your body.

You work to have a car for your body.

You work to have comfort for your body.

But what about your soul?

Your soul also needs a place to stay.

Your soul also needs a place to rest.

Your soul also needs a home.

And if you do not prepare one,

your soul will wander without direction.

THE TRUTH ABOUT SPIRITS WITHOUT A HOME

My people, hear this carefully:

There are people in the world who serve dark spirits.

Some of them know exactly what they are dealing with.

Some of them do not.

These spirits do not have bodies.

They cannot rest.

They cannot settle.

They cannot find peace.

They wander:

- **under trees**
- **near water**
- **in abandoned places**
- **in confusion**
- **in thirst**
- **in misery**

Why?

Because a spirit without a body has no home.

This is why your soul must be protected.

This is why your soul must be prepared.

This is why your soul must belong to Jesus.

Without Him,

your soul becomes unstable —

not evil,

not condemned,

but without direction.

Your soul needs a place to rest

just like your body does.

THE NEW BODY JESUS PROMISED

My people:

Jesus promised something powerful —

something most people ignore:

A new body for your soul.

A body that does not age.

A body that does not break.

A body that does not suffer.

A body that does not die.

God knows your soul cannot exist without a body.

He designed the soul and the body to work together.

This is why resurrection exists.

This is why Jesus rose.

This is why He promised we would rise too.

But hear this truth:

If you do not prepare your soul,

you cannot receive the new body.

Not because God rejects you,

but because your soul is not aligned with Him.

A soul without preparation

is like a house without a foundation —

it collapses.

THE DEVIL DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THE DESIGN OF GOD

My people:

The devil knows souls need a body.

He knows resurrection is real.

He knows Jesus is coming back.

But he does not understand

that God never created evil spirits to have bodies.

This is why they fight.

This is why they attack.

This is why they try to confuse you.

This is why they try to stop you.

They want to prevent as many souls as possible

from receiving the new body God promised.

Because once you receive that body,

you are untouchable.

This is why the devil loves when people say:

“When I die, everything is over.”

He loves that lie

because he knows your soul continues

and he knows you need that new body.

THE ANCIENT ONES ARE WAITING TOO

My people:

Abraham is waiting.

Noah is waiting.

Job is waiting.

Jacob is waiting.

Isaac is waiting.

Mary is waiting.

The prophets are waiting.

The faithful ones are waiting.

They are waiting for the resurrection —

the moment when their souls receive the new body

that God promised.

If they are waiting,

why aren’t you preparing?

WHY I NEED THE NEW BODY

My people:

I need that new body too.

Not because I fear death,

but because I love creation.

I love the mountains.

I love the oceans.

I love the sky.

I love the universe God made.

And I know you also have something you love —

something in nature,

something in creation,

something in the universe

that speaks to your soul.

Your soul was designed to enjoy creation

with the body God will give you.

But you must prepare for it.

FINAL COMMAND OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Do not live only for your body.

Do not live only for your money.

Do not live only for your goals.

Do not live only for your comfort.

Prepare a place for your soul.

Ask yourself:

“My body has a home.

Does my soul have one?”

If the answer is no,

then your time is now.

Listen to the Holy Spirit.

Follow Jesus.

Align your soul with God.

Prepare for the new body He promised.

Because when the resurrection comes,

your soul will need a place to rest —

and only Jesus can give it.

CHAPTER 28 — THE PLACE JESUS PREPARED

My people, listen carefully:

When Jesus said,

“I go to prepare a place for you,”

He was not speaking about a vacation house in the clouds.

He was speaking about a place for your spirit.

Right now, you do not yet have the new body He promised.

Your spirit is real.

Your spirit is alive.

But your spirit is still inside a temporary body.

So Jesus went ahead of you

to prepare a place where your spirit can stay

until the day your new body is given.

WHERE DO YOU GO WHEN YOU DIE?

My people, many of you are confused about this.

You ask:

- **“When I die, where do I go?”**
- **“Do I disappear?”**
- **“Do I sleep?”**
- **“Do I stay in the grave?”**

Here is the truth:

Your spirit goes to the same place Abraham is.

The same place Mary is.

The same place all who truly belong to God are.

A place of rest.

A place of waiting.

A place Jesus Himself prepared.

But hear this warning:

If your spirit is not there,

it means your spirit is still on earth —

exposed, unsettled, and in danger.

ONLY ONE HAS POWER OVER THE SPIRIT

My people, remember what Jesus said:

The One you should fear

is the One who can deal with both body and spirit.

Only Jesus has that authority.

Not the devil.

Not demons.

Not any dark power.

If your spirit remains on earth after death,

it is not safe.

It is not covered.

It is ready to be destroyed —

and the only One who can do that

is the same One who created it.

Jesus even said that your body will respond to His voice

in the grave if you believe there is a God.

If the body can hear Him in the tomb,

how much more your spirit?

THE NEW BODY WILL STAND ON EARTH

My people, hear this revelation:

When the time comes for the new body,

you will not float in the sky forever.

You will not become a cloud or a shadow.

When the promise is fulfilled,

those who receive the new body

will stand right here —

on a renewed earth.

Heaven and earth will no longer be separated.

They will be one reality.

God’s presence and God’s people

sharing the same creation,

with spirits clothed in bodies

that cannot die.

WHY THIS MATTERS NOW

My people:

This is not information for later.

This is a warning for now.

If your spirit does not belong

in the place Jesus prepared,

it will remain where it should not be.

If your spirit is not aligned with Him now,

it will not be ready

for the day heaven and earth become one.

So ask yourself:

- **Does my spirit have a place to go?**
- **Am I living like someone who believes there is a God?**
- **Am I preparing for the body Jesus promised?**

FINAL WORD OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Jesus already did His part —

He went ahead to prepare a place for your spirit.

Now it is your turn

to prepare your spirit for that place.

Because when the new body comes,

and when heaven and earth are united,

only those whose spirits belong to Him

will stand in that new creation.

CHAPTER 29 — THE THREE WORLDS AND THE GREAT CONFUSION

My people, listen with your spirit:

According to the Holy Spirit,

there are three worlds:

- **The physical world — the one you see.**
- **The world of darkness — where the lost spirits live.**
- **The world of God — the place prepared for those who follow Jesus.**

You live in the physical world,

but you have been placed inside a puzzle.

You are trying to understand life,

yet you do not realize

that everything you need is already inside you,

and the universe around you

is only the board where the puzzle is played.

But humanity imagines things

that have no meaning at all.

You imagine other gods visiting the earth.

You imagine discrimination as your identity.

You imagine you came from monkeys.

You imagine you came from other planets.

You imagine stories that lead nowhere.

The devil has confused humanity so deeply

that people no longer know what to think.

BE GRATEFUL YOU AT LEAST UNDERSTAND THE PHYSICAL WORLD

You see how miserable the physical world is.

You see the suffering, the chaos, the confusion.

And yet many of you still think

that this is not enough —

so you begin doing the devil's work

without even knowing it.

You are preparing yourselves

for the dark world,

the world where the lost spirits live

after they leave their bodies.

Remember:

The devil does not know how to lead.

Look at the chaos he created on earth.

That is his leadership.

YOUR ONLY CHANCE IS THE BODY YOU HAVE RIGHT NOW

The Holy Spirit says:

"Your body is your chance."

As long as you are in this body,

Jesus gives you the opportunity to change,

to escape the dark world,

to choose the right path.

But when you lose this body,

if you did not follow Him,

you will go exactly where you belong —

not because God rejected you,

but because you chose the voice you followed.

THE DARK SPIRITS LIVE HERE — NOT IN HEAVEN

My people:

The dark spirits live:

- **in mountains**
- **in the air**

- **in the waters**
- **in the trees**
- **in the empty places**
- **in the shadows of the earth**

These are the “gods” people imagine.

These are the spirits people worship without knowing.

These are the voices that confuse the world.

Think about it again.

When someone who understands the devil’s tricks

tries to warn you,

your answer should not be:

“I disagree.”

Because a warning is a warning.

It does not depend on agreement.

It does not depend on opinion.

It does not depend on debate.

When the time comes for the result,

it will fall on you,

not on the one who warned you.

There is no need for argument.

The truth does not argue.

The truth stands.

And the one who rejects the truth

will find himself homeless in his own world,

because he refused the only path

that could have led him home.

CHAPTER 30 — THE THREE WORLDS YOU LIVE BETWEEN

My people, listen with your spirit:

According to the Holy Spirit,

you live in a world you can see,

but you are influenced by worlds you cannot see.

There are three worlds:

- **The physical world — where your body walks, works, and breathes.**
- **The dark world — where the lost spirits wander without direction.**
- **The world of God — the place prepared for those who follow Jesus.**

Most people only recognize the first world

because it is the one their eyes can touch.

But the Holy Spirit says:

"The physical world is only the surface —

the smallest part of your existence."

You think you understand life

because you can see the ground beneath your feet,

but you do not realize

that every thought, every desire, every fear

is influenced by the worlds you cannot see.

THE PHYSICAL WORLD IS YOUR TEMPORARY ASSIGNMENT

Your body belongs to the physical world.

It is the tool you were given

to make choices,

to learn truth,

to decide your direction.

This world is limited.

It is fragile.

It is temporary.

But it is the only place

where you can choose your eternal path.

THE DARK WORLD PULLS THOSE WHO WALK WITHOUT GUIDANCE

The Holy Spirit says:

“The dark world is not far away —

it is around you,

waiting for those who walk without light.”

The lost spirits move in places

where truth is rejected

and confusion is welcomed.

They whisper ideas that sound intelligent

but lead nowhere.

They offer shortcuts

that end in emptiness.

They promise freedom

but deliver chains.

This is the world

that tries to influence your thoughts

when you do not guard your spirit.

THE WORLD OF GOD IS THE HOME PREPARED FOR THOSE WHO FOLLOW JESUS

The world of God is not a myth.

It is not imagination.

It is not a story for comfort.

It is the place Jesus spoke about when He said:

“I go to prepare a place for you.”

This world is built on truth,

not confusion.

On light,

not shadows.

On life,

not survival.

It is the world

where the Holy Spirit comes from,

the world where your spirit belongs

if you choose the path of Jesus.

YOU STAND BETWEEN THESE WORLDS — AND YOUR CHOICE DECIDES YOUR DIRECTION

My people:

You are not trapped.

You are not powerless.

You are not abandoned.

You stand between three worlds,

and the Holy Spirit says:

“Your decision in the physical world

determines where your spirit will live

when the body is gone.”

The dark world pulls without purpose.

The world of God calls with truth.

The physical world gives you the chance

to choose which voice you follow.

This is why the Holy Spirit warns you.

Not to control you.

Not to frighten you.

But to show you

that every step you take

moves you toward one world

or the other.

FINAL WORD OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Do not be fooled by what you see.

Do not be controlled by what you imagine.

Do not be guided by confusion.

You live in one world,

but you are shaped by two others.

Choose the world

that leads to life.

Choose the world

that Jesus prepared.

Choose the world

that recognizes your spirit.

Because when the body is gone,

you will live in the world

you chose to follow.

CHAPTER 31 — THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN SURVIVING AND SAVING YOUR SOUL

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

In this world, people will do anything to survive.

Some will steal.

Some will lie.

Some will fall into corruption.

Some will even kill.

Some will trick others just to make it through the day.

Others will work hard,

sweat every hour,

fight for every dollar,

just to eat,

to have a roof,

to clothe themselves.

And some will beg —

not because they want to,

but because life has pushed them to the edge.

All of this is the physical part of survival,

and Jesus spoke about it clearly in the Scriptures.

But here is the problem:

Many people care only about the physical

and ignore the spiritual.

1. MANY DON’T CARE ABOUT THEIR SPIRIT — AND MANY DON’T KNOW HOW

My people, hear this truth:

Some people don’t care about their spiritual life.

Some want to care,

but they don’t know how.

Some try,

but they keep falling into darkness

because the congregations they follow

lead them the wrong way.

They try to do better,

but things get worse.

They try to find light,

but they end up more confused.

Why?

Because many congregations today

teach people how to survive physically,

but not how to grow spiritually.

They teach entertainment,

not transformation.

They teach tradition,

not truth.

They teach noise,

not the Holy Spirit.

2. SPIRITUAL GROWTH IS NOT “HAVING FUN” — IT IS SEEKING THE HOLY SPIRIT

My people, listen:

Some think “taking care of themselves spiritually”

means going to events,

dancing,

singing,

or having a good time.

But that is still physical.

Spiritual growth is not entertainment.

Spiritual growth is not emotion.

Spiritual growth is not excitement.

The only way to grow spiritually

is to seek help from the Holy Spirit.

Not from a system.

Not from a denomination.

Not from a human leader.

From the Spirit of God Himself.

3. IF YOUR CONGREGATION DOESN’T TEACH YOU HOW TO HEAR GOD — LEAVE IT

My people, hear this clearly:

Ask yourself:

Does the congregation you follow

teach you how to hear the Holy Spirit?

If the answer is no,

then they are not guiding you to Jesus.

Because the Holy Spirit is the only One

who can teach you truth,

guide your steps,

and protect your soul.

This book is here to help you:

- **learn what Jesus said**
- **understand His message**
- **walk in justice and truth**

4. HOW TO BEGIN YOUR SPIRITUAL WALK THE RIGHT WAY

My people, listen carefully:

If you want to grow spiritually,

you must do three things:

1. Learn the words of King Jesus.

Not the version from religion —

the version from Scripture.

2. Stand for justice and truth.

Every day.

In every decision.

In every action.

3. Ask for help in everything you do.

Throughout the day, call on Jesus.

Speak His name.

Ask for mercy.

Ask for guidance.

You should speak Jesus’ name

hundreds of times a day —

not as a ritual,

but as a connection,

a reminder,

a protection.

When you call His name,

you are asking Him

to save your soul

and strengthen your spirit.

5. ADMIT YOUR WEAKNESS — DON’T FIGHT IT ALONE

My people, hear this truth:

Do not hide your weaknesses.

Do not pretend you are strong.

Do not fight your battles alone.

Admit your weakness to Jesus.

Speak it.

Expose it.

Bring it into the light.

When you do this,

your weaknesses will begin to fade

naturally,

without force,

without pressure.

The Holy Spirit will remove them

while you rest.

6. BE CAREFUL WITH WHAT YOU SEE IN YOUR SLEEP

My people, listen:

Your dreams can be:

- **messages**
- **warnings**
- **attacks**
- **or confusion**

Do not trust everything you see —

positive or negative.

Guard yourself.

Protect your spirit.

Wait for the Holy Spirit to give you clarity.

Because not every dream comes from God.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Surviving physically is not enough.

You must protect your soul.

You must grow spiritually.

You must learn to hear the Holy Spirit.

Do not trust every congregation.

Do not trust every leader.

Do not trust every dream.

Trust Jesus.

Call His name.

Stand for truth.

Stand for justice.

Let the Holy Spirit guide you.

Because Jesus’ way

is the only way

that leads to life.

CHAPTER 32 — THE WAR FOR THE MIND: HOW DARKNESS ATTACKS THROUGH THOUGHT, FEAR, AND IDENTITY

My people, listen with your spirit:

Every battle you face in life begins long before anything happens in the physical world.

The real war starts in the mind.

Before the enemy attacks your finances,

before he attacks your relationships,

before he attacks your purpose,

before he attacks your peace —

he attacks your thoughts.

Because if he can control your mind,

he can control your life.

This chapter exposes how darkness works,

how thoughts become strongholds,

how fear becomes a prison,

and how identity becomes the battlefield

where destinies are won or lost.

THE MIND IS THE FIRST BATTLEFIELD

Nothing in your life changes until your mind changes.

Nothing in your life breaks until a thought breaks.

Nothing in your life rises until your thinking rises.

The enemy knows this.

That’s why he doesn’t start with:

- **sickness**
- **poverty**
- **temptation**
- **conflict**
- **circumstances**

He starts with thoughts.

A whisper.

A suggestion.

A doubt.

A fear.

A lie.

Because if he can plant a thought,

he can grow a stronghold.

HOW DARKNESS ATTACKS THE MIND

Darkness does not need to overpower you.

It only needs to influence you.

It attacks through:

- **fear — to paralyze you**
- **doubt — to weaken you**
- **confusion — to distract you**
- **shame — to silence you**
- **lies — to mislead you**
- **identity distortion — to disconnect you from God**

The enemy does not need to destroy you.

He only needs to make you destroy yourself.

He only needs to convince you:

- **you’re not enough**
- **you’re not loved**
- **you’re not forgiven**
- **you’re not chosen**
- **you’re not capable**
- **you’re not worthy**

Once you believe the lie,

he no longer has to fight you —

you fight yourself.

FEAR: THE OLDEST WEAPON IN THE WAR

Fear is not an emotion.

Fear is a spirit.

Scripture says:

“God has not given us the spirit of fear.”

Fear is the enemy’s favorite weapon because it:

- **shuts down faith**
- **shuts down clarity**
- **shuts down purpose**
- **shuts down identity**
- **shuts down spiritual hearing**

Fear makes you imagine a future without God.

Fear makes you believe a lie louder than truth.

Fear makes you surrender battles you were meant to win.

Fear is the enemy’s prophecy —

a prediction of a future God never planned.

IDENTITY: THE ENEMY’S PRIMARY TARGET

If the enemy can confuse your identity,

he can control your destiny.

This is why he attacked:

- **Adam and Eve’s identity (“You will be like God”)**
- **Jesus’ identity (“If you are the Son of God…”)**
- **Your identity (“You’re nothing… you’re alone… you’re broken…”)**

Identity is the foundation of spiritual power.

If you don’t know who you are,

you won’t know what you carry.

The enemy wants you to forget:

- **you are made in God’s image**
- **you are filled with God’s Spirit**
- **you are chosen**
- **you are forgiven**
- **you are called**
- **you are protected**
- **you are loved**

Because a believer who knows their identity

is unstoppable.

THOUGHTS BECOME STRONGHOLDS

A stronghold is not a demon.

A stronghold is a lie you believe.

It begins as a thought:

“I’m not good enough.”

“I’ll never change.”

“God doesn’t hear me.”

“I’m alone.”

“I’m cursed.”

“I’m broken.”

“I’m worthless.”

If you repeat a lie long enough, it becomes a belief.

If you believe it long enough, it becomes your identity.

If it becomes your identity, it becomes your prison.

Strongholds are mental prisons

built with spiritual lies.

THE ENEMY USES YOUR OWN VOICE AGAINST YOU

The most dangerous thoughts

are not the ones that sound demonic.

They are the ones that sound like you.

The enemy whispers in first person:

“I can’t do this.”

“I’m a failure.”

“I’m not loved.”

“I’m not worthy.”

“I’m going to lose.”

He wants you to think the lie is your own thought.

Because if you own the lie,

you will defend it.

THE HOLY SPIRIT SPEAKS TRUTH TO THE MIND

Just as darkness attacks the mind,

the Holy Spirit strengthens it.

The Spirit speaks:

- **conviction**
- **clarity**
- **peace**
- **direction**
- **identity**
- **truth**

The Spirit does not shout —

He whispers, because He is close.

The Spirit does not confuse —

He clarifies, because He is truth.

The Spirit does not condemn —

He corrects, because He is love.

The Spirit does not manipulate —

He guides, because He is gentle.

HOW TO WIN THE WAR IN THE MIND

Victory begins with awareness.

You cannot defeat what you cannot identify.

There are three steps to winning the war:

1. Expose the lie

You cannot fight a lie you haven’t recognized.

2. Replace it with truth

Truth is not positive thinking —

truth is spiritual reality.

3. Repeat truth until it becomes identity

The same way lies become strongholds,

truth becomes freedom.

Truth repeated becomes belief.

Belief becomes identity.

Identity becomes power.

YOUR MIND DETERMINES YOUR FUTURE

Your life moves in the direction

of your strongest thoughts.

If your thoughts are filled with fear,

your life will shrink.

If your thoughts are filled with lies,

your life will break.

If your thoughts are filled with truth,

your life will rise.

The enemy knows this.

That’s why he fights your mind so aggressively.

But God knows this too.

That’s why He placed His Spirit inside you.

The war for your mind is real —

but so is the victory God has given you.

THE CALL TO MENTAL FREEDOM

You are not called to live in fear.

You are not called to live in confusion.

You are not called to live in shame.

You are not called to live in mental prisons.

You are called to:

- **clarity**
- **peace**
- **identity**
- **purpose**
- **truth**
- **freedom**

The war for your mind

is the war for your destiny.

And the moment you choose:

- **truth over lies**
- **light over darkness**

- **identity over confusion**
- **faith over fear**

the war begins to shift in your favor.

CHAPTER 33 — THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH VS. THE SPIRIT OF DECEPTION: HOW TO DISCERN WHAT SPEAKS TO YOU

My people, listen with your spirit:

Every voice you hear in life is not your own.

Every thought that enters your mind is not from you.

Every conviction, every impulse, every idea, every whisper

comes from one of three sources:

- **The Spirit of God**
- **Your own human mind**
- **The spirit of deception**

Most people cannot tell the difference.

That is why confusion spreads.

That is why people fall into traps.

That is why entire nations lose their way.

And that is why believers who love God

still make decisions that destroy their lives.

This chapter teaches you how to discern the difference

between the Spirit of Truth and the spirit of deception —

because your destiny depends on it.

THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH — WHAT HE SOUNDS LIKE

The Spirit of Truth is the Holy Spirit.

He does not speak with confusion.

He does not speak with fear.

He does not speak with manipulation.

The Spirit of Truth speaks with:

- **clarity**
- **peace**
- **conviction**
- **direction**
- **identity**
- **justice**
- **righteousness**

When the Spirit of Truth speaks, something inside you knows —

not emotionally, but spiritually.

You feel:

- **a pull toward what is right**
- **a desire to stand for justice**
- **a conviction to correct your path**
- **a peace that doesn't make sense**
- **a clarity that cuts through confusion**
- **a strength to do what is difficult**
- **a reminder of who you are in God**

The Spirit of Truth always aligns with the character of Jesus.

If the voice leads you toward love, courage, righteousness, honesty, compassion, and justice —

it is Him.

THE SPIRIT OF DECEPTION — HOW IT WORKS

The spirit of deception does not show up with horns and darkness.

It shows up with:

- **half-truths**
- **emotional impulses**
- **religious language**
- **cultural beliefs**
- **personal desires**
- **familiar voices**
- **logical arguments**

Deception does not sound evil.

It sounds reasonable.

It whispers:

- **"It's not that bad."**
- **"Everyone does it."**
- **"You deserve this."**
- **"No one will know."**
- **"God understands."**

- **“Follow your heart.”**
- **“This is just who you are.”**

The spirit of deception always attacks:

- **identity**
- **purpose**
- **truth**
- **clarity**
- **self-control**
- **discernment**

It wants you confused, emotional, reactive, and spiritually blind.

THE SPIRIT OF DECEPTION USES FAMILIAR VOICES

This is the part people never expect.

The spirit of deception can speak through:

- **your own thoughts**
- **your emotions**
- **your fears**
- **your desires**
- **your trauma**
- **your memories**
- **your friends**
- **your family**
- **your congregation**
- **your pastor**
- **your culture**
- **your traditions**

Just because a voice is familiar

does not mean it is true.

Just because a voice is religious

does not mean it is righteous.

Just because a voice is emotional

does not mean it is spiritual.

The enemy does not need to shout.

He only needs to sound like you.

THE HUMAN MIND — THE NEUTRAL BATTLEFIELD

Your mind is not the enemy.

Your mind is the battleground.

It receives signals from both sides:

- **impulses from the flesh**
- **whispers from the Spirit**
- **lies from the enemy**

Your mind is where:

- **truth becomes belief**
- **lies become strongholds**
- **fear becomes paralysis**
- **faith becomes courage**
- **identity becomes destiny**

This is why Scripture says:

“Be transformed by the renewing of your mind.”

Your mind is the gate.

What you allow in determines what comes out.

HOW TO DISCERN THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH

There are three tests that reveal whether a voice is from God:

1. The Truth Test

Does it align with Scripture, righteousness, and the character of Jesus?

2. The Peace Test

Does it bring peace, even if it challenges you?

3. The Fruit Test

Does it produce:

- **clarity**
- **strength**
- **conviction**
- **righteousness**
- **justice**
- **humility**
- **love**

If the voice produces fear, confusion, pride, chaos, or compromise —

it is not God.

HOW TO IDENTIFY THE SPIRIT OF DECEPTION

The spirit of deception always produces:

- **confusion**
- **fear**
- **guilt**
- **shame**
- **impulsiveness**

- **emotional decisions**
- **spiritual blindness**
- **self-centeredness**
- **compromise**
- **excuses**

It pushes you to act quickly, emotionally, or secretly.

The Spirit of Truth never rushes you into sin.

The spirit of deception always does.

WHY DISCERNMENT IS THE MOST IMPORTANT SPIRITUAL SKILL

Discernment is not suspicion.

Discernment is not paranoia.

Discernment is not fear.

Discernment is the ability to recognize:

- **what is God**
- **what is you**
- **what is the enemy**

Without discernment:

- **you will trust the wrong voices**
- **you will follow the wrong impulses**
- **you will believe the wrong thoughts**
- **you will walk into the wrong battles**
- **you will accept the wrong identity**

Discernment protects your destiny.

THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH LEADS YOU TO FREEDOM

Where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is freedom.

Freedom from:

- **lies**
- **fear**
- **confusion**
- **manipulation**
- **shame**
- **spiritual blindness**

Freedom to:

- **think clearly**
- **walk boldly**
- **love deeply**
- **stand for justice**

- **live with purpose**
- **hear God’s voice**

The Spirit of Truth does not just guide you —

He liberates you.

THE SPIRIT OF DECEPTION LEADS YOU TO BONDAGE

Bondage does not always look like chains.

Sometimes it looks like:

- **anxiety**
- **addiction**
- **toxic relationships**
- **self-hatred**
- **confusion**
- **emotional instability**
- **spiritual numbness**
- **cycles you can’t break**

The spirit of deception wants you trapped in patterns

that feel normal but destroy you slowly.

THE CALL TO DISCERNMENT

You cannot afford to live spiritually blind.

Not in this generation.

Not in this world.

Not in this spiritual climate.

You must learn to:

- **test every voice**
- **question every impulse**
- **examine every thought**
- **weigh every emotion**
- **discern every spirit**

Because your destiny depends on hearing the right voice.

And the right voice is already within you.

The Spirit of Truth is not far away.

He is not silent.

He is not distant.

He is speaking.

He is guiding.

He is revealing.

He is protecting.

He is leading you into all truth.

The question is not whether God is speaking.

The question is whether you are listening.

CHAPTER 34 — THE FALSE PEACE: HOW THE WORLD USES COMFORT TO SILENCE THE HUMAN SPIRIT

My people, listen with awakened hearts:

There is a deception spreading across the world that looks harmless,

sounds comforting,

and feels peaceful —

but it is one of the enemy’s most effective traps.

It is the illusion of false peace.

Not the peace that comes from God,

but the peace that comes from distraction,

from comfort,

from emotional numbness,

from spiritual sleep.

The world has learned how to silence the human spirit

without ever raising a weapon.

FALSE PEACE IS MORE DANGEROUS THAN OPEN WAR

When people face hardship,

they cry out to God.

They seek truth.

They search for meaning.

But when people feel “comfortable,”

they stop listening.

They stop questioning.

They stop growing.

They stop fighting.

The enemy knows this.

If he cannot break you,

he will soften you.

If he cannot destroy you,

he will distract you.

If he cannot silence your voice,

he will fill your life with noise

until you forget you even had a voice.

This is the false peace the world offers.

THE WORLD WANTS YOU CALM — NOT AWAKE

Look around:

entertainment everywhere

endless comfort

emotional sedation

spiritual laziness

people avoiding truth because it “disturbs their peace”

The world teaches:

“Don’t think too deeply.”

“Don’t question anything.”

“Don’t confront injustice.”

“Don’t disturb the system.”

“Just relax and enjoy life.”

But this is not peace.

This is spiritual anesthesia.

A sleeping humanity is easier to control

than a conscious one.

generation.

He fears a spiritually awake one.

He fears people who:

think for themselves

question lies

confront injustice

seek truth

listen to the Holy Spirit

refuse to be controlled

This is why the world pushes comfort so aggressively.

Comfort kills urgency.

Comfort kills purpose.

Comfort kills spiritual hunger.

A comfortable human is easy to silence.

A comfortable human is easy to manipulate.

A comfortable human is easy to distract.

THE HOLY SPIRIT DISTURBS BEFORE HE BRINGS PEACE

When the Holy Spirit moves,

He does not put you to sleep —

He wakes you up.

He stirs your conscience.

He exposes lies.

He reveals hidden motives.

He breaks illusions.

He confronts false peace.

The Holy Spirit does not come to make you “comfortable.”

He comes to make you alive.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this clearly:

Do not accept the world’s version of peace.

Do not let comfort silence your spirit.

Do not let distraction replace purpose.

Do not let emotional numbness replace truth.

Do not let false peace blind you to spiritual reality.

You were not created to sleep through your destiny.

You were created to rise,

to see,

to discern,

to act,

to stand,

to awaken others.

Reject the false peace of the world.

Embrace the true peace of God —

the peace that brings clarity,

courage,

and spiritual awakening.

Because a generation that wakes up

cannot be controlled by darkness.TRUE PEACE COMES WITH TRUTH — NOT ESCAPE

Jesus said:

“My peace I give you, not as the world gives.”

The world gives peace through:

distraction

entertainment

denial

avoidance

emotional numbness

But Jesus gives peace through:

truth

clarity

courage

conviction

spiritual strength

True peace wakes you up.

False peace puts you to sleep.

THE ENEMY WANTS A SILENT GENERATION

My people, understand this:

The enemy does not fear a loud

CHAPTER 35 — THE BATTLE FOR THE HEART: WHY MOTIVES MATTER MORE THAN ACTIONS

My people, listen with your spirit:

Every action a person takes is judged by the world at the surface level.

People look at what you did, what you said, how you behaved, and how you performed.

But God does not judge the surface.

God does not measure the action first.

God looks deeper — into the place no human eye can see.

God judges the heart.

God weighs the motives.

God examines the intention behind the action.

This is why two people can do the same thing,

and one is righteous while the other is wrong.

This is why someone can give, serve, pray, worship, or sacrifice —

and still be far from God.

And this is why someone with a broken past, a messy life, or imperfect behavior

can still be closer to God than the religious.

The heart is the real battlefield.

The heart is where truth lives or dies.

The heart is where motives are born.

The heart is where God looks first.

THE HEART IS THE TRUE MEASURE OF A PERSON

People judge:

- **actions**
- **appearance**
- **performance**
- **behavior**
- **reputation**

But God judges:

- **motives**
- **intentions**
- **desires**
- **truthfulness**
- **humility**
- **sincerity**

A person can do the right thing for the wrong reason.

A person can do the wrong thing with a sincere heart.

And God sees the difference.

Scripture says:

“Man looks at the outward appearance, but the Lord looks at the heart.”

The heart is the real you.

The heart is where your motives live.

The heart is where God speaks.

MOTIVES REVEAL WHO YOU REALLY ARE

Every action has a motive behind it.

Every decision has a reason.

Every behavior has a root.

Motives reveal:

- **what you value**
- **what you fear**
- **what you desire**
- **what you worship**
- **what you hide**
- **what you believe**

You can hide your actions for a moment.

You can hide your emotions for a season.

But you cannot hide your motives from God.

Motives are the blueprint of the soul.

THE ENEMY ATTACKS THE HEART THROUGH MOTIVES

The enemy does not always attack through sin.

Sometimes he attacks through motives.

He twists:

- **good intentions into pride**
- **generosity into manipulation**
- **service into performance**
- **worship into routine**
- **leadership into control**
- **relationships into dependency**
- **truth into self-righteousness**

The enemy knows:

If he can corrupt the motive,

he can corrupt the action —

even if the action looks holy.

This is why Jesus confronted the Pharisees.

Not because their actions were wrong —

they prayed, fasted, gave, taught, and served.

But their motives were corrupt.

They wanted:

- **attention**
- **power**
- **control**
- **reputation**
- **influence**

Their actions were religious.

Their motives were rotten.

THE HEART IS THE PLACE WHERE GOD SPEAKS

God does not speak to your mind first.

He speaks to your heart.

The heart is:

- **the seat of conviction**
- **the place of spiritual hearing**
- **the center of identity**
- **the home of the Holy Spirit**

When God speaks, He speaks to the heart.

When God convicts, He convicts the heart.

When God guides, He guides the heart.

This is why the enemy tries to harden the heart.

A hardened heart cannot hear God.

A hardened heart cannot feel conviction.

A hardened heart cannot receive truth.

The enemy does not fear your mind.

He fears your heart.

A PURE HEART IS NOT A PERFECT HEART

Purity does not mean perfection.

Purity means honesty.

A pure heart is:

- **sincere**
- **humble**
- **teachable**
- **truthful**
- **willing**
- **open**
- **real**

A pure heart says:

“I want to do what is right, even if I fail.”

“I want to follow God, even if I struggle.”

“I want truth, even if it hurts.”

“I want growth, even if it costs me.”

God can work with that.

God can transform that.

God can elevate that.

God does not require perfection —

He requires honesty.

ACTIONS WITHOUT THE RIGHT MOTIVE ARE EMPTY

You can:

- **pray without faith**
- **worship without surrender**

- **give without love**
- **serve without humility**
- **preach without truth**
- **obey without understanding**
- **sacrifice without sincerity**

Actions impress people.

Motives impress God.

Jesus said:

“These people honor Me with their lips,

but their hearts are far from Me.”

The lips were loud.

The actions were visible.

The rituals were perfect.

But the heart was distant.

God does not want performance.

God wants connection.

THE HEART DETERMINES DESTINY

Your destiny is not shaped by your talent.

Your destiny is not shaped by your intelligence.

Your destiny is not shaped by your background.

Your destiny is shaped by your heart.

A humble heart rises.

A proud heart falls.

A sincere heart grows.

A hardened heart breaks.

A surrendered heart transforms.

A rebellious heart collapses.

The heart is the steering wheel of your life.

Where your heart goes, your life follows.

THE CALL TO EXAMINE THE HEART

This generation is obsessed with:

- **image**

- **performance**
- **reputation**
- **appearance**
- **influence**
- **visibility**

But God is calling His people back to the heart.

He is calling you to examine:

- **why you do what you do**
- **why you want what you want**
- **why you pursue what you pursue**
- **why you react the way you react**
- **why you choose what you choose**

The heart is the place where truth lives.

The heart is the place where deception dies.

The heart is the place where God reigns.

A transformed heart creates a transformed life.

THE HEART IS THE REAL BATTLEFIELD

The enemy fights for your mind,

but he aims for your heart.

Because if he can corrupt your motives,

he can corrupt your destiny.

But if God reigns in your heart:

- **no lie can control you**
- **no fear can bind you**
- **no deception can blind you**
- **no darkness can claim you**

The heart is where the real war is fought.

And the heart is where the real victory begins.

CHAPTER 36 — THE BLINDNESS OF THE SOUL: WHY PEOPLE SEARCH BUT CANNOT FIND

My people, listen with your spirit:

Every generation is searching for the same four sacred things:

- **truth**
- **justice**
- **love**
- **happiness**

These desires are not new.

They are woven into the human soul.

They are the fingerprints of God inside every person.

But here is the mystery:

People search for these things with all their strength,

yet most never find them.

They try to do the right thing.

They try to live with integrity.

They try to love.

They try to be fair.

They try to be happy.

And still, something is missing.

Why?

Because the soul can search —

but without God, the soul is blind.

THE SOUL WITHOUT GOD IS LIKE EYES WITHOUT LIGHT

A person can have perfect eyesight,

but if they stand in total darkness,

they cannot see anything.

The problem is not the eyes.

The problem is the absence of light.

This is the condition of the human soul without God.

People are not broken — they are in the dark.

People are not stupid — they are unlit.

People are not hopeless — they are disconnected from the Source.

Truth, justice, love, and happiness

are not found by effort.

They are found by light.

And that light is God.

WHY PEOPLE SEARCH IN THE WRONG PLACES

People look for truth in opinions.

People look for justice in human systems.

People look for love in temporary emotions.

People look for happiness in pleasure.

But these places cannot produce what the soul needs.

This is why people feel:

- **confused**
- **disappointed**
- **betrayed**
- **empty**
- **restless**
- **frustrated**

They are searching for spiritual things

in earthly places.

You cannot find the sun by digging in the ground.

You cannot find the ocean by staring at the sky.

You cannot find God by searching in the world.

The soul is looking for heaven,

but the mind is searching on earth.

THE HEART KNOWS WHEN IT IS LYING

Every person has a moment

when they sit alone with themselves.

No noise.

No distractions.

No audience.

And in that moment, the heart speaks.

The heart knows when it is lying.

The heart knows when it is pretending.

The heart knows when it is manipulating.

The heart knows when it is running from truth.

People can fool others.

People can fool the world.

But no one can fool their own soul.

This is why the soul feels heavy when truth is missing.

This is why the soul feels sick when love is fake.

This is why the soul feels lost when justice is distorted.

This is why the soul feels empty when happiness is artificial.

The soul was created for truth —

and it suffers without it.

THE WORLD TEACHES PEOPLE TO FAKE WHAT THEY CANNOT FIND

The world teaches people to:

- **fake confidence**
- **fake happiness**
- **fake love**
- **fake justice**
- **fake truth**

People learn to smile while breaking inside.

People learn to say “I’m fine” while drowning.

People learn to say “I love you” without meaning it.

People learn to say “I forgive you” without healing.

People learn to say “I’m happy” while empty.

This is not because people are evil.

It is because people are lost.

A blind soul learns to pretend it can see.

THE REAL REASON PEOPLE CANNOT FIND WHAT THEY SEEK

People cannot find truth, justice, love, or happiness

because they are searching without guidance.

A soul without God is like:

- **a traveler without a map**
- **a ship without a compass**
- **a child without a parent**

People are not failing —

they are unguided.

This is why the world feels confusing.

This is why people feel stuck.

This is why nothing feels complete.

The soul was not designed to walk alone.

THE FOUR SACRED WORDS ARE NOT HUMAN ACHIEVEMENTS

Truth is not something you discover.

Justice is not something you create.

Love is not something you manufacture.

Happiness is not something you chase.

These are not human achievements.

These are spiritual gifts.

They come from God.

Without God:

- **truth becomes opinion**
- **justice becomes revenge**
- **love becomes manipulation**
- **happiness becomes addiction**

With God:

- **truth becomes clarity**
- **justice becomes righteousness**
- **love becomes commitment**
- **happiness becomes peace**

The difference is not effort.

The difference is light.

THE SOUL FINDS WHEN IT RETURNS TO ITS SOURCE

The soul is like a seed.

It cannot grow in the wrong soil.

When the soul returns to God:

- **truth becomes visible**
- **justice becomes possible**
- **love becomes real**
- **happiness becomes stable**

The soul stops searching

because it finally finds

what it was created for.

The world cannot give these things.

People cannot give these things.

Only God can.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Stop searching in the dark.

Stop chasing shadows.

Stop pretending you are fine.

Stop lying to your own heart.

Return to the Source.

Truth is waiting.

Justice is waiting.

Love is waiting.

Happiness is waiting.

The soul is blind without God —

but with God, the soul finally sees.

CHAPTER 37 — THE WAR WITHIN: WHEN THE MIND REMEMBERS BUT THE SOUL CANNOT REST

My people, listen with your spirit:

Every human being carries two battles:

- **the one the world sees**
- **and the one the soul hides**

The outside battle is loud, visible, and physical.

But the inside battle is silent, invisible, and spiritual.

And here is the truth:

People do not break on the outside — they break on the inside.

This is why change is difficult.

This is why healing is slow.

This is why people repeat the same patterns even when they want to stop.

The mind can make decisions,

but the soul carries the wounds.

And until the soul receives truth,

the war inside never ends.

THE MIND CAN CHOOSE, BUT THE SOUL MUST HEAL

People say:

“I’m going to change.”

“I’m going to stop.”

“I’m going to be better.”

But the mind cannot force the soul to heal.

The soul does not respond to pressure.

The soul responds to truth.

This is why people fall back into old habits.

This is why they repeat the same mistakes.

This is why they feel stuck even when they try.

The mind wants control.

The heart wants comfort.

The flesh wants escape.

But the soul wants peace.

And peace only comes when truth enters the deepest part of a person.

A SOLDIER'S RETURN: WHEN THE WAR FOLLOWS YOU HOME

When a soldier comes home from war,

the battle outside ends —

but the battle inside begins.

The mind has seen too much.

The soul has carried too much.

The heart has been wounded too deeply.

War does not only break the body —

it breaks the inside.

Many soldiers return with:

- **fear**
- **guilt**
- **nightmares**
- **emotional numbness**
- **anger**
- **confusion**
- **spiritual exhaustion**

Science calls it PTSD.

But spiritually,

it is the soul crying out for truth, healing, and peace.

A soldier's future depends on the decisions he makes after the war:

If he makes good decisions,

the mind and soul can begin to heal.

Truth, support, honesty, and spiritual grounding

slowly rebuild the inside.

If he makes destructive decisions,

the mind and soul break even more.

Alcohol, drugs, denial, and isolation may numb the pain —

but they do not heal the wound.

Alcohol is not happiness.

Drugs are not peace.

Numbing the body does not restore the soul.

This is not weakness —

this is a wounded soul trying to survive without truth.

NOT ONLY SOLDIERS — ANYONE WHO FACES TRAUMA CARRIES INVISIBLE WOUNDS

Healthcare workers, first responders, police officers, firefighters, EMTs —

they all see things the human soul was never designed to carry alone.

They witness death.

They witness suffering.

They witness trauma.

They witness pain.

Their bodies keep moving,

but their souls absorb every moment.

Many rely on medication to support the body —

and sometimes that support is necessary.

But medication cannot heal the soul.

The soul needs truth.

The soul needs light.

The soul needs God.

Without truth,

the soul remains in war

even after the battle is over.

PEOPLE CANNOT HEAL WHAT THEY REFUSE TO ADMIT

Truth is the doorway to transformation.

You cannot heal what you hide.

You cannot fix what you deny.

You cannot overcome what you excuse.

You cannot change what you refuse to admit.

People stay stuck because they protect the very thing that is destroying them.

They defend their wounds.

They justify their habits.

They blame others for their choices.

They hide their motives behind good intentions.

But truth does not negotiate.

Truth does not compromise.

Truth does not bend to emotion.

Truth demands honesty.

And honesty is the beginning of freedom.

THE SOUL CANNOT CHANGE WITHOUT GOD

People try to change through:

- **willpower**
- **discipline**
- **motivation**
- **self-help**
- **promises**
- **guilt**
- **fear**

But none of these can transform the soul.

The soul is spiritual.

Only God can change what is spiritual.

This is why Jesus said:

“Without Me, you can do nothing.”

Not because humans are weak —

but because transformation is divine.

The soul changes when:

- **truth enters**
- **pride breaks**
- **lies collapse**
- **the heart surrenders**
- **God takes over**

This is transformation.

THE WAR INSIDE EVERY PERSON

Inside every person is a war:

- **the spirit wants truth**
- **the flesh wants comfort**
- **the mind wants control**
- **the heart wants excuses**
- **the soul wants peace**

This war continues until one side wins.

If the flesh wins, the person stays the same.

If pride wins, the person stays blind.

If fear wins, the person stays stuck.

But if truth wins —

everything changes.

Truth breaks chains.

Truth exposes lies.

Truth heals wounds.

Truth restores identity.

Truth transforms the soul.

This is why Jesus said:

“You will know the truth, and the truth will set you free.”

Not truth in the mind —

truth in the soul.

TRANSFORMATION BEGINS WHEN THE SOUL STOPS RUNNING

People run from truth because truth hurts.

But truth only hurts the lies that are killing you.

When the soul stops running:

- **clarity comes**
- **healing begins**
- **peace enters**
- **identity strengthens**
- **purpose awakens**
- **transformation starts**

The soul cannot transform while hiding.

The soul cannot transform while pretending.

The soul cannot transform while lying to itself.

Transformation begins the moment the soul says:

“I’m done running.

Show me the truth.”

CHAPTER 38 — THE MIND RECORDS, THE SOUL REPORTS: WHY TRAUMA AFFECTS THE DEEPEST PART OF US

My people, listen with your spirit:

Every human being carries two inner systems that shape their entire life:

- **the mind**
- **the soul**

The mind is the recorder.

The soul is the reporter.

And the soul is also the connector — the part of you that reaches toward God.

This is why trauma affects people so deeply.

This is why first responders, soldiers, healthcare workers, and anyone who faces suffering

carry invisible wounds.

Because the mind can store memories,

but the soul feels the meaning behind them.

THE MIND IS A RECORDER

The mind records everything:

- **images**
- **sounds**
- **moments**
- **danger**
- **fear**
- **loss**
- **pain**
- **chaos**

The mind does not choose what to record —

it simply captures what happens.

This is why first responders are affected so strongly.

They see things the human mind was never designed to store:

- **tragedy**
- **death**
- **suffering**
- **emergencies**
- **fear**
- **human pain**

The mind keeps these moments like files in a drawer.

Even when a person tries to forget,

the mind remembers.

But remembering is not the real problem.

The real problem is what the soul does

with what the mind recorded.

THE SOUL IS A REPORTER AND A CONNECTOR

The soul does not store information —

it interprets it.

The soul reports:

- **what the memory means**
- **how it affects identity**
- **how it shapes emotions**
- **how it influences decisions**
- **how it connects to God**

The soul is the part of you that asks:

- **“Why did this happen?”**
- **“What does this mean for me?”**
- **“How do I live with this?”**
- **“Where is God in this?”**

This is why trauma is not just psychological —

it is spiritual.

The mind records the event.

The soul reports the impact.

And the soul connects the experience

to your sense of purpose, identity, and destiny.

This is why trauma can shake a person’s entire foundation.

WHY FIRST RESPONDERS ARE AFFECTED SO DEEPLY

First responders are not affected because they are weak.

They are affected because:

- **the mind records everything they see**
- **the soul reports everything they feel**
- **the soul connects those experiences to their identity**

A firefighter sees tragedy — the mind records it.

A nurse watches suffering — the mind records it.

A police officer faces danger — the mind records it.

An EMT tries to save a life — the mind records it.

But the soul is the one that carries the weight.

The soul asks:

- **“Could I have done more?”**
- **“Why did this happen?”**
- **“Why couldn’t I save them?”**
- **“What does this say about the world?”**
- **“What does this say about me?”**

This is why trauma feels spiritual —

because it is.

The soul is trying to make sense

of what the mind captured.

WHY GOD HAS CONTROL OVER ALL OF US

The mind can record,

but it cannot heal itself.

The soul can report,

but it cannot restore itself.

Only God can:

- **rewrite the meaning**
- **heal the wound**
- **restore the identity**
- **reconnect the soul**
- **bring peace to the mind**
- **bring order to the memories**

This is why God has control over all of us —

not because He forces us,

but because only He can reach the part of us

that is deeper than memory.

Humans can treat the mind.

Humans can comfort the heart.

Humans can support the body.

But only God can heal the soul.

GOOD DECISIONS HEAL THE MIND AND SOUL

When a person chooses:

- **truth**
- **honesty**
- **support**
- **spiritual grounding**

...the mind becomes calmer,

the soul becomes lighter,

the heart becomes clearer,

the body becomes more stable.

Good decisions open the door

for God to work.

BAD DECISIONS DAMAGE THE MIND AND SOUL

When a person chooses:

- **alcohol**
- **drugs**
- **denial**
- **isolation**
- **anger**
- **self-destruction**

...the mind becomes more chaotic,

and the soul becomes more wounded.

These choices do not heal —

they numb.

They silence the symptoms

but deepen the wound.

This is why so many first responders struggle:

They try to treat a soul injury

with physical solutions.

But the soul cannot be healed

by anything that disconnects it from truth.

THE SOUL HEALS WHEN IT RETURNS TO GOD

The soul is a reporter and a connector.

It reports what the mind recorded.

It connects those experiences to your identity.

But the soul also connects you to God.

When the soul returns to God:

- **memories lose their power**
- **trauma loses its sting**
- **guilt loses its voice**
- **fear loses its grip**
- **identity becomes stronger**
- **peace becomes possible**

The mind remembers,

but the soul becomes free.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

Your mind is a recorder.

Your soul is a reporter and a connector.

Your decisions shape both.

But God is the healer of all three.

The mind can store the past.

The soul can feel the past.

But only God can redeem the past.

And when He does,

the war inside finally ends.

CHAPTER 39 — THE SPIRIT OF CONFUSION AND THE WAR FOR HUMAN IDENTITY

My people, listen with spiritual ears:

There is a force moving through the world today that many cannot see.

It is not physical.

It is not political.

It is not cultural.

It is spiritual.

It is the spirit of confusion,

sent to disconnect humanity from the identity God gave us.

This spirit does not attack your body first.

It attacks your mind,

your purpose,

your identity,

your clarity,

your sense of truth.

Because if the enemy can confuse who you are,

he can control what you become.

CONFUSION IS THE ENEMY'S OLDEST WEAPON

From the beginning, the devil never had real power.

He had:

- **influence**
- **deception**
- **confusion**

He cannot create.

He cannot give life.

He cannot restore anything.

So he attacks the only thing he can reach:

your understanding.

If he can confuse your identity,

he can confuse your decisions.

If he can confuse your decisions,

he can confuse your destiny.

This is why the world is full of:

- **mixed messages**
- **false teachings**
- **emotional manipulation**
- **spiritual blindness**
- **identity crisis**
- **moral distortion**

The enemy knows:

A confused human is a powerless human.

JESUS CAME TO RESTORE IDENTITY, NOT RELIGION

When Jesus walked on earth,

He did not come to build a new religion.

He came to restore identity.

He said:

“You are the light of the world.”

“You are the salt of the earth.”

“You are children of the Father.”

He came to remind humanity:

- **who we are**
- **where we come from**
- **what authority we carry**
- **what purpose we were created for**

But the enemy used systems, governments, and institutions

to bury that truth.

He replaced identity with labels.

He replaced purpose with fear.

He replaced clarity with confusion.

THE WORLD TODAY IS LIVING IN PROPHECY

Look at the world right now:

- **people don’t know who they are**
- **people don’t know what they believe**
- **people don’t know what is true**
- **people don’t know what is holy**
- **people don’t know what is real**

Confusion has become normal.

Darkness has become entertainment.

Lies have become culture.

Truth has become offensive.

This is not an accident.

This is not random.

This is not coincidence.

This is the enemy’s strategy

to weaken humanity before the return of Jesus.

THE HOLY SPIRIT BRINGS CLARITY

Where confusion rules,

the Holy Spirit brings clarity.

Where lies dominate,

the Spirit brings truth.

Where identity is lost,

the Spirit restores purpose.

Where darkness spreads,

the Spirit shines light.

Jesus said:

“When the Spirit of truth comes, He will guide you into all truth.”

The Holy Spirit is the antidote

to the spirit of confusion.

HUMANITY MUST CHOOSE CLARITY OVER CHAOS

My people, understand this:

You cannot fight confusion with emotion.

You cannot fight deception with opinions.

You cannot fight darkness with anger.

You fight confusion with truth.

You fight deception with clarity.

You fight darkness with identity.

The enemy wants you lost.

God wants you awakened.

The enemy wants you confused.

God wants you aligned.

The enemy wants you divided.

God wants you united.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, rise above confusion.

- **Protect your mind**
- **Guard your identity**
- **Seek truth, not noise**
- **Listen to the Holy Spirit, not the world**
- **Stand in clarity, not chaos**
- **Walk in purpose, not confusion**

Because the war for humanity

is not a war of weapons.

It is a war of identity.

And the children who know who they are

cannot be controlled by darkness.

CHAPTER 40 — WHEN HUMANITY FALLS, CREATION SUFFERS

My people, listen with your spirit:

Many of you do not understand why the earth groans,

why animals suffer,

why creation is broken.

You think it is nature.

You think it is coincidence.

You think it is the cycle of life.

But the Holy Spirit says:

“Creation is suffering because humanity fell.”

We were created to lead the earth.

We were designed to guide creation.

We were assigned to protect, cultivate, and steward everything God made.

But when we fell into sin,

everything under our authority fell with us.

HUMANITY WAS GIVEN DOMINION

My people:

In the beginning, God gave humans dominion —

not domination, but leadership.

We were meant to reflect God’s character to creation.

We were meant to carry His wisdom, His order, His peace.

Animals were never meant to fear us.

Nature was never meant to resist us.

Creation was never meant to suffer because of us.

The Holy Spirit says:

“You were created to be the earth’s guardians.”

But when the guardians fell,

the garden fell with them.

SIN CORRUPTED WHAT WAS UNDER OUR AUTHORITY

My people:

Sin did not only corrupt the human heart —

it corrupted everything connected to us.

When the leader becomes sick, the followers suffer.

When the foundation cracks, the house collapses.

When the root is poisoned, the branches die.

This is why creation changed.

This is why animals became fearful.

This is why nature became hostile.

This is why the earth produces thorns instead of peace.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Creation reflects the condition of the human soul.”

When we fell, creation fell.

When we broke, creation broke.

When we rebelled, creation groaned.

CREATION IS WAITING FOR US TO RETURN TO GOD

My people:

Creation is not waiting for a new government.

Creation is not waiting for a new system.

Creation is not waiting for human progress.

Creation is waiting for restored humans —

humans who walk with God again,

humans who carry the Spirit again,

humans who reflect heaven again.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Creation is waiting for the children of God to rise.”

Because when humans return to God,

creation begins to heal.

When humans walk in truth,

creation responds.

When humans carry the Spirit,

creation finds peace.

JESUS CAME TO RESTORE WHAT ADAM BROKE

My people:

Jesus did not come only to save your soul.

He came to restore your authority.

He came to restore your identity.

He came to restore your leadership over creation.

He came to reverse the curse.

This is why the animals listened to Him.

This is why the winds obeyed Him.

This is why the waters recognized Him.

Creation responds to the Creator —

and creation responds to those who carry His Spirit.

The Holy Spirit says:

“When you walk with Me, creation recognizes My authority in you.”

FINAL WORD OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

The earth is not broken because God abandoned it.

The earth is broken because humanity abandoned God.

But restoration is possible.

Healing is possible.

Order is possible.

When you return to God, creation begins to return to peace.

When you walk in the Spirit, creation feels the shift.

When you rise as a child of God, creation rises with you.

This is why the curse touched the animals —

because we were their leaders.

And this is why restoration will touch creation —

because the Spirit is restoring us.

CHAPTER 41 — THE SILENCED CONSCIENCE: HOW THE WORLD TEACHES PEOPLE TO IGNORE THEIR INNER WARNING SYSTEM

My people, listen with awakened hearts:

God placed something inside every human being that no government, no religion, no system, and no enemy can erase.

It is the conscience —

the inner voice that warns you,

corrects you,

guides you,

and pulls you back when you drift too far.

But the world has learned how to silence this voice.

Not by force.

Not by violence.

But by normalizing what is wrong

and mocking what is right.

This is one of the greatest spiritual battles of our generation.

THE CONSCIENCE IS GOD'S ALARM SYSTEM

Your conscience is not your emotions.

It is not your thoughts.

It is not your culture.

It is not your upbringing.

It is the breath of God inside you,

the part of you that still remembers Heaven

even when your mind forgets.

When you are about to cross a line,

your conscience speaks.

When you are about to betray yourself,

your conscience trembles.

When you are about to choose darkness,

your conscience warns you.

This is why the enemy works so hard

to shut it down.

THE WORLD TEACHES YOU TO IGNORE THE WARNING

Look at society today:

- **people celebrate what destroys them**
- **people defend what harms them**
- **people mock what protects them**
- **people silence the voice that tries to save them**

The world teaches:

“Follow your feelings.”

“Do whatever makes you happy.”

“Truth is whatever you want it to be.”

“Nothing is wrong if you enjoy it.”

But this is not freedom.

This is spiritual blindness.

When you ignore your conscience long enough,

you stop hearing it.

And when you stop hearing it,

you lose the ability to recognize danger

even when it stands in front of you.

THE ENEMY WANTS A GENERATION WITH NO INNER VOICE

The devil does not fear a sinful generation.

He fears a generation that can still feel conviction.

Because conviction leads to repentance.

Repentance leads to clarity.

Clarity leads to strength.

Strength leads to purpose.

Purpose leads to impact.

So the enemy attacks the conscience

before he attacks anything else.

He wants people who:

- **feel nothing**
- **question nothing**
- **regret nothing**
- **discern nothing**
- **resist nothing**

A silent conscience is the enemy's victory.

WHEN THE CONSCIENCE DIES, DARKNESS FEELS NORMAL

My people, understand this truth:

Darkness does not take over a life in one moment.

It takes over slowly,

quietly,

step by step,

choice by choice.

The conscience does not disappear overnight.

It fades.

It fades when you ignore it.

It fades when you justify what you know is wrong.

It fades when you silence the inner warning

because the world tells you to "relax."

And once the conscience is gone,

a person can walk into destruction

with a smile on their face

and believe they are free.

This is the tragedy of our generation.

THE HOLY SPIRIT REVIVES WHAT THE WORLD TRIED TO KILL

The Holy Spirit does not shout.

He whispers.

He nudges.

He convicts.

He awakens.

He brings the conscience back to life.

He restores sensitivity.

He restores discernment.

He restores the ability to feel truth again.

This is why the enemy hates the Holy Spirit —

because He reactivates the alarm system

the world tried to destroy.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this clearly:

- **Do not silence your conscience.**
- **Do not ignore the inner warning.**
- **Do not let the world numb your spirit.**
- **Do not let culture override truth.**
- **Do not let comfort drown out conviction.**

Your conscience is a gift.

It is your protection.

It is your spiritual compass.

It is the voice that keeps you aligned with God

when everything around you tries to pull you away.

A person who listens to their conscience

cannot be manipulated by darkness.

A person who protects their conscience

cannot be controlled by the world.

A person whose conscience is alive

will always find their way back to God.

CHAPTER 42 — THE PRICE OF IGNORING TRUTH: HOW HUMANITY CREATES ITS OWN CHAINS

My people, listen with a sober mind:

There is a truth many refuse to face —

not because it is hidden,

but because it is uncomfortable.

Humanity is not only oppressed by darkness.

Humanity often creates its own chains.

Not every prison is built by the enemy.

Some prisons are built by:

- **denial**
- **pride**
- **stubbornness**
- **fear**
- **comfort**
- **rebellion**
- **refusal to face truth**

The enemy does not need to destroy a person

who is willing to imprison themselves.

TRUTH DOES NOT HURT YOU — AVOIDING IT DOES

People say,

“I don’t want to hear the truth, it hurts.”

But truth does not hurt.

Truth reveals.

Truth exposes.

Truth awakens.

Truth corrects.

Truth saves.

What hurts is the collision

between truth and the lies we protect.

The pain is not from truth —

the pain is from letting go of the illusion.

This is why so many reject truth.

Not because they cannot understand it,

but because they do not want to confront themselves.

THE ENEMY USES LIES — BUT HUMANS MAINTAIN THEM

The devil can whisper a lie,

but only humans can choose to believe it.

The devil can plant confusion,

but only humans can protect it.

The devil can tempt,

but only humans can agree.

This is the uncomfortable reality:

The enemy starts the deception,

but humans keep it alive.

People defend the very things that destroy them.

People protect the very habits that weaken them.

People justify the very choices that chain them.

This is how humanity becomes its own jailer.

THE WORLD TEACHES PEOPLE TO FEAR TRUTH

Look at society today:

- **people avoid accountability**
- **people avoid correction**
- **people avoid responsibility**
- **people avoid self-examination**
- **people avoid anything that challenges their comfort**

The world teaches:

“Live your truth.”

“Do whatever feels right.”

“No one can tell you anything.”

“Everything is acceptable.”

“Nothing is wrong.”

But this is not freedom.

This is self-destruction disguised as empowerment.

When people reject truth,

they reject the very thing that could save them.

TRUTH IS NOT AN ENEMY — IT IS A MIRROR

Truth does not come to shame you.

Truth comes to show you.

It shows:

- **where you are wounded**
- **where you are drifting**
- **where you are blind**
- **where you are chained**
- **where you need healing**
- **where you need alignment**

Truth is a mirror,

not a weapon.

But many people break the mirror

instead of fixing the reflection.

THE HOLY SPIRIT REVEALS WHAT WE HIDE FROM OURSELVES

The Holy Spirit does not expose you to embarrass you.

He exposes you to free you.

He reveals:

- **hidden motives**
- **hidden wounds**
- **hidden fears**
- **hidden lies**
- **hidden agreements**
- **hidden chains**

He brings truth not to condemn,

but to restore.

This is why Jesus called Him

“the Spirit of Truth.”

Because truth is the beginning of transformation.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this clearly:

- **Do not fear truth.**
- **Do not run from correction.**
- **Do not protect the lies that weaken you.**
- **Do not defend the habits that destroy you.**
- **Do not reject the mirror God places in front of you.**

Truth is not your enemy.

Truth is your liberation.

The enemy can deceive you,

but only you can decide to stay deceived.

Break the chains you built.

Face the truth you avoided.

Let the Holy Spirit reveal what you hide.

Let God restore what you lost.

Because a person who embraces truth

cannot be controlled by darkness.

And a generation that loves truth

cannot be defeated.

CHAPTER 43 — THE WAR FOR YOUR ATTENTION: WHY THE ENEMY FIGHTS TO KEEP YOU FROM HEARING JESUS

My people, listen with spiritual alertness:

There is a battle happening every day that most people never see.

It is not a battle for your money.

It is not a battle for your body.

It is not a battle for your reputation.

It is a battle for your attention.

Because whatever captures your attention

captures your spirit.

Whatever fills your mind

shapes your decisions.

Whatever you listen to

becomes your master.

This is why Jesus said:

“My sheep hear My voice.”

Because if you cannot hear Him,

you cannot follow Him.

THE ENEMY DOESN’T NEED TO DESTROY YOU — HE JUST NEEDS TO DISTRACT YOU

The devil knows he cannot stop Jesus.

He knows he cannot silence the truth.

He knows he cannot erase the Gospel.

So he attacks the only thing he can reach —

your attention.

He fills your life with:

- **noise**
- **pressure**
- **entertainment**
- **confusion**
- **opinions**
- **fear**
- **emotional chaos**

Not to destroy you,

but to drown out the voice of Jesus.

Because a distracted believer

is as powerless as a defeated one.

JESUS SPEAKS — BUT PEOPLE DON’T HEAR HIM ANYMORE

My people, understand this:

Jesus is not silent.

Jesus is not distant.

Jesus is not hiding.

He is speaking every day through:

- **Scripture**
- **conviction**
- **clarity**
- **truth**
- **the Holy Spirit**
- **your conscience**
- **your inner knowing**

But the world has become so loud

that people cannot hear Him.

Not because He stopped speaking —

but because they stopped listening.

THE WORLD COMPETES FOR YOUR MIND

The systems of this world are designed to keep you:

- **busy**
- **overwhelmed**
- **entertained**
- **emotionally numb**

- **spiritually disconnected**

Because a person who cannot hear Jesus

will follow anything.

This is why Jesus warned:

“Take heed what you hear.”

Because what you hear

shapes what you believe.

And what you believe

shapes who you become.

THE HOLY SPIRIT FIGHTS FOR YOUR FOCUS

The Holy Spirit is not passive.

He does not sit quietly while the world steals your attention.

He whispers:

“Come back.”

“Slow down.”

“Listen.”

“Pay attention.”

“This is not for you.”

“Turn away from that.”

“Focus on Me.”

He fights for your clarity

because clarity is the doorway to obedience.

He fights for your attention

because attention is the doorway to transformation.

He fights for your mind

because your mind is the battlefield of your destiny.

WHY SO MANY PEOPLE WANT TO FOLLOW JESUS BUT FEEL STUCK

My people, hear this truth:

Millions want to follow Jesus.

Millions want to do better.

Millions want to walk in holiness.

But they feel blocked

because their attention is divided.

They want Jesus,

but they also want the world.

They want truth,

but they also want comfort.

They want clarity,

but they also want distraction.

You cannot follow Jesus

while feeding the noise that fights Him.

This is why so many feel stuck —

not because they are weak,

but because their attention is scattered.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this clearly:

- **Protect your attention.**
- **Guard your mind.**
- **Do not let the world steal your focus.**
- **Do not let noise drown out the voice of Jesus.**
- **Do not let distraction replace devotion.**
- **Do not let confusion replace clarity.**

Jesus is speaking.

The Holy Spirit is guiding.

The truth is available.

But you must choose what you listen to.

Because the voice you follow

becomes the life you live.

And the sheep of Jesus

must learn to silence the world

so they can hear the Shepherd.

CHAPTER 44 — THE POWER OF A FOCUSED SPIRIT: HOW ALIGNMENT DECIDES YOUR DESTINY

My people, listen with awakened understanding:

After the enemy fights for your attention,

after he fills your life with noise,

after he tries to drown out the voice of Jesus —

there is one more battle he fears above all:

the battle for your alignment.

Because attention decides what you hear,

but alignment decides who you become.

A person may hear truth,

but only alignment transforms them.

A person may desire Jesus,

but only alignment leads them to follow Him.

A person may feel conviction,

but only alignment produces obedience.

This is why the enemy does not simply want to distract you —

he wants to misalign you.

ALIGNMENT IS THE BRIDGE BETWEEN HEARING AND BECOMING

My people, understand this:

Hearing Jesus is not the end.

It is the beginning.

Many hear Him.

Few align with Him.

Alignment means:

- **your thoughts agree with His truth**
- **your decisions follow His voice**
- **your desires submit to His will**
- **your lifestyle reflects His direction**
- **your spirit moves where He leads**

Alignment is the bridge between:

revelation and transformation,

conviction and change,

calling and destiny.

This is why the enemy fears alignment more than emotion, passion, or intention.

Emotion fades.

Intention shifts.

Passion rises and falls.

But alignment anchors you.

THE ENEMY DOES NOT FEAR BELIEVERS — HE FEARS ALIGNED BELIEVERS

A believer who hears Jesus but does not align

is like a lamp with no oil.

A believer who loves Jesus but does not align

is like a soldier with no armor.

A believer who desires Jesus but does not align

is like a ship with no compass.

The enemy is not threatened by:

- **believers who are distracted**
- **believers who are inconsistent**
- **believers who are double-minded**
- **believers who are spiritually scattered**

He fears the believer who is aligned.

Because alignment produces:

- **clarity**
- **authority**
- **stability**

- **obedience**
- **spiritual accuracy**
- **unshakable identity**

Alignment turns a believer into a weapon.

THE WORLD PULLS YOU IN MANY DIRECTIONS — JESUS CALLS YOU TO ONE

The world says:

“Be everything.”

“Try everything.”

“Follow everything.”

“Chase everything.”

But this creates a fragmented spirit.

A divided life.

A scattered mind.

A weakened identity.

Jesus does not call you to be everything.

He calls you to be His.

He does not call you to follow every voice.

He calls you to follow His voice.

He does not call you to chase every path.

He calls you to walk His path.

Alignment is not limitation —

alignment is liberation.

THE HOLY SPIRIT CALLS YOU BACK INTO ALIGNMENT

The Holy Spirit does not only speak to guide you.

He speaks to align you.

He whispers:

“This is the way.”

“Turn here.”

“Let that go.”

“Do not follow that voice.”

“Come back to Me.”

“Focus.”

“Stay with Me.”

He pulls your spirit back into the place

where clarity lives

and confusion dies.

He restores the order the world tries to break.

He restores the focus the enemy tries to scatter.

He restores the direction distraction tries to steal.

Alignment is the Holy Spirit’s greatest work in you.

WHY SO MANY BELIEVERS FEEL TIRED, CONFUSED, OR STUCK

It is not because they lack faith.

It is not because they lack desire.

It is not because they lack calling.

It is because they lack alignment.

A misaligned spirit feels:

- **spiritually tired**
- **mentally scattered**
- **emotionally unstable**
- **easily confused**
- **easily discouraged**
- **easily distracted**

But an aligned spirit feels:

- **grounded**
- **clear**
- **steady**
- **focused**
- **strengthened**
- **directed**

Alignment is spiritual oxygen.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this clearly:

- **Protect your alignment.**
- **Guard your focus.**
- **Do not let the world scatter your spirit.**

- **Do not let distraction break your direction.**
- **Do not let noise replace obedience.**
- **Do not let confusion replace clarity.**

You were not created to live divided.

You were created to live aligned.

Aligned with truth.

Aligned with purpose.

Aligned with the Holy Spirit.

Aligned with the voice of Jesus.

Because the life you align with

is the destiny you will walk into.

And the spirit you follow

is the world you will enter

when the body is gone.

CHAPTER 45 — WHEN TRADITION REPLACES TRUTH: THE HOLIDAYS WE FOLLOW AND THE JESUS WE FORGET

My people, listen with understanding:

There is a difference between what God established

and what humans created.

A difference between holy days and holidays.

A difference between truth and tradition.

And in this generation, many follow traditions

without ever questioning where they came from

or who they honor.

1. JESUS NEVER COMMANDED THE HOLIDAYS WE CELEBRATE TODAY

People celebrate Christmas.

People celebrate Easter.

People celebrate dates and seasons

that Jesus never asked for,

never taught,

never practiced.

Jesus did not tell us to celebrate His birthday.

Jesus did not tell us to create a resurrection festival.

Jesus did not tell us to build traditions around dates He never revealed.

The Bible gives no date for His birth.

Not winter.

Not December.

Not a holiday season.

Scripture even hints the opposite:

“Shepherds were living in the fields, keeping watch over their flock by night.”

(Luke 2:8)

Shepherds do not sleep outside in the cold of winter.

This suggests a warmer season — possibly spring.

But the exact date?

God did not reveal it.

Because the date was never the point.

The Person was.

2. GOD ESTABLISHED FESTIVALS — BUT HUMANS CORRUPTED THEM

In Scripture, God gave Israel holy days:

- **Passover**
- **Unleavened Bread**
- **Firstfruits**
- **Pentecost**

These were not commercial.

They were not cultural.

They were not entertainment.

They were reminders of:

- **God’s power**
- **God’s deliverance**
- **God’s covenant**

But even these holy days were eventually corrupted:

- **by politics**
- **by money**
- **by religious leaders**
- **by human agendas**

Jesus confronted this when He overturned the tables in the temple.

If God-given festivals can be corrupted,

how much more the ones humans invented?

3. HOLIDAYS BECOME COMMERCE BEFORE THEY BECOME WORSHIP

Look at the world today:

Christmas is about gifts.

Easter is about eggs and candy.

Holidays are about sales, discounts, decorations, and entertainment.

People spend more time preparing for a holiday

than preparing their hearts.

People honor a date

more than they honor Jesus.

People defend tradition

more than they defend truth.

This is how misplaced worship begins —

not with idols made of stone,

but with traditions made by humans.

4. WHEN CELEBRATION BECOMES HABIT, GOD GETS REPLACED

A king’s birthday becomes a national celebration.

A leader’s wedding becomes a festival.

A cultural event becomes a tradition.

A tradition becomes a ritual.

A ritual becomes a belief.

A belief becomes a system.

And before long, people forget why they started celebrating at all.

They follow the calendar,

but not Christ.

They follow the crowd,

but not the Spirit.

They follow tradition,

but not truth.

5. THE REAL QUESTION: WHO ARE YOU HONORING?

God is not against celebration.

God is not against joy.

God is not against gathering.

But He asks one question:

“Who is this for?”

Is it for Jesus?

Or is it for culture?

Is it for God?

Or is it for tradition?

Is it for truth?

Or is it for comfort?

Is it for worship?

Or is it for commerce?

Because whatever you honor most

reveals what you worship.

6. THE DANGER OF BLIND TRADITION

Tradition is not evil —

until it replaces truth.

Celebration is not wrong —

until it replaces obedience.

Holidays are not sinful —

until they become more important

than the God they claim to represent.

Jesus said:

“You nullify the word of God for the sake of your tradition.”

This is the danger.

Not the holiday itself —

but the heart behind it.

7. THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this revelation:

God is not asking you to abandon celebration.

He is asking you to examine it.

Ask yourself:

- **Does this honor Jesus?**
- **Does this reflect truth?**
- **Does this align with Scripture?**
- **Does this glorify God?**
- **Or is this just tradition?**

Because God is not looking for decorated houses —

He is looking for devoted hearts.

He is not looking for holiday rituals —

He is looking for spiritual obedience.

He is not looking for seasonal worship —

He is looking for daily surrender.

Tradition fades.

Truth remains.

And in this generation,

God is calling His people back to truth over tradition.

CHAPTER 46 — THE DEVIL’S TRICKS THROUGH SYSTEMS AND THE CALL TO TRUE UNITY

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

The enemy has many tricks,

and one of his oldest strategies

is using systems — including governments —

to pretend they are “helping” women

while secretly creating division between men and women.

The devil knows that if he can separate men and women,

he can weaken families,

weaken communities,

and weaken the spiritual foundation God created.

So he uses systems that look like protection

but are actually distractions.

He uses policies that look like empowerment

but are actually division.

He uses promises that look like support

but are actually traps.

The enemy’s goal is simple:

destroy unity.

1. THE ENEMY USES SYSTEMS TO CREATE FALSE SECURITY

My people, understand this:

When governments pretend to “help” women

by turning them against men,

they are not empowering them —

they are isolating them.

They say:

“We will take everything the man has and give it to you.”

“We will replace him.”

“We will provide for you.”

“We will protect you.”

But after they take everything from the man,

what else can they give?

What else can they offer?

What else can they build?

Nothing.

Because the system cannot replace unity.

The system cannot replace family.

The system cannot replace God’s design.

This is the devil’s trick —

a false promise that leads to spiritual emptiness.

2. JESUS CALLS MEN AND WOMEN TO UNDERSTAND THE ENEMY’S GAME

My people, hear this truth:

Jesus never taught men and women to fight each other.

He never taught competition.

He never taught division.

He taught unity.

He taught honor.

He taught partnership.

He taught truth.

Jesus’ message calls men and women

to recognize the enemy’s strategy

and refuse to play his game.

Because the devil wins when men and women fight.

The devil loses when men and women unite.

3. UNITY IS NOT JUST LIVING TOGETHER — IT IS STANDING FOR TRUTH

My people, listen:

When I speak of unity,

I am not talking about simply living in the same house

or doing activities together.

Unity is deeper than that.

Unity means:

- **standing for justice**
- **standing for truth**
- **standing for righteousness**
- **standing against deception**
- **standing against manipulation**
- **standing against the enemy’s tricks**

Unity is spiritual alignment,

not just physical presence.

Unity is two people walking in the same truth,

not two people sharing the same roof.

4. THE HOLY SPIRIT IS THE ONLY ONE WHO CAN BREAK THE DECEPTION

My people, understand this:

The devil’s tricks are subtle.

They look like help.

They look like protection.

They look like empowerment.

But only the Holy Spirit

can reveal what is real

and what is deception.

Women need the Holy Spirit.

Men need the Holy Spirit.

Families need the Holy Spirit.

Because without Him,

the enemy’s lies look like truth.

But with Him,

the truth becomes clear.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this with spiritual maturity:

The devil uses systems, governments, and culture

to divide men and women

and weaken the Kingdom.

But Jesus calls us to unity —

not shallow unity,

not physical unity,

but unity in truth and justice.

Men and women must stand together,

see through the enemy’s tricks,

and walk in the clarity of the Holy Spirit.

Because when unity rises,

the devil’s strategies collapse.

When truth rises,

deception dies.

When justice rises,

the Kingdom advances.

This is the unity Jesus wants.

This is the clarity He died to give us.

This is the reform the world needs.

CHAPTER 47 — THE DEVIL’S VERSION VS. GOD’S VERSION

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

Prostitution is not just an act —

it is a symbol of how far humanity has fallen

since Adam and Eve disobeyed God.

And the same confusion that created prostitution

has also entered the congregations

that now call themselves “church.”

Both are symptoms

of a world that lost its original identity.

1. PROSTITUTION AND CORRUPTED CONGREGATIONS — TWO SIDES OF THE SAME CONFUSION

My people, hear this truth:

Prostitution is a curse of the fall.

Men and women fall into it

because humanity became confused

about love, value, and identity

after Adam and Eve sinned.

But look at many congregations today —

they operate the same way.

They sell blessings.

They sell positions.

They sell influence.

They sell hope.

They sell the illusion of holiness.

They are not serving God’s Kingdom —

they are serving the world’s system.

The devil uses the same strategy

in both prostitution and corrupted congregations:

- **money as the reward**
- **money as the motivation**
- **money as the measure of value**

This is the devil’s version.

2. THE DEVIL USES MONEY TO REPLACE LOVE

My people, understand this revelation:

The devil cannot create anything.

He only copies and corrupts.

So he created a false reward system: money.

Money becomes the reason people sin.

Money becomes the reason people betray.

Money becomes the reason congregations fall.

Money becomes the reason people sell their dignity.

Money is the devil’s version of reward.

But God’s version is different.

God’s reward is love:

- **pure love**
- **holy love**
- **community love**
- **family love**
- **unity love**

The devil rewards with money.

God rewards with love.

3. WHAT LIFE WOULD HAVE LOOKED LIKE WITHOUT SIN

My people, listen:

If Adam and Eve had not disobeyed God,

life would look nothing like this world.

There would be:

- **no shame**
- **no jealousy**
- **no ownership**
- **no exploitation**
- **no prostitution**
- **no corrupted congregations**
- **no money controlling people**
- **no division**
- **no manipulation**

We would live as one great community,

with innocence,

with unity,

with no need for clothing,

no fear,

no hiding,

no competition.

There would be no “mine” or “yours.”

We would share everything.

We would love without fear.

We would live as one big family.

That was God’s version.

But the world we see today

is the devil’s version —

a broken copy

of what God intended.

4. THE WORLD MAKES NO SENSE BECAUSE IT IS NOT GOD’S DESIGN

My people, understand this:

When you look at the world today,

nothing makes sense.

Everything feels like a scam.

Everything feels twisted.

Everything feels upside down.

Why?

Because we are living in a world

that is not operating under God’s original design.

We are living in a world

shaped by sin,

confusion,

and the devil’s reward system.

Prostitution is a sign of that confusion.

Corrupted congregations are another sign.

Both reveal how far we have drifted

from God’s version of life.

5. JESUS CAME TO RESTORE GOD’S VERSION

My people, hear this clearly:

Jesus did not come to support the devil’s version.

He came to restore God’s version.

He came to bring:

- **dignity**
- **purity**
- **unity**
- **forgiveness**
- **healing**
- **truth**
- **real love**

In Matthew 21:31–32,

Jesus said that prostitutes

were entering the Kingdom of God

before the religious leaders —

because they repented

and believed the truth.

In Luke 7:36–50,

He forgave a woman known as a sinner

and restored her dignity.

Jesus sees beyond the sin.

He sees the heart.

He sees the pain.

He sees the potential.

He came to bring us back

to God’s version of life.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

Prostitution is a sign of the fall.

Corrupted congregations are a sign of the fall.

Money as a reward is the devil’s version.

Love as a reward is God’s version.

We must reject the devil’s system.

We must return to God’s design.

We must seek the purity Jesus offers.

We must stand for truth.

We must stand for justice.

We must stand for love.

Because Jesus came

to restore what was lost

and to bring us back

to the life God intended.

CHAPTER 48 — THE DEVIL'S FORMULA FOR A BROKEN WORLD

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

In the previous chapter, the Holy Spirit revealed the difference between God's version and the devil's version of life.

Now the Spirit will expose how the devil built his version and how he keeps the world trapped inside it.

The world did not fall into corruption by accident.

There is a formula — a system — a structure the devil uses to keep humanity blind, divided, and spiritually lost.

It is simple.

It is intentional.

And it is operating right in front of us.

Here is the devil's formula:

Government + Corporations + Institutions + Fear + Justice + Injustice + Corrupted Congregations + Money = Lost Souls

This is the engine behind the confusion.

This is the structure shaping the world.

And it will not change

until Jesus returns.

1. Government — Power Twisted Into Control

Government was meant to protect people,

but the devil twists it into a tool of fear and manipulation.

Instead of justice,

we see corruption.

Instead of leadership,

we see control.

Instead of truth,

we see deception.

This is part of the formula.

2. Corporations — Greed Disguised as Progress

Corporations were meant to create opportunity,

but the devil turns them into machines of greed.

People become numbers.

Money becomes the goal.

Human dignity becomes irrelevant.

This is part of the formula.

3. Institutions — Authority Used to Shape Minds

Schools, courts, systems, and structures

were meant to guide society.

But the devil uses them to:

- **rewrite truth**
- **normalize confusion**
- **silence righteousness**
- **shape the next generation**

This is part of the formula.

4. Fear — The Devil’s Glue

Fear keeps people obedient.

Fear keeps people quiet.

Fear keeps people blind.

Fear is the glue that holds the formula together.

5. Justice + Injustice — The Devil Reverses What God Created

My people, understand this:

The devil does not remove justice —

he corrupts it.

He mixes justice with injustice

until people cannot tell the difference.

The guilty walk free.

The innocent suffer.

The powerful are protected.

The weak are ignored.

Justice becomes injustice.

Injustice becomes normal.

This is part of the formula.

6. Corrupted Congregations — The Devil's Counterfeit Community

The devil knows the power of community.

So he creates his own version:

- **congregations built on money**
- **leaders seeking fame**
- **blessings sold like products**
- **truth replaced with entertainment**

This is not God's congregation.

This is part of the formula.

7. Money — The Devil's Reward System

Money is the devil's favorite tool.

He uses it to:

- **motivate sin**
- **justify corruption**
- **replace love**
- **replace purpose**
- **replace God**

Money is the devil's version of reward.

Love is God's version.

8. The Result: Lost Souls

When you combine:

- **government**
- **corporations**
- **institutions**
- **fear**
- **justice**

- **injustice**
- **corrupted congregations**
- **money**

you get lost souls.

People who cannot see the truth.

People who cannot hear the truth.

People who cannot feel the light inside them.

This is the devil’s formula.

This is the world we live in.

And it will not change

until Jesus returns.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

The devil’s formula is strong,

but it is not final.

Jesus will break it.

Jesus will expose it.

Jesus will replace it

with God’s version of life.

Until then:

- **stand for truth**
- **stand for justice**
- **reject injustice**
- **protect the light inside you**
- **refuse to be part of the formula**

Because the world may be under the devil’s system,

but your soul does not have to be.

CHAPTER 49 — THE DEVIL'S CONFUSION AND THE GREAT WAKE-UP

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

In the previous chapter, the Holy Spirit exposed the devil's formula —

the system he uses to shape the world, blind humanity, and keep souls lost.

But here is the deeper truth:

The devil himself does not fully understand what he is doing.

He is not wise.

He is not creative.

He is not strategic.

But he is excellent at confusion.

Confusion is his language.

Confusion is his weapon.

Confusion is his formula.

And humanity keeps falling for it.

1. The Devil Gives Gifts That Are Really Traps

My people, hear this truth:

Evil loves to give "gifts."

But these gifts are never blessings —

they are traps.

A gift that looks good on the outside,

but destroys you on the inside.

The devil gives:

- **opportunities that lead to bondage**

- **relationships that lead to heartbreak**
- **knowledge that leads to destruction**
- **ideas that turn people against each other**

Yes, he gives knowledge —

but it is knowledge designed to destroy:

Knowledge that makes people arrogant.

Knowledge that makes people violent.

Knowledge that makes people betray each other.

Knowledge that makes people think they are gods.

This is the matrix.

This is the illusion.

This is the trap.

2. Wake Up, My People — Understand the Matrix

Everything is happening right in front of you.

The signs are everywhere.

The patterns are clear.

The confusion is obvious.

But people call it “smart.”

People call it “advanced.”

People call it “progress.”

No —

it is control.

A system designed to blind you.

A system designed to distract you.

A system designed to keep you from seeing the truth.

The devil’s greatest trick

is making people believe they are intelligent

while he is controlling their every move.

Wake up, my people.

See the matrix for what it is.

3. When Jesus Returns, the Illusion Will Break

My people, hear this with fear and trembling:

When the time comes

and Jesus returns,

the devil will lose all power.

The confusion will disappear.

The illusions will collapse.

The matrix will break.

The truth will stand alone.

And many people will finally realize

how foolish they were —

how blind they were —

how easily they were controlled.

But for many,

it will be too late.

Not because Jesus rejected them,

but because they rejected the truth

over and over again

until their hearts became hard.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

The devil is confused,

but he is good at confusing others.

He gives gifts that are traps.

He gives knowledge that destroys.

He builds a matrix of illusions

to keep people blind.

But Jesus is coming.

And when He comes,

every lie will collapse.

Wake up now.

See the truth now.

Stand for justice now.

Stand for the light now.

Because when Jesus returns,

the world will finally understand the truth —

but for many,

it will be too late.

CHAPTER 50 — THE DEVIL’S GAME OF TITLES, DIVISION, AND HUMAN IMAGINATION

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Here’s the thing —

the devil loves division.

He feeds on it.

He grows through it.

He survives because of it.

Division is his favorite weapon.

And he uses titles, superiority, racism, culture, race, color, and identity labels

to divide humanity in ways God never intended.

These things are not truth.

They are human imagination,

shaped by the devil

to make life difficult for every person on earth.

1. Titles Create Division, Not Equality

My people, hear this truth:

The devil gives titles

not to honor you,

but to separate you.

A title tells you who is “above”

and who is “below.”

A title tells you how to treat someone

who doesn’t have one.

People talk about equality,

but how can there be equality

when titles create hierarchy?

This is not equality.

This is division disguised as order.

And the devil loves it.

2. Superiority, Racism, Culture, Race, and Color — All Human Imagination

My people, understand this revelation:

Superiority is an illusion.

Racism is an illusion.

Culture is an illusion.

Race is an illusion.

Color is an illusion.

“Where you’re from” is an illusion.

These things are not spiritual realities.

They are human inventions,

inspired by the devil

to divide humanity

and make life difficult.

God created one human family:

one blood,

one image,

one purpose.

Everything else —

every label, every category, every division —

is imagination.

And the devil uses imagination

to create separation.

3. Confusion Is the Devil’s Language

The devil doesn’t need to be wise.

He doesn’t need to be strategic.

He doesn’t even fully understand what he’s doing.

But he is excellent at confusion.

He creates situations where:

- **receiving a gift is a problem**
- **refusing a gift is a problem**
- **having a title is a problem**
- **not having a title is a problem**
- **being one color is a problem**
- **being another color is a problem**
- **being from one place is a problem**
- **being from another place is a problem**

No matter what you do,

confusion follows.

This is how he controls the world.

4. The World Teaches You That Your Worth = Money

My people, listen:

The world tells you

your value is measured by money.

There is even a saying:

“Another day, another dollar.”

That is the devil’s mindset.

That is the world’s formula.

That is the system of confusion.

But as followers of Jesus,

we must reject that lie.

Our saying should be:

“Another day, another chance to ask for forgiveness.”

Because forgiveness is life.

Forgiveness is freedom.

Forgiveness is the real value of a day.

Not money.

Not titles.

Not race.

Not culture.

Not color.

Not status.

5. Wake Up, My People — See the System for What It Is

My people, hear this clearly:

The world is a system of division.

A system of superiority.

A system of racism.

A system of titles.

A system of confusion.

A system of false value.

A system designed to control you.

This is the matrix.

This is the illusion.

This is the trap.

And when Jesus returns,

the system will collapse.

The devil will leave you alone.

The confusion will disappear.

The truth will stand in front of you.

And many people will finally realize

how foolish they were

for trusting the world’s system

instead of God’s truth.

But for many,

it will be too late.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

The devil uses titles to divide.

He uses superiority to divide.

He uses racism to divide.

He uses culture and color to divide.

He uses confusion to control.

He uses money to measure your worth.

But Jesus offers clarity.

Jesus offers unity.

Jesus offers forgiveness.

Jesus offers truth.

Reject the world’s system.

Reject the world’s illusions.

Reject the world’s divisions.

And live by this truth:

Another day is another chance

to seek forgiveness,

to walk in truth,

and to stand in the light.

CHAPTER 51 — WHEN YOU RUN FROM TRUTH, YOU DESTROY YOURSELF

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Here’s the thing —

after the devil finishes creating division between two people,

or between an entire group,

he doesn’t stop there.

He waits for the next step:

excuses.

Because once division is planted,

the one who is in the dark —

or sometimes both —

will begin creating excuses

to justify their actions

instead of admitting they were wrong.

They will say:

- “I did nothing wrong.”
- “I’m right, they’re wrong.”
- “I don’t need to apologize.”
- “I don’t need guidance.”

This is exactly what the devil wants.

He wants you to defend your pride

instead of seeking the Holy Spirit.

1. The Devil Loves When You Run From the Truth

My people, hear this truth:

When you refuse to face the truth,

you are not protecting yourself —

you are destroying yourself.

This is exactly what happened to Judas.

Judas didn’t fall because he sinned.

He fell because he **ran from the truth**.

He refused to face Jesus.

He refused to seek forgiveness.

He refused to let the Holy Spirit guide him.

Instead of running to Jesus,

he ran away from Him.

And running from the truth

destroyed his soul.

The same thing happens today.

When you run from the truth,

you run into darkness.

When you run from the truth,

you run into confusion.

When you run from the truth,

you run into the devil’s trap.

2. The Holy Spirit Is Speaking — Listen Before It’s Too Late

My people, listen:

The Holy Spirit is talking to you.

He is calling you.

He is warning you.

He is guiding you.

It is **not too late**.

You can fix it.

You can turn around.

You can admit the truth.

You can ask for forgiveness.

You can break the division.

But you must stop fighting the truth.

Because the devil will whisper:

- “Your way is better.”
- “You don’t need to change.”
- “You don’t need to apologize.”
- “You don’t need guidance.”

And you won’t even realize

that it is him speaking.

The devil wants you to believe

your way is the right way

so he can keep you blind.

3. You Have a Choice: Your Way, the Devil’s Way, or Jesus’ Way

My people, understand this clearly:

You have three choices:

1. Your way — pride, excuses, self-destruction.

2. The devil’s way — confusion, division, darkness.

3. Jesus’ way — truth, forgiveness, healing, restoration.

Make a smart decision.

Choose the way that leads to life.

Choose the way that leads to peace.

Choose the way that leads to freedom.

Believe it —

Jesus’ way is the best choice.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

The devil creates division.

Then he feeds excuses.

Then he pushes you to run from the truth.

And when you run from the truth,

you destroy yourself.

But the Holy Spirit is calling you back.

It is not too late.

You can fix it.

You can choose truth.

You can choose Jesus.

Because Jesus’ way

is the only way

that leads to life.

CHAPTER 52 — YOU CANNOT MIX DARKNESS WITH LIGHT

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Here’s the thing —

as followers of Jesus,

it makes no sense to mix darkness with light.

Some people think they can speak darkness

and somehow avoid acting in darkness.

They think they can talk like the world

but live like Jesus.

They think they can lie, gossip, curse, deceive,

and still expect their actions to stay pure.

But that is impossible.

1. What Comes Out of Your Mouth Reveals Your Path

My people, hear this truth:

If everything coming out of your mouth is lies,

how do you expect your actions to be honest?

If your words are dark,

your actions will follow the same darkness.

Jesus said:

“A tree is known by its fruit.”

Your words are seeds.

Your actions are the harvest.

You cannot plant darkness

and expect to reap light.

2. The Devil Wants You to Believe You Can Mix Both

The devil will whisper:

- “It’s just words.”
- “It doesn’t matter.”
- “You can talk like this and still be fine.”
- “You can live in both worlds.”

No — you cannot.

The devil wants you to believe

you can mix darkness and light

so he can slowly pull you into his side

without you noticing.

He knows that if he can control your words,

he can influence your actions.

And if he can influence your actions,

he can shape your destiny.

Do not let him trick you.

3. Jesus Said: Follow the Signs

My people, listen:

Jesus told us to follow the signs,

because the signs reveal the truth.

If your words are dark,

that is a sign.

If your actions are confused,

that is a sign.

If your heart is divided,

that is a sign.

If your spirit feels heavy,

that is a sign.

Jesus gives signs

so you can correct your path

before it is too late.

4. Light and Darkness Cannot Walk Together

My people, understand this:

Light and darkness cannot mix.

Truth and lies cannot mix.

Jesus and the devil cannot mix.

You must choose:

- the way of Jesus,
- or the way of darkness.

There is no middle ground.

There is no “both.”

There is no “sometimes.”

Your words matter.

Your actions matter.

Your choices matter.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

Do not speak darkness

and expect to walk in light.

Do not let the devil trick you

into believing your words don’t matter.

Follow the signs Jesus gave you.

Choose truth.

Choose light.

Choose purity.

Choose Jesus.

Because Jesus’ way

is the only way

that leads to life.

CHAPTER 53 — THE DEVIL USES CONFUSION TO DISTORT GOD’S DESIGN

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

Here’s the thing —

from the beginning, God created two genders:

male and female.

This was His design, His order, His harmony.

But in our modern society,

the devil works harder than ever

to create confusion around what God made simple.

He introduces new ideas, new identities, new labels —

not to help people,

but to separate them from the truth

and from the light inside them.

1. Confusion Is the Devil’s Favorite Tool

My people, understand this:

The devil cannot create anything.

He only distorts what God created.

So he adds confusion.

He adds doubt.

He adds new definitions.

He adds new categories.

The world now introduces another identity

and calls it “transgender.”

And many people who do not have spiritual light

will eventually believe

there are three genders

or even more.

This is not because they are evil —

it is because the devil is excellent at confusion.

2. The Devil Normalizes What Was Never Meant to Be Normal

My people, hear this truth:

There are many things in our society today

that were never part of God’s design,

but the devil has made them feel “normal.”

For example:

- things added to our food
- things added to our drinks
- certain modern medicines
- the way we treat our pets
- the way we treat our bodies
- the way we treat each other

Little by little,

the devil introduces something new,

and over time

people accept it as normal.

This is how confusion grows.

3. The Devil’s Goal Is to Redefine Humanity

My people, listen:

The devil’s long-term plan

is to confuse the identity of humanity

so deeply

that people forget who they are

and who created them.

If he can confuse gender,

he can confuse purpose.

If he can confuse identity,

he can confuse destiny.

And if society keeps accepting every new idea

without spiritual discernment,

the devil will continue pushing boundaries

until people no longer recognize

what it means to be human.

This is why we must stay awake.

4. Stay in the Light — Do Not Let Confusion Lead You

My people, hear this clearly:

Confusion is not from God.

Truth is from God.

Light is from God.

Order is from God.

The devil wants to mix everything —

light with darkness,

truth with lies,

identity with confusion.

But Jesus calls us to stand in the light

and follow the truth.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

God created male and female.

The devil creates confusion.

The world normalizes what was never meant to be normal.

And if we are not spiritually awake,

we will accept confusion as truth.

Do not let the devil rewrite God’s design.

Do not let confusion guide your mind.

Do not let society replace the truth inside you.

Choose the light.

Choose clarity.

Choose Jesus’ way —

because Jesus’ way

is always the best choice.

CHAPTER 54 — WHEN GOOD INTENTIONS TURN INTO DARKNESS

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Here’s the thing —

many times when we do something,

or when we meet someone,

we start with good intentions.

Most of us truly want to do what is right.

But too often, something shifts.

Something changes.

And suddenly we find ourselves asking:

“Why did this happen?”

“How did things go wrong?”

“What happened to me?”

Sometimes you don’t even realize

you have stepped into darkness.

To you, everything feels normal…

but in reality, you are hurting others

without even knowing it.

1. Darkness Can Enter Without You Seeing It

My people, hear this truth:

Pastors, judges, leaders,

and even people with strong spiritual gifts

can fall into this trap.

Not because they are evil,

but because they stop listening

to the Holy Spirit.

They think:

- “I know what I’m doing.”
- “I’m right.”
- “I don’t need guidance.”
- “My decisions are from God.”

But that is exactly

where the devil steps in.

He makes you believe

your way is the right way

even when it is not.

He makes you believe

your decisions are holy

even when they are hurting people.

This is how darkness enters quietly.

2. Some Positions on Earth Are Not Simple

My people, understand this:

Some roles you play on earth

carry great responsibility.

Leadership is not simple.

Authority is not simple.

Influence is not simple.

You may think

only your community is watching you,

but in reality:

the devil is watching you too.

He stands at the center of your life

trying to convince you

that every decision you make is correct

and every thought you have is from God.

This is why you must stay alert.

3. Learn to Hear the Holy Spirit’s Voice

My people, listen:

Jesus warned us about this.

He told us to learn

how to hear His voice.

Take a moment for yourself.

Be still.

Ask the Holy Spirit for guidance.

Because without His voice,

your own thoughts can deceive you.

And without His guidance,

your good intentions

can turn into darkness.

4. How You Will Know the Holy Spirit Is Speaking

My people, hear this clearly:

When the Holy Spirit comes to you,

you will know it is Him.

There will be a different sensation inside you —

a connection only you can feel.

You will notice it especially

after a moment of bad thinking

or wrong intention.

If you have the ability to hear,

you will understand.

If you have the ability to sense,

you will feel it.

But the key is this:

Ask for the gift.

Ask the Holy Spirit

to give you the ability to hear,

to understand,

to discern.

5. Do Not Trust Your Own Wisdom Alone

My people, listen:

Do not take things into your own hands

and assume you are doing the right thing

just because you feel smart

or confident

or experienced.

Your intelligence is not enough.

Your experience is not enough.

Your position is not enough.

Without the Holy Spirit,

you will fall into the devil’s trap

even with good intentions.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

Good intentions are not enough.

You must stay in the light.

You must listen to the Holy Spirit.

You must ask for guidance.

You must stay humble.

Because the devil waits for the moment

you trust yourself more than God.

Do not let darkness enter quietly.

Do not let pride blind you.

Do not let your position deceive you.

Ask the Holy Spirit for wisdom.

Ask Him for clarity.

Ask Him for the gift to hear.

Because only the Holy Spirit
can keep your good intentions
from turning into darkness.

CHAPTER 55 — BREAK EVERY ATTACHMENT THE DEVIL PUT ON YOUR LIFE

My people, listen with your spirit:

The Holy Spirit gave me this order for you:

Break every attachment the devil has placed on your life —

spiritual, emotional, and mental.

Do not negotiate.

Do not delay.

Do not explain.

Break it.

This chapter is not advice.

This is a command for your survival.

The devil attaches things to you quietly —

thoughts, desires, people, habits, emotions —

and if you don’t break them,

they will break you.

Today, the Holy Spirit orders you to fight back.

COMMAND 1 — Break the Spiritual Attachments

My people, hear this:

The devil attaches spiritual chains to your life through:

- fear
- lust
- addiction
- confusion
- spiritual laziness
- false beliefs

- counterfeit “light”
- distractions that look harmless

These are not accidents.

These are assignments.

The Holy Spirit commands you:

Break every chain that weakens your spirit.

Break every influence that pulls you away from Jesus.

Break every habit that feeds darkness.

Break every doorway the enemy uses to enter your life.

Do not wait for permission.

Do not wait for a sign.

Do not wait for someone to pray for you.

Break it now.

COMMAND 2 — Break the Emotional Attachments

My people, listen:

The devil uses emotions to trap you:

- guilt
- shame
- loneliness
- rejection
- unhealthy love
- unhealthy loyalty
- emotional dependency
- fear of being alone

These emotions create attachments

to the wrong people,

the wrong places,

and the wrong situations.

The Holy Spirit commands you:

Cut emotional ties that drain your strength.

Cut emotional ties that confuse your purpose.

Cut emotional ties that keep you in cycles.

Cut emotional ties that God did not approve.

You are not required to stay connected

to anything that destroys your peace.

Break it.

COMMAND 3 — Break the Mental Attachments

My people, hear this with authority:

The devil attacks the mind first.

He plants:

- lies
- doubts
- false identities
- negative thoughts
- self-hatred
- hopelessness
- mental loops
- destructive imagination

These are mental attachments — invisible chains.

The Holy Spirit commands you:

Reject every lie.

Reject every thought that does not come from God.

Reject every voice that speaks against your purpose.

Reject every mental pattern that keeps you stuck.

Your mind is a battlefield.

Fight back.

COMMAND 4 — Close Every Door You Opened

My people, obey this:

Some attachments entered your life

because **you** opened the door:

- through sin
- through disobedience
- through curiosity
- through desperation
- through loneliness
- through pride
- through ignoring the Holy Spirit

But today, the Holy Spirit gives you authority:

Close every door.

Shut every access point.

Cancel every agreement.

Break every connection.

Do not leave one doorway open.

Not one.

COMMAND 5 — Stand in the Authority Jesus Gave You

My people, listen:

You are not weak.

You are not powerless.

You are not defeated.

Jesus gave you authority to:

- trample the enemy
- reject darkness
- break chains
- silence lies
- walk in truth
- stand in freedom

Use that authority.

Do not bow to fear.

Do not bow to temptation.

Do not bow to pressure.

Do not bow to the devil.

Stand up.

Speak up.

Fight back.

FINAL COMMAND OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Break the spiritual attachments.

Break the emotional attachments.

Break the mental attachments.

Close every door.

Reject every lie.

Stand in your authority.

Walk in the Holy Spirit.

This is how you fight the devil.

This is how you protect your purpose.

This is how you stay free.

Obey the Holy Spirit —

and every chain will fall.

CHAPTER 56 — THE VOICE YOU LISTEN TO DECIDES YOUR FUTURE

My people, listen with your spirit:

According to the Holy Spirit,

the direction of your life

is shaped by the voice you choose to follow.

Some of you are confused,

not because God is silent,

but because you are listening

to voices that were never sent by Him.

You listen to the world.

You listen to fear.

You listen to imagination.

You listen to the dark spirits

that whisper through culture,

through tradition,

through old stories

that were born in darkness.

And the Holy Spirit says:

“Stop listening to ancient people

who walked without the light.”

They did not know God.

They did not understand the Spirit.

They did not carry truth.

They only passed down confusion

from one generation to another.

■ Ancient Voices Cannot Guide You Into the World of God

My people:

Many of you trust ancient teachings

just because they are old.

But age does not make something true.

Time does not make something holy.

History does not make something divine.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Darkness does not become light

just because it is old.”

The ancient world

was filled with idols,

false gods,

superstitions,

and spiritual blindness.

Why would you follow

the same people

who worshiped stones,

stars,

animals,

and spirits of the earth?

Why would you trust

the same voices

that could not save themselves?

Why would you build your life

on the confusion

that Jesus came to destroy?

■ The Only Ancient Voice You Should Follow Is the One Who Created Time

My people:

There is only One

whose voice existed before the world.

Only One

who spoke before creation.

Only One

whose words carry life.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Follow the One who created time,

not the ones who were trapped inside it.”

The Father is eternal.

The Son is eternal.

The Holy Spirit is eternal.

Their voice is the only ancient voice

that carries truth.

Every other ancient voice

belongs to the world of darkness

or the world of confusion.

■ The Signs Around You Confirm the Truth

My people:

You do not need ancient books

from lost civilizations

to understand life.

You do not need old myths

to explain your purpose.

You do not need ancient wisdom

to find the path of God.

Jesus already told you

that the signs are around you.

Creation teaches you.

Life teaches you.

The universe teaches you.

The Holy Spirit teaches you.

But many of you

cannot see the signs

because you are still listening

to the wrong voices.

The Holy Spirit says:

“If you want clarity,

stop drinking from the wells

that were poisoned long ago.”

■ Your Future Depends on the Voice You Choose Today

My people:

The world of darkness

will always offer you

ancient stories,

ancient gods,

ancient rituals,

ancient confusion.

But the world of God

offers you truth,

clarity,

direction,

and life.

You cannot follow both.

You cannot mix the light

with the shadows of the past.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Choose the voice

that leads to life.”

FINAL WORD OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Do not listen to ancient people

who walked without the Spirit.

Do not build your life

on the confusion of the past.

Do not follow voices

that never knew God.

Follow the Holy Spirit.

Follow the words of Jesus.

Follow the signs God placed

in the universe around you.

Because the voice you choose

will decide the world you enter.

CHAPTER 57 — THE LIE OF KARMA AND THE TRUTH THE WORLD REFUSES TO SEE

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Most people in this world believe in something called karma.

They say, “What you do will come back to you.”

They repeat it like a law of the universe.

But the Holy Spirit says:

“Karma is not truth — it is imagination.”

The devil created this idea to make people believe life is controlled by cycles of punishment,

instead of the mercy and forgiveness of Jesus.

■ IF KARMA WERE REAL, WHY DID THEY TREAT JESUS LIKE THAT?

My people, think about this with clarity:

Did Jesus ever do anything wrong to humanity?

Did He harm anyone?

Did He lie?

Did He deceive?

Did He sin?

No.

So why did they beat Him?

Why did they reject Him?

Why did they crucify Him?

If karma were real,

Jesus would have received blessings — not betrayal.

This alone destroys the idea of karma.

The world repeats the lie because they do not understand the spiritual world.

■ EVIL SPIRITS ARE NOT WISE — THEY ONLY REPEAT CONFUSION

My people, hear this truth:

An evil spirit is a **dumb spirit**.

They cannot create anything new.

They cannot produce new wisdom.

They cannot reveal truth.

They only repeat the same old lies

over and over again.

That is why people repeat the same sayings:

“What goes around comes around.”

“You get what you deserve.”

These are not revelations.

These are recycled lies from the dark world.

The devil does not teach truth —

he teaches repetition.

■ JESUS’ FORGIVENESS CANCELS EVERY RETURN

My people, understand this clearly:

If you follow Jesus,

and you did something wrong,

and you are truly sorry,

and you pray for forgiveness —

Jesus wipes it clean.

Jesus cancels the record.

Jesus erases the debt.

Once Jesus forgives you,

nothing can come back to you.

But the dumb spirit whispers:

“Remember what you did? It’s coming back.”

That is a lie.

Forgiveness breaks every cycle.

■ SOMETIMES YOU DO GOOD — AND DARKNESS STILL ATTACKS

My people:

Some of you do good,

you walk in kindness,

you help others —

and instead of receiving good back,

you receive the worst.

Why?

Because the world is not controlled by karma.

The world is influenced by spirits — light and dark.

Darkness attacks what it fears.

Darkness attacks what it cannot control.

Darkness attacks what reflects Jesus.

This is why Jesus said:

“Watch the signs.”

Not karma.

Not superstition.

Not imagination.

The signs.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Stop believing in karma.

Stop believing in cycles of punishment.

Stop believing the devil’s imagination.

Believe in Jesus’ forgiveness.

Believe in the truth of His identity.

Believe in the revelation of His Father.

Walk in truth.

Walk in clarity.

Walk in the Spirit.

Because the truth sets you free —

and the lie keeps you blind.

CHAPTER 58 — THE DEVIL'S ILLUSION OF POWER, STATUS, AND SUPERIORITY

My people, listen with your spirit:

The devil’s tricks are complicated,

and if you do not pay close attention,

you will fall for the illusion.

The devil does not attack you with truth.

He attacks you with imagination —

ideas that look real,

feel real,

sound real,

but collapse the moment you examine them.

■ THE DEVIL MAKES YOU BELIEVE PEOPLE HAVE POWER OVER YOU

My people:

The devil wants you to believe that certain people have power,

that certain positions make someone untouchable,

that certain titles make someone superior.

But look at the world:

Even people in high positions get disrespected.

Even people with authority get attacked.

Even people with badges get scared.

Even people with weapons freeze in fear.

This proves something important:

Power is not real.

Superiority is not real.

Status is not real.

These things exist only in human imagination.

The devil uses imagination to control you.

■ FEAR WORKS BOTH WAYS — NOBODY IS ABOVE ANYONE

My people, hear this truth:

You think someone with authority is powerful.

But many times,

the person you fear

is more afraid of you

than you are of them.

Fear works both ways.

The devil wants you to believe

that others have power over you.

But the Holy Spirit says:

“None of you have power over each other.

You are all human.

You are all fragile.

You are all equal.”

■ THE DEVIL USES WEALTH AS ANOTHER ILLUSION

My people:

The devil tells you,

“If you get rich, everything will be good.”

But that is a lie.

Because the moment you reach one level,

he puts another level in front of you.

And when you reach that one, he puts another.

You will never feel satisfied.

You will never feel complete.

You will never feel secure.

Because the devil’s system is designed to keep you chasing

something you can never catch.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Wealth is not power.

Wealth is not security.

Wealth is not superiority.

It is imagination.”

Everything you own can disappear in one moment.

Everything you built can collapse in one day.

Everything you saved can be lost in one mistake.

■ SUPERIORITY IS A LIE — A TRAP OF THE DARK WORLD

My people:

The devil wants you to believe

that some people are above others —

stronger, richer, smarter, more important.

But the truth is simple:

None of you are superior.

None of you are above each other.

None of you are more valuable than another soul.

Superiority is a lie.

Hierarchy is a lie.

Status is a lie.

These illusions exist only in the dark world.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Do not fall for the illusion of power.

Do not fall for the illusion of wealth.

Do not fall for the illusion of superiority.

These things are not real.

Only truth is real.”

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Stop believing the devil’s imagination.

Stop believing the illusion of power.

Stop believing the illusion of wealth.

Stop believing the illusion of superiority.

Because if you chase these things,

you will reach the end

and realize it was all nothing.

Walk in truth.

Walk in clarity.

Walk in the Spirit.

Because only the Holy Spirit can show you

what is real and what is illusion.

CHAPTER 59 — JEALOUSY AND SELFISHNESS: THE DEVIL'S FAVORITE TRAPS

My people, listen with your spirit:

Jealousy and selfishness are two of the devil’s strongest weapons.

These two spirits destroy families, friendships, marriages, communities, and even nations.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Jealousy blinds the heart.

Selfishness closes the soul.”

The devil loves these two spirits

because they make people fight each other

without him lifting a finger.

■ JEALOUSY AND SELFISHNESS ARE NOT HUMAN — THEY ARE SPIRITUAL

My people:

When jealousy enters a person,

they stop seeing blessings.

They stop seeing truth.

They stop seeing love.

They only see what someone else has.

When selfishness enters a person,

they stop caring about justice.

They stop caring about peace.

They stop caring about the soul.

They only care about themselves.

The Holy Spirit says:

“These two spirits open the door for the devil

to control the mind and destroy relationships.”

■ THE PHYSICAL WORLD USES THESE SPIRITS FOR PROFIT

My people:

When you get into a conflict,

the physical world does not want you to find peace.

They do not want you to forgive.

They do not want you to settle things with wisdom.

They want you to come to them —

lawyers, courts, systems, institutions.

Why?

Money.

The physical world profits from conflict.

They profit from anger.

They profit from division.

The Holy Spirit says:

“The physical world does not care about your soul —

they care about your wallet.”

■ THE WORLD OF JESUS TEACHES THE OPPOSITE

My people:

The world of Jesus does not want you to take your own justice.

Do you know why?

To save your soul.

Because when you take revenge,

you open the door to darkness.

When you fight with anger,

you lose your peace.

When you act from jealousy or selfishness,

you step into the devil’s territory.

Jesus says:

“Let go of revenge so your soul can stay clean.”

The Holy Spirit says:

“Justice belongs to God because only God can judge without sin.”

This is why Jesus teaches forgiveness.

Not to make you weak —

but to protect your soul from destruction.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Do not let jealousy enter your heart.

Do not let selfishness guide your decisions.

Do not let the physical world push you into battles

that were never meant for you.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Choose peace over pride.

Choose truth over emotion.

Choose Jesus over the devil’s traps.”

Because your soul is worth more

than any argument,

any revenge,

any victory in the physical world.

This is the revelation.

This is the warning.

This is the truth.

CHAPTER 60 — WHY THE DEVIL SEES YOU AS HIS ENEMY AND HIS TARGET

My people, listen with your spirit:

According to the Holy Spirit,

there comes a moment in a person’s life

when their alignment becomes clear in the spiritual world.

When you begin to walk in truth,

when you begin to expose his lies,

when you begin to break the chains he placed on others,

you become a threat to his kingdom.

THE DEVIL FEARS ANYONE WHO WALKS IN TRUTH

My people:

The devil does not fear talent.

He does not fear strength.

He does not fear intelligence.

He does not fear education.

He fears **truth**.

He fears **obedience**.

He fears **alignment with the Holy Spirit**.

This is why the Holy Spirit says:

“Right now, the biggest enemy of the devil

is the one who obeys Me completely.”

Not because of your power —

but because of your obedience.

THE DEVIL VALUES THOSE WHO CAN DESTROY HIS WORK

My people, understand this revelation:

When the Holy Spirit uses you to open people’s eyes,

when He uses you to expose darkness,

when He uses you to break confusion,

when He uses you to reveal truth —

you become valuable to the enemy.

Not valuable to God —

you were already valuable to Him.

Valuable **to the enemy** —

because you are destroying the system he built.

THE ATTACKS YOU FACE ARE NOT RANDOM — THEY ARE CONFIRMATION

My people:

The attacks in life —

the sudden conflicts,

the spiritual battles in sleep,

the provocations from those around you —

are not accidents.

They are **confirmations**.

The devil tries to distract you.

He tries to provoke you.

He tries to pull you back into the old version of yourself.

He tries to stop the message the Holy Spirit is giving you.

But when you stand firm,

every attack only proves one thing:

The enemy fears what the Holy Spirit is doing.

WHEN YOU BECOME A THREAT, THE DEVIL CHANGES HIS STRATEGY

My people:

When you are spiritually asleep,

the devil ignores you.

When you are spiritually weak,

he leaves you alone.

But when you wake up,

when you rise,

when you walk in truth,

when you obey the Holy Spirit —

the devil changes his strategy.

He studies you.

He watches you.

He looks for openings.

He tries to use people around you.

He tries to use your emotions.

He tries to use your past.

Because he knows:

If the Holy Spirit finishes what He started in you,

you will destroy everything the devil built around you.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Do not fear when the enemy rises against you.

Do not panic when darkness reacts.

Do not be surprised when attacks increase.

It is not a sign of weakness.

It is a sign of **assignment**.

The devil does not fight those who belong to him.

He fights those who threaten him.

And if the Holy Spirit is with you,

you will stand.

You will overcome.

You will rise.

You will finish your mission.

Because the one the devil fears the most

is the one the Holy Spirit uses the most.

CHAPTER 61 — THE THREE WORLDS AND THE TWO FORCES THEY ALL SHARE

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

There are three worlds that influence your life:

- the World of Jesus
- the Dark World
- the Physical World

And though these worlds are completely different,

they share two forces in common:

- **Love & Leadership**
- **Jealousy**

But each world manages these forces in a completely different way.

This chapter reveals the truth Jesus showed me.

■ 1. LOVE & LEADERSHIP — THE SAME FORCE, THREE DIFFERENT EXPRESSIONS

A. The World of Jesus — Love That Leads Without Force

In Jesus' world, God leads with love, not pressure.

No fear tactics.

No manipulation.

No coercion.

God sets the boundary and says:

"I have set before you life and death… choose life."

— Deuteronomy 30:19

He does not force you.

He invites you.

He leads with:

- freedom
- truth
- clarity
- honor
- choice

In Jesus’ world, love is leadership, and leadership is freedom.

B. The Dark World — Leadership Through Fear and Control

The dark world copies leadership,

but twists it into domination.

It leads through:

- fear
- control
- manipulation
- intimidation
- punishment

The dark world offers:

- no freedom
- no dignity
- no choice
- no identity

Only:

- the leash
- the cage
- the threat
- “obey or die”

This is not leadership.

This is slavery.

C. The Physical World — A Broken Copy of the Dark World

The physical world copies what it sees in the dark world.

This is why you see:

- parents leading with anger instead of love
- bosses leading with fear instead of honor
- governments leading with control instead of justice
- relationships built on insecurity instead of truth
- people controlling others because they fear losing them

The physical world tries to lead,

but without Jesus,

it becomes a distorted version of leadership.

No equality.

No balance.

No spiritual clarity.

Just survival.

■ 2. JEALOUSY — THE SAME WORD, THREE DIFFERENT MEANINGS

A. The World of Jesus — God’s Jealousy Is Love, Not Competition

Scripture says:

“The Lord… whose name is Jealous.”

— Exodus 34:14

But God is not jealous **of** you.

He is jealous **for** you.

He does not envy your gifts.

He does not compete with your abilities.

He does not fear losing power.

His jealousy is protective love:

- “I don’t want anything else to destroy you.”
- “I don’t want darkness to claim you.”
- “I don’t want idols to replace Me in your heart.”

God’s jealousy is the jealousy of a Father

protecting His child from danger.

B. The Dark World — Jealousy as Envy and Replacement

The dark world’s jealousy is envy.

It hates that:

- you were made in God’s image
- you were created for sonship
- you were designed for authority
- you were destined for light

The dark world wants to:

- replace you
- adopt you
- cage you
- use you
- make you its pet

Its jealousy is not love.

It is hatred of your identity.

C. The Physical World — Jealousy as Possession and Control

In the physical world, jealousy becomes:

- envy over jobs
- envy over status
- envy over attention
- envy over relationships
- envy over wealth
- envy over fake love

This is the jealousy that makes humans:

- cage others
- control others
- manipulate others
- compete with others
- fear others
- resent others

The physical world expresses jealousy

the same way the dark world does —

through insecurity and possession.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this revelation:

The World of Jesus leads with love

and protects with holy jealousy.

The Dark World leads with fear

and destroys with envy.

The Physical World copies the dark world

because it has no spiritual direction.

Choose your world.

Choose your alignment.

Choose your leadership.

Choose your love.

Because the world you follow

is the world that shapes your destiny.

CHAPTER 62 — WHY PEOPLE CANNOT SEE THE SPIRITUAL WORLD CLEARLY

My people, listen with your spirit:

Most people cannot see the spiritual world

because they are looking with the wrong eyes.

They look with emotion.

They look with fear.

They look with culture.

They look with tradition.

They look with human understanding.

But none of these can reveal the truth.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Only the Spirit can show you the Spirit.”

This is why the world is blind.

■ PEOPLE JUDGE THE PHYSICAL WORLD WITHOUT KNOWING THE SPIRITUAL ONE

My people:

Humans see a war,

and they think it is political.

They see a conflict,

and they think it is about justice.

They see a movement,

and they think it is about freedom.

But the Holy Spirit says:

“What you see is not what is happening.”

Because the physical world

is only the shadow of the spiritual world.

If you judge the shadow,

you will never understand the truth.

■ PEOPLE FOLLOW VOICES THAT CANNOT HEAR THE SPIRIT

My people:

This is why so many people are confused.

They follow leaders who cannot hear the Spirit.

They follow teachers who cannot see the Spirit.

They follow influencers who cannot feel the Spirit.

And then they wonder why their life is broken.

The Holy Spirit says:

“A blind guide cannot lead you to the light.”

This is why people fall into traps.

This is why people lose their soul.

This is why people walk into darkness

thinking they are walking into truth.

Because they trusted a voice

that was never connected to Heaven.

■ THE SPIRIT REVEALS WHAT THE MIND CANNOT UNDERSTAND

My people:

The spiritual world is not learned with books.

It is not learned with intelligence.

It is not learned with human wisdom.

It is revealed.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Revelation is not information —

it is transformation.”

This is why the world cannot understand the three wars.

This is why the world cannot understand the soul.

This is why the world cannot understand Jesus.

Because the mind cannot see

what only the Spirit can reveal.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Stop trying to understand the spiritual world with human logic.

Stop trying to explain spiritual battles with physical reasoning.

Stop trusting voices that were never connected to the Spirit.

The Holy Spirit says:

“If you want to see clearly, you must walk with Me.”

Because only the Spirit

can reveal the truth behind the world.

This is the revelation.

This is the warning.

This is the path.

CHAPTER 63 — A BETTER WAY TO END WAR

My people, here’s the thing:

War has never been the failure of ordinary people.

War is the failure of leaders — the failure of pride, ego, and deception.

When nations collide, it is rarely the citizens who ignite the conflict,

yet they are always the ones who bleed for it.

Families lose their homes.

Children lose their parents.

Cities crumble into dust.

And all of it happens because a handful of powerful men

cannot control their desire to dominate.

But what if war didn’t have to be this way?

What if conflict could be settled without destroying lives?

Between truth and the lie,

between nation and nation,

there is a path the world refuses to consider —

not because it is impossible,

but because it exposes the pride of leaders.

■ 1. A Neutral Ground — Not Innocent Blood

Imagine a world where, when two nations cannot agree,

they do not drag millions into suffering.

They do not bomb hospitals.

They do not shatter schools.

They do not bury children under concrete.

Instead, they meet in a neutral desert —

far from cities,

far from families,

far from the innocent.

No civilians harmed.

No neighborhoods destroyed.

No nations left in ashes.

Just leaders and their armies

standing face-to-face,

taking responsibility for the decisions they make.

If they want war,

let them carry the weight of it themselves.

■ 2. The Lie That Fuels War

My people, listen:

War survives because of a lie —

the lie that nations must destroy each other

to prove strength,

gain power,

or defend pride.

But the truth is simple:

If leaders fought their own battles,

war would end overnight.

The lie protects the powerful.

The truth protects the people.

The lie destroys nations.

The truth saves them.

The lie demands sacrifice from the innocent.

The truth demands accountability from the guilty.

Between truth and the lie,

the world always chooses the lie

because it is easier,

safer for the powerful,

and profitable for those who sit far from the battlefield.

■ 3. The People Want Peace — The Leaders Want Victory

My people, understand this:

Ordinary people do not wake up wanting war.

They want peace, stability, food, safety, and a future for their children.

But leaders want victory.

Leaders want legacy.

Leaders want control.

Leaders want to be remembered.

And so they send others to die

for battles they would never fight themselves.

This is the sickness of nations —

the gap between the truth and the lie.

The truth:

People want peace.

The lie:

Leaders pretend war is necessary.

■ 4. A New Standard for Nations

My people, hear this clearly:

If nations truly cared about justice,

if leaders truly cared about their people,

they would agree to a new standard:

No war inside cities.

No war near civilians.

No war where the innocent live.

If conflict must happen,

let it happen where no child cries,

no mother runs,

no father digs through rubble

searching for the body of his son.

Let the battlefield be empty land —

not neighborhoods,

not hospitals,

not schools.

This is the better way.

This is the just way.

This is the way that honors life.

■ 5. The World Is Afraid of This Idea — Because It Exposes the Truth

My people, listen:

The world will reject this idea

not because it is unrealistic,

but because it reveals the truth:

Leaders do not want to risk their own lives.

They want to risk yours.

If war required leaders to stand on the front line,

war would end.

If war required leaders to bleed,

war would end.

If war required leaders to face the consequences

of their own decisions,

war would end.

This is why the world clings to the lie

and avoids the truth.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this with your spirit:

War does not have to destroy nations.

War does not have to kill the innocent.

War does not have to be the weapon of the powerful

against the powerless.

There is a better way —

a way built on truth,

justice,

and accountability.

Between the truth and the lie,

between nation and nation,

the world must choose truth.

Because truth protects life.

Truth protects families.

Truth protects the future.

And truth is the only path

that leads to peace.

Justice.

CHAPTER 64 — FALSE PROPHETS AND THE FRUIT THAT EXPOSES THEM

My people, here’s the thing:

Jesus warned us long before our generation ever existed:

“Beware of false prophets… you will know them by their fruits.”

This was not a suggestion.

This was not a gentle reminder.

This was an alarm — a spiritual siren — for every soul who would ever walk this earth.

Because deception does not always come dressed as darkness.

Sometimes it comes dressed as religion.

False prophets don’t show up with horns.

They show up with confidence.

They show up with charisma.

They show up with scripture on their lips

and corruption in their hearts.

They look holy.

They sound righteous.

They speak smoothly.

But their fruit — their actions, their impact, their results — exposes them every time.

A tree can pretend to be anything,

but the fruit never lies.

■ 1. The Danger of Ignoring Jesus’ Warning

My people, listen:

When people ignore Jesus’ warning, destruction follows.

Not always immediately, but eventually.

You see it in:

- broken families
- corrupted congregations
- greedy leaders
- communities filled with confusion
- people who claim God but contradict Jesus

Jesus wasn’t only revealing who His Father is —

He was revealing what happens when we stop listening to Him.

Without His guidance, people fall into spiritual blindness.

They start trusting charisma instead of character.

They follow personalities instead of truth.

They cling to tradition instead of the Holy Spirit.

And when that happens, lives collapse.

Greed replaces generosity.

Control replaces compassion.

Manipulation replaces ministry.

Religion replaces relationship.

Rules replace the heart.

The fruit always reveals the truth.

■ 2. The Signs of a False Prophet

Jesus did not leave us defenseless.

He gave us signs — clear, simple, unmistakable signs.

A false prophet can hide their intentions,

but they cannot hide their fruit.

They claim goodness, but their actions harm others.

They preach love, but practice manipulation.

They quote scripture, but ignore Jesus’ teachings.

They look holy, but live in hypocrisy.

They speak truth, but produce confusion.

They demand loyalty, but give none in return.

Humans are experts at making rules —

but terrible at following them.

This is why Jesus said:

“The Sabbath was made for man, not man for the Sabbath.”

He was teaching us to look at the heart, not the calendar.

The same applies to false prophets:

Don’t look at their words.

Look at their fruit.

■ 3. Discernment Is Not Judgment — It’s Protection

My people, hear this clearly:

People love to say, “Don’t judge.”

But Jesus never told us to ignore the signs.

He told us to examine the fruit.

Discernment is not attacking others —

it is protecting yourself.

Discernment keeps you from being manipulated.

Discernment keeps you from being misled.

Discernment keeps you from following the wrong voice.

If you don’t examine fruit,

you will follow the wrong tree.

If you don’t test spirits,

you will trust the wrong leader.

If you don’t question teachings,

you will fall into deception.

Jesus didn’t say, “Trust everyone.”

He said, “Watch.”

■ 4. When Religion Becomes a Distraction

False prophets love distractions.

They love debates about rituals, days, and traditions.

They love arguments about Saturday vs. Sunday

as if God is impressed by calendars.

Jesus said:

“It is lawful to do good on the Sabbath.”

He was teaching us that the heart matters more than the day.

False prophets focus on rules.

Jesus focuses on relationship.

False prophets focus on appearances.

Jesus focuses on fruit.

False prophets focus on control.

Jesus focuses on freedom.

This is why He said:

“The truth will set you free.”

Because lies always enslave.

■ 5. The Consequences of Following the Wrong Voice

My people, understand this:

When people follow false prophets, the consequences are real:

Faith becomes shallow.

Families fall apart.

Congregations turn into businesses.

Leaders become dictators.

People lose trust in God

because they trusted the wrong people.

False prophets don’t just mislead —

they destroy.

They destroy trust.

They destroy innocence.

They destroy spiritual clarity.

And the worst part?

They do it while claiming to represent God.

■ 6. The Path Back to Truth

The good news is this:

Jesus never leaves us without a way back.

If your trust is in Him —

not in people,

not in traditions,

not in religious personalities —

you are on the right path.

Even if you've been misled,

even if you've been confused,

even if you followed the wrong voice,

Jesus can pull you back

if your heart is seeking truth.

But you must stay awake.

You must stay alert.

You must stay discerning.

Because false prophets are not disappearing.

They are multiplying.

But so is the light —

for those who choose to see it.

■ 7. The Truth Is Already Inside You

Jesus said the Holy Spirit would guide you into all truth.

That means:

Truth is not locked behind a pulpit.

Truth is not controlled by a denomination.

Truth is not owned by a pastor.

Truth is not hidden in a building.

The truth is within you.

You don't need someone else

to tell you what God is saying.

You don't need someone else

to interpret every scripture.

You don’t need someone else

to validate your faith.

You can ask the Holy Spirit yourself.

And when you do:

You will see through deception.

You will recognize false prophets.

You will discern truth from lies.

You will walk in freedom.

Because the Spirit of God

does not lead people into confusion —

He leads them into clarity.

CHAPTER 65 — CORRUPTION IN CRISIS: COVID AND BEYOND

Crisis does not create character — it reveals it.

When the world shakes, people show who they truly are.

Some rise with compassion, courage, and sacrifice.

Others see chaos as an opportunity to gain power, money, or influence.

And every generation has faced this truth,

but our generation saw it clearly during Covid.

Fear spread across the world,

but so did something darker: **corruption**.

People in positions of authority — political, religious, financial —

used the crisis to elevate themselves, not to help others.

They hid behind the language of “safety” and “leadership,”

but their fruit exposed them.

Jesus warned us this would happen long before any pandemic existed.

He said:

“You can read the sky, but you cannot discern the signs of the times.”

He wasn’t talking about weather.

He was talking about **spiritual blindness**.

■ WHEN CRISIS BECOMES A TOOL FOR MANIPULATION

Fear makes people vulnerable.

When people are afraid, they look for someone to follow.

They want answers.

They want direction.

They want hope.

And that is when manipulators step in.

During Covid, we saw:

- leaders using fear to gain control
- organizations using crisis to increase wealth
- churches using panic to demand obedience
- influencers using confusion to build platforms
- governments using uncertainty to expand power

This is not new.

This is not surprising.

This is exactly what Jesus warned us about.

False prophets thrive in crisis

because crisis creates confusion,

and confusion creates obedience.

When people stop thinking,

they start following —

and not always the right voices.

■ PAUL VS. JESUS: A CLASH OF TEACHINGS IN CRISIS

You pointed out something most people never question:

Many congregations follow Paul more than Jesus —

not because Paul is greater,

but because Paul’s writings can be twisted

to justify things Jesus never approved.

Jesus taught:

- humility
- simplicity
- justice
- mercy
- truth
- compassion

Paul’s writings, when misused, can justify:

- hierarchy
- wealth
- control
- authority
- religious power

During Covid, many churches leaned on Paul’s words to justify:

- collecting more money
- demanding loyalty
- enforcing submission
- silencing questions
- elevating leaders
- suppressing discernment

Meanwhile, Jesus' teachings —

the ones about caring for the poor,

protecting the vulnerable,

and rejecting greed —

were ignored.

This is **spiritual blindness**.

■ CONGREGATIONS ACTING AGAINST JESUS

Some congregations today operate more like corporations

than spiritual communities.

They use crises to:

- increase offerings
- expand influence
- manipulate fear
- control behavior
- silence dissent
- elevate leaders instead of elevating Christ

They preach faith but operate in fear.

They preach love but practice control.

They preach humility but chase power.

They preach Jesus but follow systems built by men.

Jesus said:

"My sheep hear My voice."

But many congregations today hear the voice of:

- tradition
- culture
- politics
- profit

Not the voice of Christ.

■ THE PATTERN OF CORRUPTION

Corruption rarely begins with evil intentions.

It begins with small compromises:

- “Just this once.”
- “It’s for the greater good.”
- “People need strong leadership.”
- “We must protect the church.”
- “We need more money to survive.”

One compromise becomes two.

Two become ten.

Ten become a culture.

And before long, the congregation is no longer following Jesus —

they’re following a system built in His name

but not in His Spirit.

■ SPIRITUAL BLINDNESS IN MODERN TIMES

Spiritual blindness is not about lacking intelligence.

It’s about lacking discernment.

It is the inability to see when something is wrong

because you’re too used to the way things are.

People become spiritually blind when they:

- trust leaders more than Jesus
- follow tradition instead of truth
- accept teachings without testing them
- confuse charisma with anointing
- confuse authority with righteousness
- confuse scripture-quoting with spiritual integrity

Jesus warned us:

“If the blind lead the blind, both will fall into a pit.”

And many are falling today —

not because they are evil,

but because they stopped asking questions.

■ THE CALL BACK TO JESUS

The solution is not rebellion.

The solution is not abandoning faith.

The solution is **returning to Jesus Himself**.

Not to systems.

Not to denominations.

Not to personalities.

Not to traditions.

Not to Paul’s loopholes.

Not to crisis-driven manipulation.

But to Jesus —

His words,

His teachings,

His example.

Jesus said:

“Follow Me.”

Not “follow them.”

Not “follow the crowd.”

Not “follow the loudest voice.”

Not “follow the most confident preacher.”

Follow Him.

Because when crisis comes — and it will —

only His truth can cut through the noise.

CHAPTER 66 — MONEY, TITHES, AND MISUSED SCRIPTURE

Money has always been one of the greatest tests of the human heart.

It exposes motives, reveals loyalties, and uncovers the truth behind a person’s faith.

Jesus spoke about money more than almost any other topic —

not because He needed it,

but because He knew how easily it could corrupt the soul.

And today, corruption around money is one of the clearest signs

that many spiritual leaders and congregations

have drifted far from Jesus’ teachings.

People quote scripture to justify anything,

especially when money is involved.

But quoting scripture is not the same as following Jesus.

And when money becomes the center of a ministry,

the fruit always turns rotten.

■ THE TRUE MEANING OF TITHING

The Bible teaches about tithing — giving ten percent of one’s increase

(Malachi 3:10, Leviticus 27:30).

But tithing was never meant to be a tool for manipulation.

It was meant to support:

- the poor
- the widows
- the orphans
- the work of God

Not to build empires, fund luxury, or enrich leaders.

Jesus Himself never demanded tithes.

He never collected money for Himself.

He never pressured anyone to give.

He never used fear to increase offerings.

He taught **trust**, not taxation.

He taught **generosity**, not guilt.

He taught **faith**, not financial manipulation.

When Jesus said:

“Give to Caesar what is Caesar’s” (Matthew 22:21),

He was talking about **taxes** — obligations to the government,

not offerings to religious leaders.

He separated the two clearly.

But some leaders today mix them together,

twisting scripture to justify collecting more money

than Jesus ever asked for.

■ PAUL’S WORDS AND THE OPPORTUNITY FOR ABUSE

You mentioned something many people overlook:

Paul used certain moments to justify receiving support

from congregations (1 Corinthians 9:11–12).

While Paul had his reasons,

his words have been misused by countless leaders

to justify wealth, power, and financial control.

Jesus lived poor.

Paul lived supported.

And many leaders today choose Paul’s model over Jesus’ example —

not because it’s more holy,

but because it’s more profitable.

This is where corruption begins.

When leaders:

- demand money
- pressure people to give
- use guilt to increase offerings
- twist scripture to justify wealth

- claim “God told them” to collect more
- live better than the people they preach to

…they are no longer following Jesus.

They are following **opportunity**.

■ MONEY AS A DOORWAY TO CORRUPTION

Jesus warned us:

“You cannot serve God and money.”

Not because money is evil,

but because the love of money blinds people.

Money can:

- corrupt intentions
- distort teachings
- silence truth
- create hierarchy
- turn leaders into dictators
- turn congregations into customers

When money becomes the focus,

Jesus becomes the background.

And when Jesus becomes the background,

corruption becomes the culture.

■ JESUS’ TEACHING ON PROVISION

Jesus made something very clear:

“Your Father knows what you need.”

“Seek first the kingdom, and all these things will be added to you.”

“Look at the birds — they do not sow or reap, yet your Father feeds them.”

Jesus taught **trust**, not anxiety.

Dependence on God, not dependence on offerings.

Faith in provision, not fear of lack.

He never said:

- “Give more so your pastor can live better.”
- “Your blessing depends on your donation.”
- “Your miracle is tied to your money.”

Those are human inventions,

not divine instructions.

■ THE PROBLEM WITH BLIND GIVING

Giving is holy.

Blind giving is dangerous.

When people give without discernment, they:

- empower corruption
- support false teachings
- enable manipulation
- strengthen systems Jesus never built
- feed leaders who do not feed them spiritually

Jesus never asked for blind obedience.

He asked for **discernment**.

He said:

“Knock, and the door will be opened.”

He didn’t say:

“Pay, and the door will be opened.”

■ THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN JESUS’ WAY AND MAN’S WAY

Jesus’ way is simple:

- Give from the heart.
- Give to help others.
- Give without expecting anything back.
- Give because you love, not because you fear.
- Give because you trust God, not because you trust men.

Man’s way is different:

- Give to receive blessings.
- Give to avoid curses.
- Give to impress others.
- Give to support leaders’ lifestyles.
- Give because you’re pressured, not because you’re moved.

One way leads to **freedom**.

The other leads to **bondage**.

■ THE CALL TO SEEK TRUTH YOURSELF

You said it perfectly:

“Don’t follow humans blindly; seek the truth and figure it out for yourself.”

This is the heart of the chapter.

People must stop letting others think for them.

Stop letting leaders interpret everything for them.

Stop letting congregations dictate their relationship with God.

Stop letting money determine their faith.

Jesus gave everyone the right to seek truth directly:

- to ask the Holy Spirit
- to discern for themselves
- to understand scripture without manipulation

When you seek truth yourself, you see through corruption.

When you seek truth yourself, you recognize false teachings.

When you seek truth yourself, you stop being controlled.

When you seek truth yourself, you walk in freedom.

Because truth is not owned by any congregation.

Truth is not controlled by any leader.

Truth is not sold for any price.

Truth belongs to Jesus —

and He gives it freely.

CHAPTER 67 — BETRAYAL: PETER VS. JUDAS

Betrayal is one of the deepest wounds a human soul can experience.

It cuts differently than any other pain because it comes from someone who once held your trust.

A stranger can hurt you,

but only someone close can betray you.

And Jesus understood this better than anyone.

Two of His own disciples — Peter and Judas — failed Him in the most critical moment of His life.

But their stories teach us something profound about intent, repentance, and the spiritual weight of betrayal.

People often say, “Sin is sin.”

But Jesus never taught that all actions carry the same weight.

Some sins destroy trust.

Some destroy relationships.

Some destroy destinies.

And betrayal sits at the top of that list.

■ TWO MEN, TWO FAILURES, TWO VERY DIFFERENT HEARTS

Peter and Judas both failed Jesus,

but their failures were not the same.

Their intentions were different.

Their hearts were different.

Their outcomes were different.

Peter denied Jesus out of fear.

He was overwhelmed, scared, and confused.

His denial was a moment of weakness — not a calculated attack.

Judas betrayed Jesus for personal gain.

He made a deliberate choice.

He planned it.

He accepted payment.

He handed Jesus over with a kiss —

a symbol of loyalty twisted into a weapon.

One acted out of fear.

The other acted out of greed.

And Jesus responded to each according to the heart behind the action.

■ THE WEIGHT OF INTENT

Intent matters.

Jesus looks at the heart, not just the action.

- A mistake made in fear can be forgiven.
- A betrayal done with intention carries a heavier consequence.

Peter’s heart was broken the moment he realized what he had done.

He wept bitterly.

He repented.

He returned to Jesus.

And Jesus restored him.

Judas, on the other hand, felt guilt — but not repentance.

He regretted the consequences, not the betrayal itself.

Instead of returning to Jesus, he ran from Him.

And in that despair, he took his own life.

The Bible never records Jesus forgiving Judas —

not because Jesus lacked mercy,

but because Judas never came back to receive it.

■ WHY BETRAYAL IS SPIRITUALLY DANGEROUS

Betrayal is not just a moral failure —

it is a spiritual rupture.

It breaks trust.

It destroys relationships.

It wounds the soul of the one betrayed

and corrupts the soul of the betrayer.

Betrayal is dangerous because:

- it is intentional
- it is calculated
- it is rooted in deceit
- it violates loyalty
- it destroys innocence
- it opens the door to darkness

Jesus said, “Your sins are forgiven,”

but He never said that about Judas’s betrayal.

That silence speaks loudly —

not because Jesus refused forgiveness,

but because Judas never sought it.

■ MODERN BETRAYAL: THROWING PEOPLE UNDER THE BUS

Today, betrayal doesn’t always look like thirty pieces of silver.

Sometimes it looks like:

- lying about someone to protect yourself
- exposing someone’s weakness for personal gain
- abandoning someone when they need you
- pretending loyalty while planning harm
- using someone’s trust as a weapon
- throwing someone under the bus to save your own image

These actions carry weight.

They damage the soul.

They distance you from God.

They create spiritual consequences that are not easily undone.

And Jesus takes betrayal seriously

because loyalty is the foundation of love.

■ STANDING FOR TRUTH IS NOT BETRAYAL

Some people confuse honesty with betrayal.

They think that standing for truth, exposing wrongdoing,

or refusing to participate in corruption is betrayal.

But Jesus never punished truth-tellers.

He punished deceivers.

Standing for justice is not betrayal.

Standing for truth is not betrayal.

Refusing to lie is not betrayal.

Protecting yourself from manipulation is not betrayal.

Betrayal is when someone shows you loyalty —

and you repay them with deceit.

■ THE LESSON OF JUDAS: SOME DOORS DON’T REOPEN EASILY

Judas teaches us that betrayal can lead to a point of no return —

not because God refuses forgiveness,

but because betrayal hardens the heart.

It blinds the soul.

It isolates the spirit.

It makes repentance harder, not easier.

Judas didn’t lose Jesus’s forgiveness.

He lost his ability to seek it.

That is the danger of betrayal.

■ THE LESSON OF PETER: FAILURE IS NOT FINAL

Peter teaches us something different:

Failure is not the end when the heart is humble.

Peter denied Jesus three times,

but he returned.

He wept.

He repented.

He allowed Jesus to restore him.

And Jesus didn’t just forgive him —

He entrusted him with leadership.

Peter’s story shows that:

- fear can be overcome
- mistakes can be redeemed
- weakness can become strength
- repentance opens the door to restoration

The difference between Peter and Judas wasn’t the sin.

It was the heart.

■ THE CALL TO CHOOSE YOUR PATH

Every person will face moments of weakness.

Every person will face temptation.

Every person will face opportunities to betray or to stand firm.

The question is not whether you will fail —

it’s what you will do afterward.

Will you return like Peter?

Or run like Judas?

Will you seek truth?

Or hide in darkness?

Will you repent?

Or justify your actions?

Jesus is always ready to forgive —

but He cannot forgive a heart that refuses to come back.

CHAPTER 68 — WHEN SIN IS NOT ALL THE SAME

People often repeat the phrase “sin is sin” as if every action carries the same weight in the eyes of God.

But Jesus never taught that.

Scripture never teaches that.

And real life proves it false.

Some actions wound deeper, destroy more, and carry heavier spiritual consequences than others.

There is a difference between a stumble and a betrayal,

between weakness and wickedness,

between a mistake and a deliberate act of harm.

Jesus understood this difference.

He responded to people according to the intent of their heart,

not just the action of their hands.

And nowhere is this clearer than in the contrast between Peter and Judas.

■ THE MYTH OF “ALL SIN IS EQUAL”

The idea that all sin is the same sounds humble,

but it’s spiritually dangerous.

It removes accountability.

It excuses betrayal.

It minimizes harm.

It makes people believe that throwing someone under the bus

is no worse than losing your temper.

It makes people think that intentional destruction

is no different than accidental failure.

But Jesus never treated all sins the same.

- He forgave the thief on the cross instantly.
- He rebuked the Pharisees harshly for hypocrisy.
- He restored Peter gently.
- He condemned Judas’s actions without a single recorded word of forgiveness.

The weight of sin is tied to the **heart behind it**.

■ THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN WEAKNESS AND WICKEDNESS

Weakness is human.

Wickedness is intentional.

Weakness happens when fear overwhelms you.

Wickedness happens when you choose harm for personal gain.

Weakness can be healed.

Wickedness must be confronted.

This is why Jesus responded differently to Peter and Judas.

Peter’s sin came from fear.

He denied Jesus because he was scared.

His heart still loved Jesus.

His failure was emotional, not strategic.

And the moment he realized what he had done,

he broke down in tears.

His heart was still soft.

Judas’s sin came from intention.

He planned his betrayal.

He accepted payment.

He used a kiss — a symbol of loyalty — as the weapon.

His heart was already aligned with darkness.

And when guilt hit him, he didn’t return to Jesus.

He ran from Him.

Intent separates a mistake from a betrayal.

■ WHY BETRAYAL CARRIES A HEAVIER WEIGHT

Betrayal is not just a sin —

it is a spiritual fracture.

It destroys trust.

It wounds the innocent.

It opens the door to darkness.

Betrayal is the sin that breaks relationships,

breaks families,

breaks communities,

and breaks faith.

Betrayal is dangerous because:

- it is premeditated
- it is rooted in deceit
- it violates loyalty
- it destroys innocence
- it damages the soul of the betrayer
- it invites spiritual darkness

Jesus forgave many sins,

but the Bible never records Him forgiving Judas’s betrayal —

not because Jesus lacked mercy,

but because Judas never returned to receive it.

Some doors close not because God locks them,

but because the human heart walks too far away.

■ MODERN BETRAYAL: THE EVERYDAY JUDAS

Today, betrayal doesn’t always look like thirty pieces of silver.

It looks like:

- lying about someone to protect yourself
- exposing someone’s weakness for personal gain
- abandoning someone when they need you most
- pretending loyalty while planning harm
- using someone’s trust as leverage
- throwing someone under the bus to save your own image

These actions carry spiritual weight.

They are not “small sins.”

They are not “mistakes.”

They are choices that reveal the condition of the heart.

And Jesus takes the heart seriously.

■ STANDING FOR TRUTH IS NOT BETRAYAL

Some people confuse honesty with betrayal.

They think exposing wrongdoing,

refusing to lie,

or standing for justice

is betrayal.

But Jesus never punished truth-tellers.

He punished deceivers.

Standing for truth is loyalty to God.

Standing for justice is obedience to Christ.

Standing for righteousness is faith in action.

Betrayal is not telling the truth.

Betrayal is **hiding** the truth to protect yourself.

■ THE SPIRITUAL CONSEQUENCES OF INTENTIONAL HARM

When someone intentionally harms another person —

especially someone who trusted them —

the consequences ripple:

- trust breaks
- relationships collapse
- spiritual clarity fades
- guilt grows
- darkness enters
- repentance becomes harder

This is why Judas’s story ends the way it does.

Betrayal hardened his heart

until he could no longer return to Jesus.

The danger of betrayal is not just the act —

it’s what it does to the soul.

■ THE PATH OF PETER: REDEMPTION THROUGH HUMILITY

Peter teaches us that failure is not final

when the heart is humble.

He denied Jesus three times,

but he returned.

He repented.

He allowed Jesus to restore him.

And Jesus didn’t just forgive him —

He entrusted him with leadership.

Peter’s story shows that:

- fear can be overcome
- mistakes can be redeemed
- humility opens the door to healing
- repentance restores what was broken

The difference between Peter and Judas wasn’t the sin.

It was the heart.

■ THE CALL TO EXAMINE THE HEART

Every person will face moments of weakness.

Every person will face temptation.

Every person will face opportunities to harm or to heal.

The question is not whether you will fail —

it’s what you will do afterward.

Will you return like Peter?

Or run like Judas?

Will you seek forgiveness?

Or justify your actions?

Will you protect others?

Or betray them?

Jesus looks at the heart.

And the heart determines the weight of the sin.

CHAPTER 69 — RECOGNITION VS. TRUST IN GOD

Most people believe in God.

They recognize His presence.

They feel something greater than themselves.

They acknowledge that a higher power exists.

But recognition is not the same as trust.

Recognition is awareness.

Trust is surrender.

Recognition is seeing the light.

Trust is walking into it.

People say “God is real,” but their actions show fear, doubt, and self-reliance.

They say “God is good,” but they panic when life shakes.

They say “God will provide,” but they cling to money, control, and human approval.

They say “God is in control,” but they live as if everything depends on them.

Recognition is easy.

Trust is costly.

■ THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN KNOWING AND TRUSTING

Knowing God exists doesn’t change your life.

Trusting Him does.

Knowing God is watching doesn’t transform your decisions.

Trusting Him shapes every choice you make.

Knowing God is powerful doesn’t give you peace.

Trusting Him gives you rest in the middle of chaos.

This is why Jesus constantly challenged people to move from belief to faith —

from acknowledgment to action.

- Belief says, “I know God can.”
- Trust says, “I know God will.”
- Belief says, “God is real.”
- Trust says, “God is my foundation.”
- Belief says, “God is powerful.”
- Trust says, “I will obey Him even when it costs me.”

Trust is not a feeling.

Trust is a decision.

■ WHY PEOPLE RECOGNIZE GOD BUT DON’T TRUST HIM

There are three main reasons people stop at recognition:

1. Fear of Losing Control

Trust requires surrender.

It requires letting go of your own plans, your own timing, your own understanding.

Most people want God to bless their plans, not replace them.

2. Pain From Past Experiences

People project human betrayal onto God.

They think because people failed them, God will too.

But God is not human.

His faithfulness is not fragile.

3. Influence of a Distracted World

We live in a world that worships self-reliance.

“Do it yourself.”

“Trust no one.”

“Make your own way.”

These messages drown out the call to trust God.

Recognition fits comfortably into this world.

Trust does not.

■ FAITH WITHOUT ACTION IS JUST ADMIRATION

Many people admire God but don’t follow Him.

They admire Jesus’ teachings but don’t live them.

They admire His miracles but don’t trust His instructions.

They admire His love but don’t obey His voice.

Jesus said:

“Why do you call Me ‘Lord, Lord,’ and not do what I say?”

He wasn’t questioning their belief.

He was questioning their trust.

Trust is proven by obedience.

Obedience is the fruit of faith.

Just like someone can say “I love you” without showing it,

people can say “I trust God” while living in fear, compromise, and self-protection.

Love without action is empty.

Faith without trust is dead.

■ HOW TRUST TRANSFORMS A PERSON

When someone truly trusts God, everything changes:

- Fear loses its grip.
- Anxiety weakens.
- Decisions become clearer.
- Integrity becomes easier.
- Betrayal doesn’t break them.
- Injustice doesn’t destroy them.
- Loss doesn’t define them.
- Darkness doesn’t intimidate them.

Trust gives a person spiritual backbone.

Trust gives a person peace that makes no sense to the world.

Trust gives a person courage to stand for truth even when it costs them everything.

Recognition doesn’t do that.

Only trust does.

■ THE CONNECTION BETWEEN TRUST AND JUSTICE

You’ve repeated a theme throughout your book:

stand for justice and truth.

But here’s the deeper layer —

you cannot stand for justice without trusting God.

Justice requires courage.

Courage requires faith.

Faith requires trust.

People who only recognize God will fold under pressure.

People who trust God will stand even when they stand alone.

This is why Jesus said:

“Do not fear those who kill the body.”

He was teaching trust —

trust that goes beyond circumstances, beyond threats, beyond human power.

Trust is what separates the faithful from the fearful.

■ RECOGNITION IS THE DOOR — TRUST IS THE PATH

Recognition is the beginning of faith.

Trust is the journey.

Recognition says, “God exists.”

Trust says, “God leads me.”

Recognition says, “God is powerful.”

Trust says, “God is my protector.”

Recognition says, “God is good.”

Trust says, “I will obey Him even when it hurts.”

Recognition is the seed.

Trust is the fruit.

And Jesus said:

“You will know them by their fruits.”

CHAPTER 70 — ISRAEL, IRAN, AND THE LINEAGE OF PROMISE

Conflict between nations is never just political.

It is spiritual, historical, and rooted in stories older than any modern government.

Israel and Iran are not simply two countries in disagreement —

they are descendants of two brothers, **Isaac and Ishmael**,

both carrying a promise from God.

And when people forget this spiritual foundation,

they fall into darkness, pride, and destruction.

You said something profound:

“Israel is connected to Isaac’s lineage, and Iran is connected to Ishmael’s.

Both have a promise from God.”

Most people don’t understand how deep that truth goes.

Isaac and Ishmael were not enemies.

Their descendants were not meant to destroy each other.

Their promises were not meant to compete.

Their destinies were not meant to clash.

But when nations drift from God’s light,

they fall into the shadows of pride, fear, and aggression.

And when they fall into darkness,

they forget the promise —

and remember only the conflict.

■ THE SHARED PROMISE: TWO SONS, ONE FATHER

God blessed both Isaac and Ishmael.

- Isaac received the covenant of lineage.

- Ishmael received the covenant of multiplication and protection.

Both were blessed.

Both were chosen.

Both were seen by God.

This means:

- neither Israel nor Iran is outside God’s plan
- neither is forgotten
- neither is rejected
- neither is without purpose

But blessing does not erase responsibility.

Promise does not erase accountability.

Heritage does not erase the need for truth.

A nation can have a promise and still walk in darkness.

A nation can have a blessing and still choose violence.

A nation can have a lineage and still reject the light.

■ THE PROBLEM: BOTH NATIONS STRUGGLE WITH JESUS

Jesus is the light.

Without Him, even blessed nations walk in darkness.

Israel struggles with Jesus

because they recognize the Father but reject the Son.

Iran struggles with Jesus

because they honor prophets but deny His divinity.

Both see part of the truth.

Neither sees the whole truth.

And when nations see only part of the truth,

they fight over the missing pieces.

■ DARKNESS CREATES CONFLICT

When nations reject Jesus’ teachings —

justice, mercy, humility, forgiveness —

they fall into:

- pride
- aggression
- fear

- retaliation
- spiritual blindness

Darkness does not care about lineage.

Darkness does not care about heritage.

Darkness does not care about promises.

Darkness only cares about division.

And when Israel and Iran treat their conflict like a game,

they forget the spiritual weight behind their actions.

They forget the people suffering.

They forget the God who blessed both of them.

■ THE DANGER OF TAKING SIDES BLINDLY

You said something powerful:

“Let’s focus on justice and truth instead of taking sides.”

Most people choose sides based on politics, religion, or emotion.

But Jesus never told us to take sides in human conflicts.

He told us to stand for justice.

He told us to stand for truth.

He told us to stand for righteousness.

Taking sides blinds people.

Truth opens their eyes.

When you take sides,

you defend everything your side does — even when it’s wrong.

When you stand for truth,

you hold everyone accountable — even those you love.

This is why neutrality is not weakness.

Neutrality is clarity.

Neutrality says:

“I will not support aggression, no matter who it comes from.”

“I will not justify injustice, even if it benefits my people.”

“I will not excuse darkness, even if it wears religious clothing.”

■ THE SPIRITUAL CONSEQUENCES OF SUPPORTING AGGRESSION

You warned:

“Any country or people who support their aggression will face consequences.”

This is not political.

This is spiritual.

When a nation supports injustice,

it inherits the consequences of that injustice.

When a nation supports violence,

it inherits the blood spilled.

When a nation supports darkness,

it inherits the shadow.

God does not punish nations for their lineage.

He holds them accountable for their actions.

The one who seeks justice will prevail.

The one who walks in truth will stand.

The one who chooses peace will be protected.

■ THE PATH FORWARD: JUSTICE, TRUTH, AND LIGHT

The solution is not war.

The solution is not dominance.

The solution is not revenge.

The solution is not political alliances.

The solution is **spiritual clarity**.

- Israel must remember the promise through Isaac — and the humility of the prophets.
- Iran must remember the promise through Ishmael — and the mercy of God.
- Both must confront their darkness.
- Both must seek justice.
- Both must walk in truth.
- Both must acknowledge the light of Jesus, even if they do not yet understand Him fully.

Only truth brings peace.

Only justice brings stability.

Only light destroys darkness.

■ THE CALL TO STAND FOR WHAT IS RIGHT

You said it best:

“Let’s strive to be neutral and focus on what’s right.”

This is the calling of every believer:

- Stand for justice, not sides.
- Stand for truth, not tradition.
- Stand for peace, not pride.
- Stand for righteousness, not nationalism.
- Stand for Jesus, not human agendas.

Because in the end:

- the nation that walks in truth will stand
- the nation that walks in justice will be protected
- the nation that walks in light will overcome darkness

And the people who stand for truth —

even when the world chooses sides —

will be the ones God honors.

CHAPTER 71 — THE SABBATH, WORSHIP, AND THE HEART OF GOD

Arguments about the Sabbath have been going on for centuries.

Saturday or Sunday?

The seventh day or the first day?

Jewish tradition or Christian tradition?

People fight over calendars as if God is impressed by dates.

But Jesus settled this debate in one sentence that most people still ignore:

“The Sabbath was made for man, not man for the Sabbath.”

(Mark 2:27)

That means the Sabbath was created for your benefit — not to trap you in religious rules.

It was meant to restore you, not restrict you.

It was meant to bring peace, not pressure.

But humans have a habit of turning God’s gifts into burdens.

We love rules.

We love control.

We love to feel “right.”

And when we feel right, we want everyone else to follow our version of right.

This is how religion replaces relationship.

■ THE ORIGINAL PURPOSE OF THE SABBATH

When God rested on the seventh day, He wasn’t tired.

He was teaching humanity something:

Rest is holy.

Stillness is spiritual.

Your soul needs a pause.

The Sabbath was meant to be:

- a break from the weight of life
- a reminder that God is the provider
- a moment to breathe
- a time to reconnect with Him

It was never meant to be a weapon used to judge others.

Jesus proved this when He healed on the Sabbath.

The religious leaders were furious.

They said He was breaking the law.

Jesus said they were breaking the heart of God.

He asked them:

“If your sheep falls into a pit on the Sabbath, won’t you pull it out?”

Then He said:

“It is lawful to do good on the Sabbath.”

(Matthew 12:11–12)

In other words:

If your rules stop you from loving people,

your rules are the problem — not the day.

■ SATURDAY OR SUNDAY? THE DEBATE THAT MISSES THE POINT

Some say Saturday is the true Sabbath because it’s the seventh day in Jewish tradition.

Some say Sunday is the day of worship because Jesus rose from the dead on a Sunday.

But Jesus never commanded a specific day for worship.

He commanded a specific posture of the heart.

The early church worshiped daily.

David worshiped constantly.

Paul worshiped wherever he went.

Jesus worshiped in synagogues, in homes, on mountains, and in solitude.

Worship was never meant to be confined to a calendar.

If you worship on Saturday, God receives it.

If you worship on Sunday, God receives it.

If you worship on a random Wednesday afternoon, God receives it.

Because God is not checking your schedule —

He’s checking your heart.

■ HOW RELIGION TURNS REST INTO A BURDEN

Humans are experts at complicating what God made simple.

We take a blessing and turn it into a battlefield.

We take a gift and turn it into a rulebook.

This is what happened with the Sabbath.

Instead of rest, it became regulation.

Instead of worship, it became warfare.

Instead of peace, it became pressure.

People began to measure holiness by the day instead of the fruit.

They judged others by the calendar instead of the character.

They elevated tradition over truth.

But Jesus came to break that mindset.

He didn’t come to abolish the Sabbath —

He came to restore its meaning.

■ WORSHIP IS BIGGER THAN A DAY

Worship is not a day.

Worship is not a building.

Worship is not a ritual.

Worship is not a schedule.

Worship is a lifestyle.

You worship when you forgive.

You worship when you show mercy.

You worship when you stand for justice.

You worship when you tell the truth.

You worship when you help someone in need.

You worship when you choose love over anger.

You worship when you trust God in the storm.

Worship is not what you do once a week —

it’s who you are every day.

■ THE SABBATH REVEALS WHAT YOU VALUE

The Sabbath is not about rules —

it’s about priorities.

It asks one question:

What matters most to you?

If you can’t rest,

it means you trust your work more than God.

If you can’t pause,

it means you trust your control more than God.

If you can’t worship,

it means you trust your schedule more than God.

The Sabbath exposes the heart —

not to condemn you,

but to heal you.

■ JESUS IS THE TRUE SABBATH

Jesus didn’t come to give us more rules.

He came to give us freedom.

Freedom from guilt.

Freedom from fear.

Freedom from religious pressure.

Freedom from human expectations.

Freedom from traditions that suffocate the soul.

He said:

“Come to Me, and I will give you rest.”

(Matthew 11:28)

Not:

“Come to the Sabbath.”

“Come to the right day.”

“Come to the right denomination.”

Come to Me.

Because Jesus Himself is the Sabbath.

He is the rest.

He is the peace.

He is the freedom.

He is the fulfillment of everything the Sabbath was meant to be.

■ THE CALL TO RETURN TO THE HEART

The Sabbath is not about choosing the right day —

it’s about choosing the right heart.

A heart that loves God.

A heart that seeks truth.

A heart that values rest.

A heart that does good.

A heart that refuses to be trapped by religious arguments.

A heart that worships in spirit and in truth.

The day doesn’t make you holy.

The heart does.

And when your heart belongs to Jesus,

every day becomes a day of worship.

CHAPTER 72 — HUMAN HISTORY, HYPOCRISY, AND THE CALL TO REPENTANCE

Human beings have a short memory when it comes to our own sins,

but a long memory when it comes to the sins of others.

We point fingers across oceans and borders,

calling out the wrongs of nations, cultures, and people we've never met —

while ignoring the injustice in our own history,

our own communities,

and sometimes even our own hearts.

This is not new.

This is the human condition.

And God has been calling us out on it since the beginning.

People talk about Israel.

People talk about Palestine.

People talk about the Middle East.

People talk about oppression, war, and injustice.

But before anyone lifts a finger to judge another nation,

they must first look at their own story —

because **no nation on earth is innocent**.

■ THE HYPOCRISY OF SELECTIVE OUTRAGE

It's easy to condemn the sins of others.

It's harder to face the sins of your own people.

America criticizes other nations for violence —

yet this land was built on the blood of Native people

who welcomed the first settlers with open hands.

America speaks about human rights —

yet enslaved millions of Africans, tore families apart,

and built wealth on their backs.

Europe condemns dictators —

yet colonized half the world, stole resources, and erased cultures.

Modern nations condemn terrorism —

yet many were born through war, conquest, and rebellion.

So when people talk about Israel, or Iran, or Russia, or China, or any other nation,

they must remember:

No nation is righteous.

No people are spotless.

No history is clean.

This is not about shame — it’s about honesty.

Because repentance cannot begin until truth is acknowledged.

■ THE DANGER OF FORGETTING OUR OWN SINS

When a nation forgets its own sins, it becomes arrogant.

When a people forget their own history, they become blind.

When a society forgets its own injustice, it becomes hypocritical.

Jesus warned about this:

“Why do you look at the speck in your brother’s eye,

but ignore the plank in your own?”

He wasn’t talking about individuals only —

He was talking about cultures, systems, nations, and generations.

The same spirit that made ancient Israel forget God

is the same spirit that makes modern nations forget their own wrongdoing.

And when people forget their sins,

they repeat them.

■ IF JESUS GAVE US POWER, WOULD WE USE IT RIGHTEOUSLY?

This is the question most people avoid.

Everyone says:

“I would do good.”

“I would be fair.”

“I would be righteous.”

But history says otherwise.

When America gained power, it enslaved.

When Europe gained power, it colonized.

When ancient empires gained power, they conquered.

When modern nations gain power, they manipulate.

So the real question is not:

“Is Israel right or wrong?”

“Is America right or wrong?”

The real question is:

If God gave *us* power, would we be any different?

History suggests we would not.

This is why Jesus never trusted human power.

He trusted the Father.

He trusted truth.

He trusted justice.

He trusted the Spirit.

And He warned us not to put our faith in nations, governments, or leaders —

because human nature is corrupt,

and power exposes corruption.

■ THE CALL TO REPENTANCE

Repentance is not about guilt.

Repentance is not about shame.

Repentance is not about punishment.

Repentance is about **truth**.

It is the moment a person — or a nation — finally says:

- “We were wrong.”

- “We hurt people.”
- “We acted in pride.”
- “We ignored justice.”
- “We need to change.”

God does not bless nations because they are powerful.

God blesses nations because they are humble.

He said:

“If My people, who are called by My name, humble themselves and pray…

I will heal their land.”

Healing begins with humility.

Humility begins with honesty.

Honesty begins with repentance.

■ WHY THIS MATTERS TODAY

People argue about Israel and America.

People argue about who is right and who is wrong.

People argue about alliances, wars, and politics.

But God is not looking at flags.

God is not looking at borders.

God is not looking at alliances.

God is looking at **hearts**.

And He is asking:

- Are you just?
- Are you humble?
- Are you truthful?
- Are you compassionate?
- Are you willing to admit your wrongs?
- Are you willing to stand for righteousness even when it costs you?

Because nations rise and fall.

Empires come and go.

Borders change.

Leaders die.

But truth remains.

And God’s judgment is not based on nationality —

it is based on righteousness.

■ THE PATH FORWARD

The world is dark because people refuse to face their own darkness.

The world is broken because people refuse to admit their own brokenness.

The world is unjust because people refuse to confront their own injustice.

But there is hope — real hope —

if people are willing to repent.

Repentance is not weakness.

Repentance is strength.

Repentance is clarity.

Repentance is freedom.

Repentance is the doorway to healing.

And God is waiting for nations — and individuals —

to walk through that door.

CHAPTER 73 — NATIONS, ALLIANCES, AND GOD’S PLAN

Nations rise, nations fall, alliances shift, and governments change their minds like the wind.

What looks stable today becomes unstable tomorrow.

What looks like loyalty becomes betrayal.

What looks like unity becomes division.

Human politics is unpredictable because human nature is unpredictable.

But above all of this, there is a truth people forget:

God’s plan does not depend on nations.

Nations depend on God’s plan.

People talk about Israel.

People talk about America.

People talk about China, Russia, Iran, Europe, and the Middle East.

They argue about who is right, who is wrong, who is chosen, who is cursed, who is blessed, and who is doomed.

But God is not confused.

God is not surprised.

God is not shaken by alliances or headlines.

He already wrote the story.

■ THE ILLUSION OF CONTROL

Nations think they are in control.

Leaders think they are in control.

Governments think they are in control.

But God said:

“The nations are like a drop in a bucket.”

Human power is temporary.

Human authority is fragile.

Human alliances are unstable.

America supports Israel today — but tomorrow, that support could shift.

China supports one side today — but tomorrow, they may change direction.

Europe stands united today — but tomorrow, they may fracture.

This is not betrayal.

This is human nature.

People change.

Leaders change.

Policies change.

Interests change.

But God does not change.

■ ISRAEL WAS THE BEGINNING — NOT THE END

Many people misunderstand Israel’s role in God’s plan.

Israel was the starting point, not the finish line.

God used Israel to reveal:

- His covenant
- His law
- His prophets
- His Messiah

But once Jesus came, the message expanded to the whole world.

America has a role.

Europe has a role.

Africa has a role.

Asia has a role.

The Middle East has a role.

God’s plan is global — not limited to one nation.

So when people say:

“America is betraying Israel,”

they misunderstand the bigger picture.

America cannot betray what God controls.

Israel cannot lose what God protects.

Nations cannot stop what God has ordained.

■ THE PROPHETIC PATTERN OF NATIONS SEEKING HELP IN THE WRONG PLACES

The Bible shows a pattern:

When nations are spiritually sick,

they look to other nations for help

instead of looking to God.

Hosea said:

“Ephraim saw his sickness, and Judah saw his wound.

Then Ephraim went to Assyria and sent to the great king.

But he cannot cure you or heal your wound.”

This is the world today.

Nations look to:

- alliances
- treaties
- military power
- economic deals
- political partnerships

But none of these can heal spiritual sickness.

America cannot save Israel.

Israel cannot save America.

China cannot save Russia.

Europe cannot save the Middle East.

Only God can heal a nation.

■ THE REAL BATTLE IS NOT POLITICAL — IT’S SPIRITUAL

People think the conflict is about land, borders, oil, religion, or power.

But the real battle is spiritual.

It is a battle between:

- truth and deception
- justice and corruption
- humility and pride
- righteousness and wickedness
- God’s plan and human ambition

Nations are pieces on a board.

Leaders are temporary players.

But God is the One moving history forward.

This is why alliances shift.

This is why wars erupt.

This is why nations rise and fall.

Not because humans are in control —

but because God is positioning the world for what comes next.

■ AMERICA’S ROLE IN THE STORY

America is not perfect.

America has sins in its history.

America has made mistakes.

But America also has a purpose.

Not because it is righteous,

but because God can use any nation for His plan.

America’s role is not to be Israel’s savior.

America’s role is not to be the world’s police.

America’s role is not to be the moral judge of nations.

America’s role is to stand for:

- truth
- justice
- righteousness
- compassion
- freedom

When America forgets these values,

it loses its spiritual power —

even if it keeps its political power.

■ GOD’S PLAN CANNOT BE STOPPED

Nations can argue.

Leaders can fight.

Alliances can break.

Wars can erupt.

Economies can collapse.

But God’s plan continues.

He said:

“My purpose will stand, and I will do all that I please.”

This means:

- No nation can block God’s will.
- No alliance can override His plan.
- No leader can stop His timeline.
- No war can cancel His promise.

God is preparing the world for something bigger than politics,

bigger than alliances,

and bigger than human understanding.

■ THE CALL TO STAY FOCUSED

In a world full of noise,

God is calling His people to stay focused.

Not on:

- fear
- headlines
- political arguments
- national pride
- conspiracy theories

But on:

- truth
- justice
- righteousness
- compassion
- the Holy Spirit
- the teachings of Jesus

Because when the world shakes — and it will —

only those who stand on God’s truth will remain steady.

CHAPTER 74 — JOSEPH, DESTINY, AND RISING THROUGH HARDSHIP

Some stories in Scripture are not just history — they are mirrors.

They show us who we are, what we carry, and what God is shaping inside us.

Joseph's story is one of those mirrors.

He was chosen, gifted, favored —

and then crushed, betrayed, forgotten, and buried under circumstances he did not deserve.

Yet every step of his suffering was part of a divine design

that no enemy, no betrayal, and no injustice could stop.

Joseph's life teaches one of the greatest truths in Scripture:

Destiny is not destroyed by hardship — it is revealed through hardship.

■ THE DREAM THAT STARTED EVERYTHING

Joseph didn't ask for greatness.

He didn't chase power.

He didn't manipulate his way into influence.

God gave him a dream.

A dream that revealed:

- purpose
- calling
- leadership
- divine favor

But the moment Joseph shared his dream, the attacks began.

Not from strangers.

Not from enemies.

From his own brothers.

This is the first lesson of destiny:

The people closest to you may be the first to oppose what God placed inside you —

not because they see your future, but because they fear it.

■ BETRAYED BY BLOOD, SOLD BY FAMILY

Joseph’s brothers didn’t just dislike him.

They hated him.

They envied him.

They plotted against him.

And eventually, they sold him.

Not to punish him —

but to silence the dream God gave him.

But here is the mystery of divine purpose:

People can push you, but they cannot move you outside of God’s plan.

Joseph was thrown into a pit — still in God’s plan.

Joseph was sold into slavery — still in God’s plan.

Joseph was taken to Egypt — still in God’s plan.

Your location does not cancel your calling.

Your suffering does not erase your destiny.

Your betrayal does not stop God’s purpose.

■ THE HOUSE OF POTIPHAR — FAVOR IN A FOREIGN LAND

Joseph was taken to a land he did not choose.

He served a master he did not know.

He worked in a system he did not understand.

Yet Scripture says:

“The Lord was with Joseph.”

This is the second lesson of destiny:

God’s presence is not proven by comfort — it is proven by favor in uncomfortable places.

Joseph rose in Potiphar’s house not because he was lucky,

but because he was chosen.

Even in a foreign land, Joseph carried:

- integrity
- excellence
- faithfulness
- divine favor

But destiny always attracts attack.

■ FALSELY ACCUSED, UNJUSTLY IMPRISONED

Potiphar’s wife lied.

Joseph was innocent.

But innocence does not always protect you from injustice.

Joseph was thrown into prison —

not because he failed,

but because he refused to compromise.

This is the third lesson of destiny:

Sometimes you suffer not because you did wrong, but because you did right.

And again Scripture says:

“The Lord was with Joseph in the prison.”

Even in chains, Joseph carried favor.

Even in darkness, Joseph carried light.

Even in injustice, Joseph carried purpose.

■ FORGOTTEN BY MEN, REMEMBERED BY GOD

Joseph interpreted dreams for two men.

One lived, one died.

The one who lived promised to remember Joseph —

but he forgot.

People forget.

People break promises.

People move on.

But God does not.

This is the fourth lesson of destiny:

When people forget you, God is preparing the moment when they will remember you.

Joseph stayed in prison two more years —

not because God abandoned him,

but because the timing was not yet right.

Destiny is not rushed.

Purpose is not microwaved.

Greatness is not instant.

God was shaping Joseph for a position he could not yet see.

■ THE PALACE — DESTINY REVEALED

When Pharaoh had a dream no one could interpret,

the man who forgot Joseph suddenly remembered him.

Joseph was brought out of prison,

cleaned,

dressed,

and placed before the most powerful man in the world.

And in one moment —

one conversation —

one interpretation —

Joseph went from prisoner to prime minister.

This is the final lesson of destiny:

When God opens a door, no human can close it.

When God lifts you, no enemy can pull you down.

When God promotes you, no system can block you.

Joseph became the second most powerful man in Egypt —

not because he fought for it,

but because he endured for it.

■ YOUR HARDSHIP IS NOT THE END — IT IS THE PREPARATION

Joseph’s story is not just history.

It is prophecy for anyone who has suffered:

- betrayal
- injustice
- false accusations
- abandonment
- hardship
- delay
- disappointment

Joseph teaches us:

- Your pit is not your grave.
- Your prison is not your ending.
- Your suffering is not your identity.
- Your pain is not wasted.
- Your destiny is bigger than your trauma.

God uses hardship to shape character.

God uses betrayal to position you.

God uses injustice to elevate you.

God uses delay to prepare you.

Joseph did not rise **despite** hardship —

he rose **through** hardship.

■ THE DIVINE PATTERN OF RISING THROUGH PAIN

Joseph’s life reveals a pattern God still uses today:

- Dream → God reveals purpose
- Pit → People attack what they don’t understand
- Slavery → You learn discipline
- Favor → God shows you He is with you
- Temptation → You prove your integrity
- Prison → You develop patience
- Forgotten → You learn to trust God alone
- Palace → You step into destiny

This is the journey of every chosen person.

■ THE CALL TO RISE

Joseph’s story is a message to anyone who feels buried:

You are not buried — you are planted.

You are not forgotten — you are hidden.

You are not rejected — you are being prepared.

You are not destroyed — you are being shaped.

Destiny is not easy.

Purpose is not painless.

Calling is not comfortable.

But Joseph proves that God’s plan is stronger than betrayal,

stronger than injustice,

and stronger than suffering.

And when the time is right,

God will lift you — not because of who you are,

but because of who He is.

CHAPTER 75 — WHAT LOVE REALLY IS: BEYOND FEELINGS, BEYOND HUMANITY

Love is the most used word in the world and the least understood.

People talk about love, sing about love, chase love, lose love, and try to rebuild love.

But for all our talk, humanity still breaks, families still fall apart, relationships still collapse, and nations still destroy each other.

Why?

Because most people have never experienced real love.

Not the kind that comes from God.

Not the kind that transforms.

Not the kind that endures.

This chapter reveals the truth most people never hear:

You cannot love without Jesus.

Not truly.

Not fully.

Not eternally.

■ HUMAN LOVE IS NOT LOVE — IT'S CHEMISTRY

Most people confuse feelings with love.

But feelings are biological:

- dopamine
- oxytocin
- adrenaline
- serotonin

These chemicals create attachment, attraction, excitement, comfort, and desire.

They make your heart race, your stomach flip, your mind obsess.

But chemicals fade.

Biology shifts.

Emotions change.

And when the chemicals stop flowing, the “love” people thought they had disappears.

That’s why:

- marriages collapse
- parents turn against children
- friendships die
- loyalty evaporates
- people betray each other

Not because love failed —

but because feelings were mistaken for love.

Human love is temporary because human chemistry is temporary.

■ WHY MOST PEOPLE DON’T KNOW HOW TO LOVE

People ask:

“Where is the love?”

“Why is the world like this?”

“Why do people hurt each other?”

“Why do relationships fall apart?”

The answer is simple:

Most people don’t know how to love.

Not because they’re evil.

Not because they don’t want to.

But because **love is not human.**

Love is spiritual.

Love is divine.

Love is Jesus.

Without Jesus, people can feel affection, desire, attachment, loyalty, and emotion —

but they cannot produce love.

Because love is not something humans generate.

Love is something God is.

■ YOU CANNOT LOVE WITHOUT JESUS

This is the truth religion avoids:

If you don’t love Jesus, you cannot truly love anything.

Why?

Because:

- Jesus is love
- the Holy Spirit produces love
- the Father defines love

Without Jesus, you can feel deeply.

You can care sincerely.

You can be kind, patient, gentle, and loyal.

But those are behaviors — not love.

Love is not a mood.

Love is not a feeling.

Love is not a chemical.

Love is not a personality trait.

Love is a Spirit.

And that Spirit is Christ.

■ WHEN HUMAN FEELINGS DIE, DIVINE LOVE BEGINS

This is where most relationships collapse.

When the chemicals fade, people think love is gone.

But that’s only because they never had love — they had feelings.

The moment the body stops producing the chemicals, the human connection breaks.

That’s why:

- couples who were “madly in love” become enemies
- parents who adored their children become distant
- friendships that felt unbreakable fall apart

But when the chemicals fade in someone who has the Spirit of Jesus, something different happens:

Divine love takes over.

Because divine love does not depend on hormones.

It does not depend on attraction.

It does not depend on mood.

It does not depend on circumstances.

Divine love is steady.

Divine love is consistent.

Divine love is unconditional.

Divine love is eternal.

This is why Jesus said:

“Love one another as I have loved you.”

Not “as you feel.”

Not “as you prefer.”

Not “as long as it’s easy.”

As He loved — with divine love.

■ PAUL WAS NOT DEFINING LOVE — HE WAS DESCRIBING BEHAVIOR

People quote 1 Corinthians 13:

“Love is patient, love is kind…”

But here is the truth most never hear:

Paul was not defining love.

He was describing the behavior of someone who has the Spirit of God.

You can be patient and still not have love.

You can be kind and still not have love.

You can be gentle and still not have love.

You can be humble and still not have love.

Those traits are fruit — not the root.

The root is Jesus.

Without Jesus, those behaviors are temporary.

With Jesus, they become permanent.

■ IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR LOVE TO TURN AGAINST LOVE

Human feelings turn.

Human loyalty turns.

Human affection turns.

Human commitment turns.

But love cannot turn against love.

Because love is God.

And God does not change.

When the Spirit of Jesus lives inside someone,

they don’t love because they feel like it —

they love because **He loves through them.**

That is why:

- forgiveness becomes possible
- compassion becomes natural
- mercy becomes instinctive
- patience becomes effortless
- unity becomes real

Not because the person is strong —

but because the Spirit is present.

■ THE WORLD IS BROKEN BECAUSE IT HAS FEELINGS, NOT LOVE

This is why the world is full of:

- betrayal
- hatred
- division
- violence
- selfishness
- broken families
- broken nations
- broken hearts

People are trying to build a world on feelings, not love.

Feelings cannot hold a marriage.

Feelings cannot raise a child.

Feelings cannot build a community.

Feelings cannot unite a nation.

Feelings cannot heal a heart.

Only love can.

And only Jesus gives love.

■ THE CALL TO REAL LOVE

Real love is not soft.

Real love is not weak.

Real love is not emotional.

Real love is:

- truth
- justice
- righteousness
- sacrifice
- courage
- endurance
- holiness
- mercy

Real love stands for what is right.

Real love confronts what is wrong.

Real love protects the innocent.

Real love exposes the lie.

Real love heals the broken.

Real love restores the fallen.

Real love is Jesus.

And when Jesus lives in you,

love becomes who you are — not what you feel.

CHAPTER 76 — THE WEIGHT OF WORDS: HOW SPEECH SHAPES REALITY, DESTINY, AND THE SOUL

Words are not sounds.

Words are not vibrations.

Words are not just communication.

Words are spiritual instruments — forces that shape reality, influence destiny, and reveal the condition of the heart.

Every word spoken carries weight, direction, and consequence.

Nothing in creation responds faster to spirit than speech.

God created the universe with words.

Jesus healed with words.

Demons fled because of words.

Blessings and curses travel through words.

And human beings — made in God’s image — carry that same creative and destructive power in their mouths.

This chapter reveals the spiritual weight of speech, the danger of careless words, and the responsibility God gives every person to speak life, truth, and righteousness.

■ WORDS ARE SPIRITUAL SEEDS

Every word you speak is a seed planted in:

- your mind
- your heart
- your relationships
- your future
- your atmosphere
- your spiritual environment

Words never disappear.

They produce.

A word of fear produces anxiety.

A word of anger produces division.

A word of truth produces clarity.

A word of love produces healing.

A word of faith produces strength.

A word of deception produces confusion.

Your life today is shaped by the words you spoke yesterday.

■ SPEECH REVEALS THE SPIRIT BEHIND IT

Words come from one of three places:

- the Spirit of God
- the human heart
- the spirit of deception

You can hear the source by the fruit:

- Words from God bring peace, conviction, clarity, righteousness.
- Words from the flesh bring emotion, impulse, instability.
- Words from deception bring confusion, fear, manipulation, distortion.

This is why Jesus said:

“Out of the abundance of the heart, the mouth speaks.”

Your mouth reveals your spirit.

Your speech exposes your motives.

Your words uncover your truth.

■ WORDS SHAPE IDENTITY

Identity is not only formed by what you believe —

it is formed by what you say.

When someone repeatedly says:

- “I’m nothing.”
- “I’m broken.”
- “I can’t change.”
- “I’m cursed.”
- “I’m alone.”

They are not describing reality —

they are creating it.

Speech becomes self-fulfilling prophecy.

But when someone speaks truth:

- “I am loved.”
- “I am chosen.”
- “I am forgiven.”
- “I am capable.”
- “I am God’s child.”

Their spirit aligns with heaven, and their identity strengthens.

Words build or destroy identity.

■ WORDS SHAPE RELATIONSHIPS

A relationship can survive hardship,

but it cannot survive destructive speech.

Words can:

- heal or wound
- unite or divide
- build trust or break it
- create safety or fear
- strengthen love or weaken it

A single sentence can repair a heart.

A single sentence can shatter one.

Scripture says:

“Life and death are in the power of the tongue.”

Not metaphorically — spiritually.

■ WORDS SHAPE ATMOSPHERE

Your environment responds to your speech.

A home filled with:

- criticism
- shouting
- gossip
- negativity
- accusation

will feel heavy, dark, spiritually suffocating.

But a home filled with:

- gratitude
- truth
- encouragement
- prayer
- peace

will feel alive, safe, spiritually open.

Words change the air around you.

■ WORDS SHAPE DESTINY

Your destiny is not only shaped by your decisions —

it is shaped by your declarations.

When God calls someone, He often changes their name first:

- Abram → Abraham
- Sarai → Sarah
- Jacob → Israel
- Simon → Peter

Why?

Because destiny responds to identity,

and identity responds to words.

You cannot walk into a destiny you speak against.

You cannot rise above a future you curse with your own mouth.

Your words either open doors or close them.

■ CARELESS WORDS CARRY CONSEQUENCES

People often say:

“I didn’t mean it.”

“It was just a joke.”

“I was angry.”

“I didn’t think before I spoke.”

But spiritually:

Words do not disappear because you regret them.

Words do not vanish because you didn’t mean them.

Words do not lose power because you were emotional.

Words spoken in anger still wound.

Words spoken in fear still weaken.

Words spoken in pride still corrupt.

Words spoken in deception still mislead.

This is why Jesus said:

“You will give account for every idle word.”

Not because God is harsh —

but because words are powerful.

■ THE ENEMY USES WORDS AS WEAPONS

The enemy does not always attack with actions.

He attacks with speech.

He whispers:

- lies
- accusations
- doubts
- fears
- distortions
- temptations

He wants you to repeat his words with your own mouth,

because once you speak it, you begin to believe it.

The enemy cannot control your destiny —

but he can influence your speech,

and your speech can influence your destiny.

■ GOD USES WORDS TO HEAL, RESTORE, AND TRANSFORM

God speaks:

- truth
- identity
- purpose
- correction
- comfort
- direction
- revelation

When God speaks, He does not just inform —

He creates.

His words:

- break chains
- heal wounds
- restore identity
- open doors
- silence fear
- expose deception
- strengthen the spirit

When you align your speech with God’s truth,

your life begins to transform.

■ SPEAKING LIFE IS A SPIRITUAL DISCIPLINE

Speaking life is not pretending everything is perfect.

Speaking life is choosing truth over emotion.

It means:

- speaking peace when you feel fear
- speaking faith when you feel doubt
- speaking forgiveness when you feel anger
- speaking identity when you feel lost
- speaking hope when you feel discouraged

This is not denial —

it is alignment.

You are aligning your mouth with heaven instead of your emotions.

■ THE CALL TO GUARD YOUR WORDS

Every believer must learn to guard their speech,

because speech guards the spirit.

Guard your words when you’re angry.

Guard your words when you’re afraid.

Guard your words when you’re hurt.

Guard your words when you’re tempted.

Guard your words when you’re tired.

Guard your words when you’re emotional.

Your words are spiritual weapons.

Use them with purpose.

Use them with truth.

Use them with love.

Use them with wisdom.

Because the weight of your words is the weight of your spirit.

CHAPTER 77 — THE LAW OF INFLUENCE: HOW PEOPLE SHAPE YOUR SPIRIT, YOUR PATH, AND YOUR FUTURE

Influence is one of the most powerful forces in the human experience.

Every person you meet carries something — an atmosphere, a mindset, a spirit — and whether you notice it or not, that influence interacts with your own.

Most people are shaped by the people around them.

But some — those who walk closely with the Holy Spirit — do not absorb influence.

They become the influence.

This chapter reveals the spiritual law that governs relationships, identity, and destiny:

The people around you shape your path, unless the Holy Spirit shapes you first.

■ INFLUENCE IS SPIRITUAL BEFORE IT IS SOCIAL

People think influence is about personality or persuasion.

But influence is deeper than that.

Influence is **spirit-to-spirit transfer**.

Every person carries:

- a spiritual atmosphere
- a level of truth or deception
- a direction they are walking in
- a moral compass
- a hidden motive
- a spiritual temperature

When you connect with someone, you don’t just meet their personality —

you meet their spirit.

And spirits influence each other.

This is why Scripture warns:

“Bad company corrupts good character.”

Not because you are weak —

but because influence is powerful.

■ PEOPLE CARRY ATMOSPHERES

Every person brings an atmosphere with them.

When they enter your life, they bring:

- peace or chaos
- clarity or confusion
- truth or deception
- encouragement or discouragement
- righteousness or compromise
- purpose or distraction

Atmosphere is contagious.

Spirit is transferable.

Influence is invisible but undeniable.

You can feel it:

- Some people drain you.
- Some people strengthen you.
- Some people confuse you.
- Some people sharpen you.
- Some people darken your spirit.
- Some people awaken your purpose.

Your spirit reacts before your mind understands.

■ INFLUENCE SHAPES IDENTITY

Identity is shaped by:

- the voices you trust
- the people you admire
- the relationships you maintain
- the approval you seek
- the standards you accept

If you surround yourself with people who:

- doubt themselves
- live in fear
- walk in confusion
- settle for less
- compromise truth
- avoid responsibility

You will slowly become like them.

But if you surround yourself with people who:

- walk in truth
- stand for justice
- pursue righteousness
- speak life
- live with purpose
- honor God

Your identity strengthens.

Influence is the mirror that shapes how you see yourself.

■ INFLUENCE DETERMINES DIRECTION

Your life moves in the direction of the people you walk with.

Walk with the wise → you become wise.

Walk with the foolish → you suffer harm.

Walk with the righteous → you grow in truth.

Walk with the deceived → you fall into traps.

Walk with the courageous → you rise in strength.

Walk with the fearful → you shrink in purpose.

People are not neutral.

Every person is either:

- pulling you forward
- holding you back
- or pulling you down

There is no middle ground.

■ INFLUENCE CAN BE SUBTLE OR DIRECT

Influence does not always come through loud voices or obvious pressure.

Sometimes it comes through:

- habits
- attitudes
- expectations
- silence
- approval
- disapproval
- emotional energy
- spiritual posture

You can be influenced by:

- someone’s fear
- someone’s bitterness
- someone’s pride
- someone’s laziness
- someone’s faith
- someone’s courage
- someone’s discipline
- someone’s truth

Influence is not always spoken.

Sometimes it is absorbed.

■ FAMILIAR INFLUENCE IS THE MOST DANGEROUS

The influence that shapes you the most often comes from:

- family
- close friends
- partners
- long-term relationships
- spiritual communities
- cultural expectations

Familiarity lowers your guard.

You stop questioning.

You stop discerning.

You stop evaluating.

You start absorbing.

This is why Jesus said:

“A prophet is without honor in his own home.”

Familiarity blinds people to truth.

Familiarity makes influence invisible.

■ HOLY INFLUENCE VS. TOXIC INFLUENCE

There are two types of influence:

Holy Influence

This influence:

- lifts you
- sharpens you
- convicts you
- strengthens you
- aligns you with truth
- awakens your purpose
- draws you closer to God

Holy influence is not always comfortable,

but it is always good.

Toxic Influence

This influence:

- drains you
- confuses you
- distracts you
- weakens you
- corrupts your motives
- distorts your identity
- pulls you away from God

Toxic influence often feels comfortable

because it matches your weaknesses.

■ A SPIRIT THAT CANNOT BE INFLUENCED

Most people are shaped by the influence around them.

But some are spiritually protected.

When a person walks closely with the Holy Spirit,

negative influence cannot enter their spirit.

This is not human strength.

This is spiritual immunity.

The Holy Spirit:

- guards your mind
- protects your heart
- filters what enters your spirit
- exposes deception before it reaches you
- strengthens your discernment

This is why some people can stand among those with bad influence

and remain untouched.

Their spirit is not absorbing influence —

their spirit is confronting it.

■ WHEN YOU CARRY TRUTH, YOUR PRESENCE BECOMES CONFRONTATION

People with bad influence often feel uncomfortable around someone who carries truth.

Not because you attack them —

but because your presence exposes what they try to hide.

When you speak truth:

- their excuses collapse
- their lies feel uncomfortable
- their habits feel exposed
- their motives feel challenged
- their spirit feels convicted

They are not angry at you —

they are angry at the truth inside you.

You are not influenced by them —

they are influenced by you, even if they resist it.

■ STRENGTH DOES NOT REMOVE CAUTION

Being spiritually strong does not mean you live without caution.

It means you live without fear.

A strong believer:

- does not fear people
- does not fear influence
- does not fear deception
- does not fear darkness

But they remain careful,

because wisdom and discernment are part of spiritual maturity.

Strength without caution becomes pride.

Caution without strength becomes fear.

But strength guided by the Holy Spirit becomes authority.

■ GUARDING YOUR SPIRIT IS WISDOM, NOT FEAR

You guard:

- who you listen to
- who you trust
- who you allow close
- who you share your heart with
- who you let speak into your life

Not because you are afraid —

but because your destiny is too important

to be shaped by the wrong voices.

Guarding your spirit is not isolation.

Guarding your spirit is wisdom.

■ CHOOSING YOUR CIRCLE WISELY

Your future depends on the voices you allow today.

Choose people who:

- speak truth
- walk in righteousness
- challenge you to grow
- call out your potential
- correct you with love
- protect your purpose
- honor God

Your circle is your spiritual environment.

Your environment is your destiny.

The Law of Influence is simple:

Who you walk with determines who you become.

Who you become determines where you go.

Where you go determines your future.

CHAPTER 78 — THE FOUR SACRED WORDS: TRUTH, JUSTICE, LOVE, AND HAPPINESS

Every human being is searching for four sacred things: **truth, justice, love, and happiness.**

These words shape the human heart.

They guide decisions, relationships, and identity.

They are the foundation of every desire and the root of every struggle.

Yet these same words are the most misused, manipulated, and misunderstood in the world.

People chase them.

People fight for them.

People lie for them.

People pretend to have them.

People destroy others in the name of them.

And still, most people never find them.

Why?

Because these words do not come from human effort.

They come from God.

■ TRUTH — THE MOST WANTED AND MOST AVOIDED WORD

Truth is powerful.

Truth is uncomfortable.

Truth is sacred.

People say they want truth,

but truth exposes motives.

Truth confronts lies.

Truth demands change.

This is why people lie to themselves —

because truth requires courage.

But the soul cannot rest in deception.

You can hide truth from others,

but you cannot hide it from yourself.

And you cannot hide it from God.

Truth is not found in opinions, emotions, or culture.

Truth is found in Jesus, who said:

“I am the way, the truth, and the life.”

Without Him, people search forever

and never find what they’re looking for.

■ JUSTICE — A HOLY WORD HUMANS CANNOT CARRY ALONE

Justice is sacred.

Justice is righteous.

Justice is divine.

But humans distort justice because humans are imperfect.

People use the word “justice” to justify:

- revenge
- anger
- pride
- personal gain

True justice requires:

- perfect knowledge
- perfect vision
- perfect understanding
- perfect righteousness

No human has these.

This is why human justice becomes:

- biased
- emotional
- inconsistent
- misled

- incomplete

People want justice,

but they don’t want God —

and without God, justice collapses.

Justice belongs to God because only God sees the heart.

■ LOVE — THE MOST POWERFUL AND MOST ABUSED WORD

Love is the strongest word in any language.

It is the biggest promise a human can make.

But people use it casually.

People use it manipulatively.

People use it selfishly.

People use it to get what they want.

That is an abomination.

Love is not a tool.

Love is not a game.

Love is not a temporary feeling.

Love is:

- commitment
- sacrifice
- truth
- loyalty
- responsibility
- endurance

When you tell someone you love them,

you are making a spiritual vow.

You are giving them a piece of your soul.

Love is not something you say lightly.

Love is something you live.

■ HAPPINESS — THE MOST CHASED AND MOST MISUNDERSTOOD WORD

People chase happiness everywhere:

- in relationships

- in money
- in pleasure
- in success
- in attention
- in approval

But happiness is not found in things.

Happiness is not found in people.

Happiness is not found in the world.

Happiness is the fruit of a soul aligned with God.

Without God, happiness becomes temporary.

With God, happiness becomes a foundation.

People search for happiness

but look in the wrong places.

They try everything except the one thing that works:

truth.

■ WHY PEOPLE CANNOT FIND THESE FOUR WORDS

People search for truth, justice, love, and happiness —

but they search without God.

Without God:

- truth becomes opinion
- justice becomes revenge
- love becomes manipulation
- happiness becomes addiction

This is why people feel lost.

This is why people feel empty.

This is why people feel confused.

The soul knows what it needs,

but the mind looks in the wrong places.

■ THESE FOUR WORDS COME FROM ONE SOURCE

Truth comes from God.

Justice comes from God.

Love comes from God.

Happiness comes from God.

You cannot find these four sacred words

without the One who created them.

People try everything in their power to do the right thing,

yet they still cannot find peace.

Not because they are bad —

but because they are searching without guidance.

The human heart cannot produce what only God can give.

■ THE CALL TO RETURN TO THE SOURCE

If you want truth,

you must return to the One who is truth.

If you want justice,

you must return to the One who judges righteously.

If you want love,

you must return to the One who is love.

If you want happiness,

you must return to the One who gives joy.

These four sacred words are not destinations.

They are fruits of a life aligned with God.

When the soul returns to its Source,

everything else follows.

CHAPTER 79 — THE CURE OF THE SOUL: JUSTICE, TRUTH, AND THE HOLY SPIRIT WHO RESCUES

Every wound of the soul has a cause.

Every wound of the soul has a weight.

And every wound of the soul has a cure.

People try to heal themselves with:

- distractions
- addictions
- denial
- entertainment
- relationships
- work
- substances

But none of these reach the soul.

None of these restore the inner world.

None of these bring true peace.

The soul cannot be healed by anything external.

The soul can only be healed by truth, justice, and the Holy Spirit.

This is why so many people remain broken even after trying everything else.

They are treating symptoms, not the source.

■ WHY THE SOUL BREAKS: THE ABSENCE OF TRUTH AND JUSTICE

The soul was created to live in truth.

The soul was created to live in justice.

The soul was created to live in alignment with God.

When a person lives in lies, the soul becomes confused.

When a person lives in injustice, the soul becomes wounded.

When a person lives in denial, the soul becomes sick.

This is why the world feels heavy.

This is why people feel lost.

This is why trauma feels unbearable.

The soul cannot survive in darkness.

The soul cannot breathe in deception.

The soul cannot heal in injustice.

This is why standing for justice and truth is not optional —

it is spiritual survival.

Truth is oxygen for the soul.

Justice is stability for the soul.

Without them, the soul collapses.

■ WHY FIRST RESPONDERS, SOLDIERS, AND CAREGIVERS BREAK INSIDE

In the last chapter, you learned why trauma affects the deepest part of a person:

- The mind is a recorder.
- The soul is a reporter and connector.

The mind records what happened.

The soul reports what it means.

The soul connects the experience to identity, purpose, and God.

This is why first responders, soldiers, healthcare workers, and anyone who faces suffering are affected so deeply:

- Their mind records tragedy.
- Their soul tries to interpret it.
- Their heart tries to carry it.
- Their body tries to survive it.

But the soul cannot carry what only God can heal.

This is why trauma feels spiritual —

because it is.

■ WHY HUMAN SOLUTIONS CANNOT HEAL THE SOUL

People try to cure soul-wounds with:

- alcohol

- drugs
- medication
- adrenaline
- isolation
- anger
- avoidance

These things may calm the body,

but they do not heal the soul.

Medication can support the brain.

Therapy can support the mind.

Community can support the heart.

But only God can support the soul.

The soul is spiritual.

Only a spiritual cure can heal it.

■ THE CURE: JUSTICE, TRUTH, AND THE HOLY SPIRIT

To cure the soul, a person must return to the three things the soul was created for:

1. Justice

Justice restores what was broken.

Justice brings order to chaos.

Justice aligns the soul with righteousness.

Standing for justice is not about punishing others —

it is about restoring your own soul to what is right.

2. Truth

Truth exposes the lies that are killing you.

Truth breaks the chains of denial.

Truth brings clarity, peace, and direction.

Truth is not comfortable —

but truth is healing.

3. The Holy Spirit — the Doctor of the Soul

The Holy Spirit is the only One who can:

- enter the deepest wounds
- rewrite the meaning of trauma
- restore identity
- bring peace to the mind

- reconnect the soul to God
- heal what no human can reach

This is why you said it perfectly:

“To cure all this, that’s why you need to stand for justice and the truth, and the Doctor called the Holy Spirit can come and rescue you.”

The Holy Spirit is not a symbol.

He is not an idea.

He is not a feeling.

He is the Healer.

He is the Comforter.

He is the Restorer.

He is the Counselor.

He is the Rescuer.

He is the only One who can heal the wounds the world cannot see.

■ HEALING BEGINS WHEN YOU STAND IN TRUTH AND JUSTICE

The Holy Spirit does not heal people who hide.

He heals people who stand.

When you stand for truth,

you open the door for healing.

When you stand for justice,

you align your soul with God.

When you surrender to the Holy Spirit,

you allow Him to rescue you.

Healing is not passive.

Healing is a decision.

A decision to stop running.

A decision to stop lying.

A decision to stop numbing.

A decision to stop pretending.

A decision to stand in truth and justice

so the Holy Spirit can do what only He can do.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

Your soul can be healed.

Your mind can be restored.

Your heart can be renewed.

Your identity can be rebuilt.

But the cure is not found in the world.

The cure is not found in people.

The cure is not found in substances.

The cure is found in:

- Justice
- Truth
- The Holy Spirit

Stand in truth.

Stand in justice.

And the Doctor of the soul will rescue you.

CHAPTER 80 — GOD’S JUSTICE IS NOT A CURSE: THE TRUTH ABOUT CONSEQUENCES, PROTECTION, AND SPIRITUAL WARFARE

There is a dangerous misunderstanding in the world today.

Some people say, “God will give me **justice**,” and they mean it correctly — they trust God to defend them.

But others hear those same words and twist them into fear.

They think:

- “God is going to curse me.”
- “God is going to hurt me.”
- “God is punishing me.”
- “God is sending bad things into my life.”

This is a lie.

God does not curse His creation.

God does not harm His children.

God does not destroy the people He made.

God does not take pleasure in suffering.

People confuse **justice** with revenge,

and they confuse consequences with curses.

This chapter exists to correct that.

■ GOD’S JUSTICE IS PROTECTION, NOT PUNISHMENT

When someone says, “God will give me justice,” it does **not** mean:

- God will hurt you
- God will curse you
- God will destroy your life
- God will take revenge on you

It means:

- God will protect the innocent
- God will defend the one who was wronged
- God will restore what was taken
- God will lift up the one who was harmed

Justice is not about destroying the guilty —

it is about protecting the innocent.

God’s justice is not violence.

God’s justice is restoration.

■ WHEN YOU HURT GOD’S CHILDREN, YOU STEP INTO SPIRITUAL DANGER

If you steal from someone,

if you lie about someone,

if you hurt someone’s child,

if you betray someone who trusted you…

…and they say, “God will give me justice,”

it does not mean God is coming to hurt you.

It means:

You stepped into a spiritual battlefield you don’t understand.

Because when you harm God’s children:

- they will be protected
- they will rise
- they will stand on top
- they will be restored

And if you work against them, your life will go down —

not because God is hurting you,

but because you aligned yourself with darkness.

■ THE DEVIL INTERFERES — AND PEOPLE BLAME GOD

Here is the truth most people never hear:

When you do wrong to someone, the enemy uses that open door to attack you.

And then people say:

- “God is punishing me.”
- “God is cursing me.”
- “God is hurting me.”

No.

God is not hurting you.

The devil is.

You opened the door through wrongdoing,

and the enemy walked in.

The enemy wants you to think God did it

so you will run away from God

instead of running back to Him.

This is spiritual deception.

■ GOD LOVES HIS CREATION TOO MUCH TO HURT IT

People say, “Jesus died for us,”

but they forget what that means.

If Jesus died for you,

why would God turn around and destroy you?

God is not waiting to hurt you.

God is waiting to heal you.

God is waiting to restore you.

God is waiting to change you.

God is waiting to bring you back.

God’s justice is not destruction —

it is correction, protection, and restoration.

■ GOOD PEOPLE CHOOSE JUSTICE AND TRUTH — BUT EVEN GOOD PEOPLE CAN FALL

Some people choose to do good.

Some people choose to do evil.

But even good people can be tempted.

Even good people can make mistakes.

Even good people can fall into darkness for a moment.

This is why **justice** and **truth** matter.

Justice is not about perfection.

Justice is about alignment.

Truth is not about never failing.

Truth is about admitting when you fail.

■ A SCENARIO OF JUSTICE: THE BANK ROBBERY EXAMPLE

Imagine you are tempted to rob a bank.

You make the wrong decision.

You get caught.

Now you face consequences.

The worst thing you can do is fight back,

hurt innocent people,

or try to escape through violence.

That is not justice.

That is destruction.

The best thing you can do is:

- drop the weapon
- surrender
- admit the truth
- accept responsibility

That is justice.

Justice is not about avoiding consequences.

Justice is about choosing truth

even when it costs you something.

No one needs to get hurt.

No one needs to die.

No one needs to suffer.

Truth ends the chaos.

Justice ends the danger.

■ JUSTICE AND TRUTH OPEN THE DOOR FOR GOD TO HEAL YOU

When you stand in truth,

you open the door for God to work.

When you stand in justice,

you align yourself with heaven.

When you surrender your wrongdoing,

you close the door the enemy was using to attack you.

And when the door closes,

God can begin to restore your life.

This is why justice and truth matter:

They make room for the **Holy Spirit** —

the true Doctor —

to rescue you.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

Stop blaming God for what the enemy is doing.

Stop calling consequences “curses.”

Stop confusing justice with revenge.

Stop running from truth.

Stand in **justice**.

Stand in **truth**.

And the **Holy Spirit** —

the Doctor of the soul —

will come and rescue you.

CHAPTER 81 — SPIRITUAL AUTHORITY AND RESPONSIBILITY: GOD'S JUSTICE REQUIRES YOUR PARTICIPATION

Many people believe God will fix everything for them.

They think justice is automatic.

They think truth will appear without effort.

They think God will fight every battle while they stand still.

But spiritual authority does not work like that.

God gives justice, yes —

but He also requires responsibility, alignment, and participation.

God does not do everything **for** you.

God does everything **with** you.

This chapter is about understanding the difference.

■ GOD'S JUSTICE IS NOT MAGIC — IT IS PARTNERSHIP

Some people think:

- "God will fix it."
- "God will punish them."
- "God will handle everything."

But justice is not a magic trick.

Justice is a spiritual law that requires alignment.

God's justice works when:

- you stand in **truth**
- you take responsibility
- you stop lying to yourself
- you stop hiding
- you stop blaming
- you stop running
- you choose righteousness

Justice is not passive.

Justice is active.

God does not reward avoidance.

God rewards alignment.

■ AUTHORITY WITHOUT RESPONSIBILITY IS CHAOS

People want authority:

- authority to speak
- authority to lead
- authority to be respected
- authority to be protected
- authority to be blessed

But authority without responsibility becomes:

- pride
- entitlement
- confusion
- spiritual blindness

God gives authority to those who carry responsibility.

You cannot ask God for justice

while living in lies.

You cannot ask God for protection

while walking in darkness.

You cannot ask God for blessing

while ignoring truth.

Authority requires alignment.

■ GOD’S JUSTICE BEGINS WITH YOUR DECISIONS

Justice is not something that happens **to** you.

Justice is something that begins **in** you.

When you choose:

- honesty
- humility
- accountability
- righteousness
- truth

…you activate spiritual authority.

When you choose:

- denial
- manipulation
- excuses
- pride
- deception

…you deactivate it.

God’s justice flows through truth.

God’s justice flows through responsibility.

God’s justice flows through alignment.

■ PEOPLE MISUNDERSTAND GOD’S ROLE IN THEIR CONSEQUENCES

Some people blame God for everything:

- “God is punishing me.”
- “God is cursing me.”
- “God is against me.”

But consequences are not curses.

Consequences are the natural result of choices.

God does not need to punish you —

your decisions already carry their own weight.

God’s role is not to destroy you.

God’s role is to restore you.

But restoration requires truth.

■ THE HOLY SPIRIT GUIDES — HE DOES NOT FORCE

The Holy Spirit is:

- the Comforter
- the Counselor
- the Healer
- the Guide

But He does **not** force you to change.

He does **not** drag you into righteousness.

He does **not** override your choices.

He whispers.

He warns.

He guides.

He convicts.

He leads.

But **you must follow**.

The Holy Spirit is not a controller —

He is a partner.

This aligns perfectly with Chapter 180:

The Holy Spirit respects your will, but empowers your obedience.

■ JUSTICE REQUIRES COURAGE

Standing for justice is not easy.

It requires:

- courage
- honesty
- humility
- sacrifice
- clarity
- strength

Justice is not about winning.

Justice is about standing.

Justice is not about revenge.

Justice is about righteousness.

Justice is not about destroying others.

Justice is about protecting truth.

■ TRUTH REQUIRES DISCIPLINE

Truth is not a feeling.

Truth is not an emotion.

Truth is not a moment.

Truth is a discipline.

It requires:

- self-awareness
- self-control
- self-honesty
- self-respect

Truth is not something you visit.

Truth is something you live.

■ SPIRITUAL AUTHORITY COMES FROM ALIGNMENT, NOT EMOTION

People think authority comes from:

- passion
- anger
- confidence
- charisma
- personality

But spiritual authority comes from:

- obedience
- humility
- truth
- righteousness
- alignment with God

Authority is not loud.

Authority is not emotional.

Authority is not dramatic.

Authority is alignment.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

Stop waiting for God to do everything.

Stop blaming God for consequences.

Stop expecting justice without responsibility.

Stop asking for authority without alignment.

Stand in **truth**.

Stand in **responsibility**.

Stand in **righteousness**.

And God’s justice will flow **through you** —

not around you.

CHAPTER 82 — WHEN THE WRONG PERSON ENTERS YOUR LIFE: SPIRITUAL ATTACKS THROUGH RELATIONSHIPS

In the last chapter, you learned that **God’s justice requires your participation**,

and that **the Holy Spirit guides you — but only if you follow**.

This is why discernment matters.

Because when you are not aligned with truth,

when you are not listening to the Holy Spirit,

when you are not walking in responsibility…

you cannot see who is entering your life.

And this is where many spiritual attacks begin.

■ WHEN SOMEONE ENTERS YOUR LIFE UNEXPECTEDLY

There are moments in life when someone appears out of nowhere.

You didn’t invite them.

You didn’t expect them.

You didn’t understand why they showed up.

At first, everything feels right.

They seem supportive.

They seem helpful.

They seem like a blessing.

You think:

- “This person is on my side.”
- “This person came at the perfect time.”
- “This person is here to save me.”

But later, the truth hits you like a storm.

They weren’t a blessing.

They weren’t a friend.

They weren’t a gift.

They were an assignment —

but not from God.

■ THE ENEMY SENDS PEOPLE TOO

Most people think God is the only One who sends people into their lives.

But the enemy sends people as well.

He sends:

- distractions
- deceivers
- manipulators
- users
- emotional traps
- financial traps
- spiritual traps

Not because you are weak —

but because you are valuable.

The enemy does not attack what has no purpose.

He attacks what threatens him.

If you’ve never faced this kind of attack,

it might mean you’re not on the enemy’s radar.

But when you belong to God,

when you carry destiny,

when you are chosen…

…the enemy tries to destroy you through relationships.

Not through strangers —

but through people you trust.

■ WHEN EVERYTHING FALLS APART

Sometimes the wrong person enters your life

and everything begins to collapse.

You lose:

- your peace
- your stability
- your finances
- your home
- your job
- your confidence
- your direction

And you ask yourself:

“Why did this happen?

What did I do to deserve this?”

So you examine your life.

You look for the mistake.

You look for the sin.

You look for the open door.

But sometimes, after all that reflection,

you realize something important:

There was no major problem.

You didn’t do anything to deserve it.

The attack was bigger than you —

and more than you or that person expected.

You expected loyalty.

They expected opportunity.

You expected partnership.

They expected control.

You expected peace.

They expected advantage.

The enemy used the difference in expectations

to launch a spiritual attack.

■ THE HOLY SPIRIT REVEALS WHAT THE EYES CANNOT SEE

This is why Chapter 81 matters.

Without the Holy Spirit,

you walk blind.

You won’t see the warning signs.

You won’t understand the motives.

You won’t recognize the spiritual danger.

But the Holy Spirit reveals:

- who is for you
- who is against you
- who is pretending
- who is draining you
- who is sent to destroy
- who is sent to distract
- who is sent to derail your destiny

He exposes what the enemy tried to hide.

He shows you the truth behind the smile.

He shows you the motive behind the kindness.

He shows you the spirit behind the person.

The Holy Spirit is not just a Comforter —

He is a Protector.

■ LOSING EVERYTHING DOESN’T MEAN GOD LEFT YOU

Some people lose everything because the wrong person entered their life.

Not because God cursed them.

Not because God punished them.

Not because they deserved it.

But because the enemy targeted them.

And when the dust settles,

you realize something powerful:

The attack was proof of your value.

The enemy doesn’t waste energy on people who don’t matter.

He attacks those who carry purpose.

■ THE FINAL QUESTION

After everything collapses,

after the truth is revealed,

after the Holy Spirit opens your eyes…

…you must ask yourself:

“Am I standing with Jesus —

or am I standing against Him?”

Because the world is divided into two sides:

- those who belong to Jesus
- and those who oppose Him

And your relationships, your battles, and your experiences

will reveal which side you’re on.

CHAPTER 83 — PHYSICAL CONFUSION: WHEN ABUSE OF GOD'S BLESSINGS BLINDS THE SOUL

In the last chapter, you learned how the wrong person can enter your life and create spiritual confusion.

But confusion does not only come through relationships.

Confusion can also enter through the body — through the flesh — through the misuse of the blessings God gives.

This is the confusion most people never talk about:

the confusion that comes from abuse, not ignorance.

And Jesus warned us about this kind of confusion in a way many people misunderstand.

■ THE MISINTERPRETED WARNING: THE EYE OF THE NEEDLE

Jesus said:

"It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle

than for a rich man to enter Heaven."

Many people take this the wrong way.

They think Jesus meant rich people cannot enter Heaven.

But that is not the message.

Jesus wasn't condemning wealth.

He was exposing **abuse**.

God gives blessings:

- food
- resources
- money
- opportunities
- influence

But when we **abuse** what God gives,

we create confusion inside ourselves.

The problem is not the blessing.

The problem is **losing control**.

■ ABUSE CREATES PHYSICAL CONFUSION

If you abuse food,

your body becomes sick.

If you abuse substances,

your mind becomes foggy.

If you refuse to stop,

you slowly destroy your own life —

and that becomes sin,

because you are harming the life God gave you.

This is not just physical damage.

This is **spiritual confusion**.

Because when the body is out of control,

the soul becomes cloudy.

And when the soul becomes cloudy,

the Holy Spirit’s voice becomes faint.

■ WEALTH IS NOT THE ENEMY — TEMPTATION IS

Wealth is not evil.

Money is not evil.

Success is not evil.

But when someone always wants more and more —

more cars, more money, more status, more everything —

they are no longer in control.

Temptation is in control.

And when temptation controls you, your life becomes a mess:

- no peace
- no clarity
- no balance
- no gratitude

- no spiritual awareness

This is **physical confusion** —

a confusion born from desire, not truth.

And this confusion pushes the Holy Spirit away.

Not because God leaves you,

but because **you stop listening**.

■ WHEN DESIRE SPEAKS LOUDER THAN GOD

The Holy Spirit speaks with clarity.

Temptation speaks with urgency.

The Holy Spirit guides.

Temptation pressures.

The Holy Spirit brings peace.

Temptation brings obsession.

When desire becomes louder than God, you lose:

- your direction
- your discernment
- your spiritual sensitivity
- your ability to hear truth

This is why Jesus warned us —

not to shame the wealthy,

but to protect the soul from confusion that comes from excess.

■ THE DANGER OF BEING CONTROLLED BY WHAT YOU WANT

When you cannot stop yourself,

you are no longer the master of your life.

You become controlled by:

- appetite
- addiction
- greed
- impulse
- obsession

And when you are controlled by these things,

you cannot be led by the Holy Spirit.

Because the Holy Spirit leads —

He does not compete.

He will not shout over your desires.

He will not fight your addictions.

He will not force you to listen.

He waits for you to choose clarity.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

Do not abuse what God gave you.

Do not let blessings become chains.

Do not let desire become your master.

Do not let physical confusion blind your spirit.

When you lose control of the flesh,

you lose clarity in the spirit.

And when clarity disappears,

the Holy Spirit’s voice becomes distant.

Choose discipline.

Choose balance.

Choose self-control.

Because the moment you take back control of your life,

the Holy Spirit returns with clarity, peace, and direction.

CHAPTER 84 — THE RIGHT TO USE, BUT THE RESPONSIBILITY TO MEASURE

In the last chapter, you learned how abusing God’s blessings creates **physical confusion** and blinds the soul.

Now you must understand the next truth:

God gives access to everything on earth —

but He requires measure, discipline, and responsibility.

God created the earth for His children.

Everything in it — resources, food, land, opportunities, wealth — was placed here with purpose.

Nothing on earth is forbidden by default.

Nothing God created is evil by itself.

This is why Scripture says:

“The earth is the Lord’s, and everything in it.”

Meaning:

We have the right to use what God placed here.

But we do **not** have the right to abuse it.

This is where many people fall into spiritual danger.

■ WE HAVE THE RIGHT TO USE EVERYTHING — BUT WITH MEASURE

My people, hear this clearly:

God gave us access to everything on earth,

but He expects us to use it with **measure**.

Measure means:

- **self-control**

- **discipline**
- **balance**
- **wisdom**
- **responsibility**

Anything used without measure becomes destructive.

Food is good —

until you abuse it.

Money is good —

until greed takes over.

Pleasure is good —

until it becomes addiction.

Authority is good —

until it becomes pride.

Freedom is good —

until it becomes rebellion.

God never said, **“Do not touch.”**

He said, **“Use with wisdom.”**

Because the moment you lose measure,

you lose clarity.

And when clarity disappears,

the Holy Spirit becomes distant —

not because He leaves you,

but because **you stop hearing Him**.

■ ABUSE TURNS BLESSINGS INTO CHAINS

Everything God created has a purpose.

But when you use something beyond its purpose,

it becomes a chain.

Food becomes sickness.

Money becomes obsession.

Pleasure becomes emptiness.

Freedom becomes confusion.

Success becomes pride.

The blessing itself is not the problem.

The problem is **losing measure**.

When you lose measure,

you lose control.

And when you lose control,

temptation takes over.

Temptation always speaks louder

when discipline is silent.

■ MEASURE PROTECTS THE SOUL

Measure is not restriction.

Measure is protection.

Measure keeps your mind clear.

Measure keeps your spirit open.

Measure keeps your heart humble.

Measure keeps your life balanced.

Measure keeps the Holy Spirit close.

Because the Holy Spirit does not dwell

in a life ruled by excess.

He dwells in a life ruled by wisdom.

■ THE ENEMY USES EXCESS TO CREATE CONFUSION

The enemy rarely attacks through lack.

He attacks through **excess**.

Too much desire.

Too much appetite.

Too much pride.

Too much greed.

Too much distraction.

Excess creates confusion.

Confusion creates blindness.

Blindness creates destruction.

This is why God teaches **measure** —

not to limit you,

but to protect you from the enemy’s strategy.

■ FREEDOM WITHOUT MEASURE BECOMES SLAVERY

People think freedom means,

“I can do whatever I want.”

But freedom without measure becomes slavery.

Slavery to:

- impulses
- addictions
- desires
- emotions
- habits
- temptations

True freedom is not doing everything.

True freedom is **knowing when to stop**.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

Use what God gave you.

Enjoy what God placed on earth.

Walk in the blessings He provides.

But do it with **measure**.

Because measure keeps you safe.

Measure keeps you clear.

Measure keeps you spiritually awake.

Measure keeps the Holy Spirit close.

Everything on earth is available to you —

but not everything is beneficial without discipline.

Measure is the difference between:

- blessing and destruction
- clarity and confusion

walking with Jesus

- or walking against Him

CHAPTER 85 — WHEN THE WORLD SAYS “IT’S OK” BUT JESUS SAYS “COME TO ME”

My people, listen closely:

We live in a world where almost everything is called “normal.”

People say:

- “It’s your body, do whatever you want.”
- “No one can tell you what’s right or wrong.”
- “If it feels good, it must be fine.”

But Jesus warned us that **not everything is good for the soul**,

and not everything leads to life.

The world approves many things that Jesus said are harmful —

not because He wants to shame anyone,

but because He wants to protect the heart, the mind, and the spirit.

■ FREE WILL DOES NOT CANCEL SPIRITUAL RESPONSIBILITY

Yes, you have free will.

Yes, you can choose what you do with your body.

Yes, you can choose your relationships.

Yes, you can choose your lifestyle.

But hear this truth:

Just because you can do something

does not mean it is good for your soul.

God gave you freedom,

but He also gave you **truth**.

Freedom without truth becomes destruction.

Freedom without guidance becomes confusion.

Freedom without Jesus becomes slavery to desire.

■ SOME THINGS THE WORLD ACCEPTS — JESUS WARNED US ABOUT

There are behaviors the world celebrates today

that Jesus clearly said are not good for the soul.

Not because He hates anyone.

Not because He wants to control anyone.

But because He sees the **spiritual damage** behind the behavior.

Jesus understands:

- emotional struggles
- physical struggles
- psychological struggles
- spiritual struggles

He understands how people get trapped in patterns,

how desires can take over,

how confusion can cloud judgment.

This is why, when He walked on earth:

- He freed people from spiritual burdens
- He healed broken hearts
- He restored confused minds
- He cast out harmful influences people couldn’t fight alone

He did not reject them.

He delivered them.

■ IF YOU KNOW SOMETHING IS WRONG — ADMIT IT

The first step toward healing is honesty.

If you know something in your life is not right,

don’t hide it.

Don’t pretend it’s fine.

Don’t let the world convince you it’s harmless.

Say the truth:

“Lord, I know this is not the life You want for me.

Help me change.”

Honesty opens the door.

Denial keeps the door locked.

■ REPENTANCE IS NOT SHAME — IT IS FREEDOM

Repentance is not about beating yourself up.

It is about turning toward Jesus and saying:

- “Forgive me.”
- “Strengthen me.”
- “Guide me.”
- “Change me.”

When you pray with sincerity,

when you truly desire a new life,

the **Holy Spirit** enters your heart.

He gives you:

- clarity
- discipline
- strength
- peace
- transformation

Jesus never rejects the person who asks for help.

He never turns away the one who wants to change.

■ WEAKNESS IS NOT THE PROBLEM — SILENCE IS

Everyone has weaknesses.

Everyone has temptations.

Everyone has patterns they want to break.

Your weakness does not separate you from Jesus.

Your silence does.

When you hide your struggle, it grows.

When you deny it, it controls you.

When you pretend it’s fine, it destroys you.

But when you bring it to Jesus,

He breaks the chains.

■ TRUTH AND JUSTICE ARE FOR YOU, NOT AGAINST YOU

Truth is not your enemy.

Truth is your rescue.

Justice is not your punishment.

Justice is your protection.

When you admit your struggle,

when you ask for forgiveness,

when you pray with sincerity…

Jesus opens the door.

The Holy Spirit enters.

And your soul begins to heal.

This is the path of salvation.

This is the path of transformation.

This is the path of **truth**.

CHAPTER 86 — THE FALGO REVELATION: THE OTHER FOLD JESUS SPOKE ABOUT

My people, listen carefully:

There is great confusion in the world today about “aliens,” other species, and life beyond earth.

But confusion does not come from God.

Truth does.

Here is the truth:

There are no alien creators.

There are no alien civilizations equal to humanity.

There is no other race made in God’s image.

Humans are the only creation God formed in His likeness.

God gave humanity dominion over the earth and authority under Heaven.

If anything else exists in the universe, it is not:

- a rival creation
- above us
- equal to us

Because God said:

“Let man have dominion.”

Not angels.

Not spirits.

Not other species.

Man.

■ WHERE THE CONFUSION COMES FROM

Many people misunderstand John 10:16:

“Other sheep I have, which are not of this fold…”

Some say Jesus meant aliens.

Some say He meant another species.

Some say He meant another world.

But the Holy Spirit revealed something deeper to me —

something I had never heard before.

The word **“Falgo”** — revealed to me in a vision — meaning **“flying ones,”** the angelic realm.

This was not a word from ancient teachers.

It was not something I read.

It was not something I studied.

It was revealed.

And when it was revealed, the Scripture opened with clarity.

Jesus was not talking about aliens.

He was talking about the **angelic world** —

the heavenly beings who hear His voice.

■ JESUS SPOKE TO MORE THAN ONE REALM

When Jesus said:

“Other sheep I have…”

He was speaking to:

- the human world
- the spiritual world
- the angelic world
- the realm of souls under His authority

When He died and descended,

He entered the realm of imprisoned spirits —

the fallen ones who wanted to return to God.

He opened the door for those who would hear His voice.

He brought them back under His authority.

He restored what was lost.

This is why He said:

“They shall hear My voice.”

Not just humans.

Not just Gentiles.

Not just Israel.

But **every being under His rule.**

■ WHY THIS MATTERS TODAY

The enemy wants people to believe in aliens

so they stop believing in angels.

He wants people to believe in other creators

so they stop believing in the Creator.

He wants people to fear “other species”

instead of understanding the spiritual world.

But the truth is simple:

There is **one Creator.**

One image.

One humanity.

One authority.

One Shepherd.

Everything else is **spiritual — not extraterrestrial.**

■ HUMANS ARE STILL THE ONES IN CHARGE

If anything else exists in the universe,

it is not above us.

It is not equal to us.

It is not outside God’s order.

Because God said:

“Let man rule.”

Humans — not angels — were made in God’s image.

Humans — not spirits — were given dominion.

Humans — not any other species — carry God’s breath.

This is why the enemy tries to confuse people with stories of aliens.

He wants to distract humanity from their authority.

But Jesus made it clear:

There is one fold.

One Shepherd.

One Kingdom.

And everything under Heaven belongs to Him.

CHAPTER 87 — THE LOST TRUTHS AND THE WAR AGAINST HUMAN AUTHORITY

My people, listen closely:

There are truths that were once known, once spoken, once written —

but over time, they were hidden, altered, or destroyed by powerful empires and religious authorities.

Not because the truth was weak,

but because the truth exposed the enemy.

Some things God revealed to humanity were never meant to disappear.

But history is full of kingdoms and governments that tried to silence the voice of God

and erase the authority He gave to mankind.

Yet the truth always survives.

And here is one of the greatest truths ever spoken:

“Let man have dominion.”

Not angels.

Not spirits.

Not other species.

Man.

This is the foundation of human authority.

This is the reason the enemy hates us.

This is why he will not leave us alone.

■ WHY THE ENEMY FIGHTS HUMANITY

The devil knows something many people forget:

Humans are the only creation made in God’s image.

Not angels.

Not spiritual beings.

Not any other form of life.

Only humans carry God’s breath.

Only humans were given dominion.

Only humans were chosen to rule the earth.

This is why the enemy attacks us.

This is why he confuses us.

This is why he persecutes us.

He cannot destroy God.

He cannot dethrone God.

He cannot defeat God.

So he attacks the next best thing:

The children made in God’s image.

■ THE LOST WRITINGS AND THE SILENCE OF EMPIRES

Throughout history, powerful empires —

including the Roman Empire and certain religious authorities —

controlled what was written, what was copied, what was allowed, and what was destroyed.

Many writings disappeared.

Many testimonies vanished.

Many spiritual truths were silenced.

But God never allowed His message to die.

He preserved what humanity needed to know:

- **who we are**
- **who He is**
- **and the authority He gave us**

The enemy tried to bury the truth,

but the truth rises again in every generation.

■ WHY PERSECUTION NEVER STOPS

The devil will persecute humanity until the end for one reason:

He hates the authority God gave us.

He hates that humans were chosen.

He hates that we carry God’s image.

He hates that we have dominion.

He hates that Jesus died for us — not for him.

This is why he attacks:

- **our identity**
- **our purpose**
- **our authority**
- **our clarity**
- **our unity**
- **our faith**

He wants us confused.

He wants us divided.

He wants us blind to who we are.

Because a human who knows their authority

is a human the enemy cannot control.

■ THE TRUTH THAT CANNOT BE DESTROYED

Even if writings were lost,

even if governments tried to silence the message,

even if history erased certain details…

The core truth remains:

God created humanity in His image.

God gave humanity dominion.

God placed humanity above all earthly creation.

God made humanity the center of His plan.

And nothing —

- **not empires**
- **not governments**
- **not persecution**
- **not the devil**

can erase what God established.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

Stand in your identity.

Stand in your authority.

Stand in the truth God gave you.

You were created in His image.

You were given dominion.

You were chosen to rule the earth.

You were designed to walk with the Holy Spirit.

You were made to carry God’s presence.

This is why the enemy fights you.

This is why persecution exists.

This is why confusion attacks your mind.

But the truth remains:

You are God’s creation.

You carry God’s breath.

You walk under God’s authority.

And no power in the universe can change that.

CHAPTER 88 — THE AUTHORITY OF HUMANITY: WHAT WE COULD BECOME IF WE WALKED IN UNITY

My people, listen carefully:

If humanity truly understood the authority Jesus gave us,

the world would not look the way it does today.

Jesus said:

“If you have faith the size of a mustard seed,

you can say to this mountain, ‘Move,’

and it will move.”

He was not exaggerating.

He was revealing the level of authority God placed inside us.

But here is the truth:

We cannot walk in that authority without unity, justice, truth, and love.

These four pillars are the foundation of spiritual power.

Without them, humanity becomes divided, confused, and spiritually weak.

With them, humanity becomes unstoppable.

■ IMAGINE WHAT HUMANITY COULD DO IN UNITY

Imagine, my people,

if we lived the way Jesus taught:

- **in unity**
- **in justice**
- **in truth**
- **in love**

Imagine if we walked as one people —

not divided by race, politics, religion, or pride.

Imagine if we lived with clean hearts,

clear minds,

and a spirit aligned with God.

We would not only move mountains —

we would move Heaven.

We would be able to stand on earth

and open the heavens above us.

We would be able to see our Creator

and speak with Him

as naturally as we speak to each other.

We would be able to travel between realms —

earth and Heaven —

because nothing would separate us from God’s presence.

This is not fantasy.

This is the destiny humanity lost

when we fell into division, sin, and confusion.

■ WHY WE LOST THIS POWER

God gave humanity dominion.

He gave us authority.

He gave us spiritual access.

But over time:

- **empires destroyed truth**
- **governments suppressed revelation**
- **religion replaced relationship**
- **the enemy sowed confusion**
- **humanity forgot who we are**

This is why the devil persecutes us until the end:

He knows what we could become

if we ever walk in unity again.

He knows the authority we carry.

He knows the power inside us.

He knows the destiny God wrote for humanity.

And he fears it.

■ THE DEVIL’S STRATEGY: KEEP HUMANITY DIVIDED

The enemy does not need to destroy humanity.

He only needs to divide us.

Because a divided humanity is powerless.

A confused humanity is blind.

A selfish humanity is spiritually dead.

But a united humanity —

walking in justice, truth, and love —

is unstoppable.

This is why Jesus prayed:

“Father, make them one.”

He knew unity was the key

to unlocking the authority God gave us.

■ THE DESTINY GOD INTENDED

If humanity returned to unity,

if we lived in truth,

if we walked in justice,

if we loved one another…

We would rise to the level God intended:

- **moving mountains**
- **opening Heaven**
- **hearing God clearly**
- **walking in His presence**
- **traveling between realms**
- **living without fear**
- **restoring creation**
- **fulfilling our purpose**

This is not impossible.

This is not unreachable.

This is the destiny God wrote for us

from the beginning.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people,

the authority is already inside us.

The power is already given.

The promise is already spoken.

But we must choose unity.

We must choose justice.

We must choose truth.

We must choose love.

Because when humanity walks as one,

the world will change.

Heaven will open.

And the children of God

will rise to their true identity.

CHAPTER 89 — WHEN HE RETURNS: THE RESTORATION OF LAW, ORDER, AND THE UNITY OF HEAVEN AND EARTH

My people, listen with your spirit:

There is a great misunderstanding in the world about the return of Jesus.

Many believe He is coming back to "pick them up,"

as if His return is only about escape.

But Jesus already opened the door for salvation.

He already made the way for every soul to enter the Kingdom.

He already gave humanity access to God through truth, repentance, and the Holy Spirit.

Jesus died and rose again — the fight is already won.

He defeated death.

He defeated darkness.

He defeated the enemy.

He gave us every tool we need to reach Heaven.

He said:

"You will be one with Me and with the Father."

This means the connection is already open.

The door is already unlocked.

The path is already prepared.

So when He returns,

He is not coming to carry people away.

He is coming to restore law and order to a world that rejected truth.

■ IF YOU ARE WAITING TO BE “PICKED UP,” YOU ARE IN DARKNESS

Jesus said:

“When the Son of Man returns, every eye will see Him.”

Wherever you are —

on earth, in the spirit, in the grave, in the sky —

you will see Him.

This reveals something many never consider:

If you are a follower of Jesus,

you do not need to wait for Him to “pick you up.”

You should already be walking in His light.

If you are waiting to escape,

waiting to be rescued,

waiting to be carried away…

…it means you are not walking in the authority He already gave you.

It means you are still in spiritual darkness.

Because Jesus said:

“The Kingdom of God is within you.”

He already placed Heaven inside your spirit.

He already gave you access.

He already gave you power.

■ JESUS IS RETURNING TO RESTORE WHAT WAS LOST

When Jesus said:

“I go to prepare a place for you, and I will come again,”

He was not talking about returning for a building,

a church system,

or a religious institution.

He was speaking about returning to confront the one

who caused chaos from the beginning —

Lucifer.

He is coming to restore:

- **justice**
- **truth**
- **order**
- **unity**
- **the original design of creation**

He is coming to bring Heaven and Earth back into alignment.

■ THE TRUTH THAT WAS HIDDEN

During the time Jesus walked on earth,

the Roman Empire and certain religious authorities

controlled what was written, taught, and allowed.

Many truths were hidden.

Many teachings were silenced.

Many revelations were buried.

But God said the truth would rise again.

And now the truth is being revealed:

Jesus is returning to restore the universe —

not to rescue people from it.

He is returning to confront the enemy,

to end deception,

and to unite Heaven and Earth as one.

■ HUMANITY STILL CARRIES THE AUTHORITY

Jesus gave humanity authority.

He said:

“If you have faith, you can move mountains.”

He was not speaking in poetry.

He was revealing the power God placed inside us.

Imagine, my people, if humanity lived in:

- **unity**
- **justice**
- **truth**
- **love**

Imagine if we walked together as one people,

not divided by pride, fear, or confusion.

We would not only move mountains —

we would move Heaven.

We would be able to stand on Earth

and open the heavens above us.

We would be able to speak with our Creator

and walk in His presence

without separation.

This is the destiny humanity lost

when we turned away from truth.

■ WHEN HE RETURNS, HEAVEN AND EARTH WILL BECOME ONE

Jesus is not returning to destroy the world.

He is returning to restore it.

He is returning to:

- **remove the influence of Lucifer**
- **restore divine order**
- **unite the universe under God**
- **bring Heaven and Earth back into harmony**

The universe will be one again.

Creation will be healed.

Truth will reign.

Justice will stand.

And humanity will walk in the authority God gave us from the beginning.

■ WE MUST STAND FOR TRUTH AND JUSTICE

Jesus gave us power.

He gave us authority.

He gave us the Holy Spirit.

But we must choose to stand:

- **for truth**
- **for justice**
- **for righteousness**
- **for unity**

- **for love**

Because when He returns,

He is not coming to do everything for us.

He is coming to finish what He started —

and to empower humanity to rise into its true identity.We are called to fight for truth.

We are called to defend justice.

We are called to restore order.

We are called to prepare the world for His return.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

Do not wait for Jesus to “pick you up.”

He already opened the door for you to enter the Kingdom.

Prepare yourself.

Stand in truth.

Walk in justice.

Live in unity.

Fight for righteousness.

Because when He returns,

He is coming to restore the universe,

to confront the enemy,

and to unite Heaven and Earth as one.

And those who stand in truth

will stand with Him.

CHAPTER 90 — THE WEIGHT OF TAKING A LIFE: WHY JESUS WARNED US

My people, listen with understanding:

There is no greater mistake a human can make than taking another person’s life.

This is not just a physical act — it is a spiritual transfer.

When you take someone’s life,

you do not only end their journey.

You also take on the weight of their sins,

their unfinished battles,

their spiritual burdens.

This is why Jesus warned us:

“Do not kill.”

Not to control us,

but because He knew the spiritual consequences

are far heavier than the human mind can carry.

■ WHEN YOU TAKE A LIFE, YOU CARRY WHAT THEY CARRIED

People think killing someone ends the problem.

But spiritually, it does the opposite.

When you take a life:

- **you carry their pain**
- **you carry their darkness**
- **you carry their unfinished story**
- **you carry their spiritual weight**

Whatever that person did to you,

whatever sin they carried,

whatever darkness they lived in…

You take it onto yourself.

Jesus warned us strongly —

not to protect the guilty,

but to protect you.

■ SOME PEOPLE ARE LOOKING FOR DEATH — DON’T LET THEM TAKE YOU WITH THEM

There are people in this world who have given up.

People who are spiritually empty.

People who are looking for destruction.

People who want to drag others into their darkness.

When you think you are getting justice by hurting them,

you are actually giving away your blessings.

Because the moment you take a life,

you step out of God’s protection

and into the enemy’s trap.

This is exactly what the devil wants —

for humans to destroy each other.

He wants you angry.

He wants you blinded.

He wants you reactive.

He wants you to fall.

Because when you fall into violence,

you step into his territory.

■ VIOLENCE HANDS YOUR BLESSINGS TO THE ENEMY

The devil cannot take your blessings by force.

He cannot steal your destiny.

He cannot remove God’s favor.

But he can trick you into giving it away.

And violence is one of his oldest tricks.

When you take a life:

- **your peace is stolen**
- **your blessings are blocked**
- **your spiritual authority collapses**
- **your destiny becomes tangled**
- **your soul becomes heavy**

This is why Jesus said:

“Those who live by the sword will die by the sword.”

Not as a threat —

but as a warning.

■ WHEN JESUS RETURNS, YOU WILL ANSWER FOR THIS

Jesus is coming back to restore law and order.

He is coming to confront the enemy.

He is coming to judge the actions of humanity.

And if you take a life,

you will have much to answer for.

Jesus is not returning for the violent.

He is not returning for the vengeful.

He is not returning for those who destroy His creation.

He is returning to confront the master of chaos —

Lucifer —

and to judge those who followed his path.

Taking a life places you on the wrong side of that judgment.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this truth:

- **Do not take revenge.**
- **Do not take a life.**
- **Do not let anger destroy your destiny.**
- **Do not let the devil use you as a weapon.**

Stand for truth.

Stand for justice.

Stand for righteousness.

But do not stain your hands with blood.

Because when Jesus returns,

He will restore order,

He will judge the living and the dead,

and He will hold every soul accountable

for the life they took

and the life they lived.

Choose life.

Choose peace.

Choose truth.

Choose justice without violence.

Because your soul is worth more

than any moment of anger.

CHAPTER 91 — WHAT JESUS REALLY MEANT: FAITH, PRIORITY, AND THE DIGNITY OF CREATION

My people, listen with understanding:

There are passages in Scripture that many preachers interpret incorrectly —

not because they are evil,

but because they do not see the deeper meaning Jesus was revealing.

One of the most misunderstood moments is found in Matthew 15:21–28,

when a Canaanite woman begged Jesus to heal her daughter.

Jesus said:

“It is not right to take the children’s bread and toss it to the dogs.”

Many people read this and think Jesus was insulting her.

But they do not understand what He was truly saying.

■ JESUS SAW HER FAITH — AND HE SAW OTHERS’ LACK OF FAITH

Jesus was not rejecting the woman.

He was revealing something deeper.

He saw that she already had the faith to receive the miracle.

She believed.

She trusted.

She understood His authority.

Jesus also saw others around Him

who had no faith at all,

people who needed Him more urgently

because their hearts were closed.

So His words were not an insult —

they were a parable,

a teaching moment for the world.

He was showing that:

- **faith opens the door**
- **humility moves Heaven**
- **persistence reveals the heart**
- **God responds to those who truly believe**

The woman understood this.

She answered with humility and confidence,

and Jesus healed her daughter instantly.

■ A PARABLE FOR THE FUTURE — AND FOR OUR TIME

Jesus could see the future.

He knew how humanity would behave in the generations to come.

This moment was not only about one woman.

It was a message for the world.

Today, we see something strange:

People treat animals with more devotion than they treat children.

Some will fight, scream, or even harm others over a pet,

while neglecting their own families,

their own children,

their own responsibilities.

This is not what God intended.

Animals are part of God’s creation,

but they are not our children,

not our replacements,

not our emotional slaves.

They have dignity.

They have their own nature.

They have their own way of living.

God gave humanity authority over creation —

but authority does not mean domination.

Authority means care, respect, and balance.

■ ANIMALS ARE NOT HERE TO REPLACE HUMAN LOVE

Some people use animals to fill emotional emptiness.

Some treat pets as if they were human souls.

Some even value animals more than human life.

This is not the order God created.

Animals can be friendly.

They can bring comfort.

They can be companions.

But they are not:

- **your children**
- **your therapy tools**
- **your emotional replacements**
- **your slaves**
- **your identity**

They are living creatures with their own purpose,

their own instincts,

their own freedom.

When we force them into roles they were never meant to carry,

we step outside God’s design.

■ THE WOMAN’S FAITH WAS THE MESSAGE — NOT THE METAPHOR

When Jesus used the word “dogs,”

He was not speaking about animals literally.

He was speaking in a parable,

a teaching about priority and faith.

He was saying:

- **Some people have faith strong enough to receive immediately**
- **Others reject Him even when He stands in front of them**
- **God responds to the heart, not the background**
- **Faith breaks every barrier**

The woman understood the message.

She did not get offended.

She did not walk away.

She did not argue.

She stood in faith —

and Jesus honored her.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this truth:

- **Jesus never insulted the woman**
- **He revealed her faith**
- **He exposed the unbelief of others**
- **He taught a lesson for future generations**
- **He showed that faith is greater than culture, race, or background**

And today, we must return to the order God created:

- **Love people**
- **Protect children**
- **Respect creation**
- **Care for animals without worshiping them**
- **Walk in faith**
- **Understand Jesus’ teachings with spiritual eyes**

Because the message of Matthew 15

was never about exclusion.

It was about faith,

humility,

priority,

and the true order of God’s creation.

CHAPTER 92 — THE TRUTH ABOUT MARRIAGE AND CONGREGATIONS: WHAT GOD ESTABLISHED VS. WHAT HUMANS CORRUPTED

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

There are things on earth that many believe come directly from God,

but in reality, they were shaped by human hands,

twisted by human systems,

and used by governments and institutions for control.

Two of the greatest misunderstandings in our time are:

- **the congregation as an institution, and**
- **marriage as defined by earthly systems**

These things were meant to be holy,

but humanity turned them into tools of corruption.

■ MARRIAGE: HOLY IN HEAVEN, CORRUPTED ON EARTH

Jesus spoke clearly about marriage,

but many preachers misinterpret His words

because they do not understand the spiritual dimension.

He said:

“In the resurrection they neither marry nor are given in marriage,

but are like the angels in heaven.”

(Matthew 22:30)

This is the truth:

Marriage is holy — too holy for human corruption.

But on earth, marriage became:

- **a contract**
- **a business**
- **a legal transaction**
- **a government-controlled system**
- **a show for society**

Jesus rejected the earthly version

because it no longer reflected God’s holiness.

Marriage was meant to be a spiritual covenant,

not a performance,

not a business deal,

not a political tool.

Humans turned it into something God never intended.

■ CONGREGATIONS: CREATED BY MEN, NOT BY GOD

The same corruption happened with congregations.

What God intended to be a gathering of believers

became an institution of:

- **hierarchy**
- **money**
- **politics**
- **control**
- **division**

Jesus never built a religious empire.

He built a Kingdom.

He said:

“Where two or three gather in My name, I am there among them.”

Not:

- **where a building stands**
- **where a system controls**
- **where a government approves**

The true congregation is spiritual,

not institutional.

But humans turned it into a structure

that benefits leaders,

not the people.

■ OPEN YOUR EYES — SEE THE ENEMY’S STRATEGY

My people, understand this truth:

The enemy uses corrupted systems to weaken humanity.

He uses:

- **corrupted marriage laws**
- **corrupted congregations**
- **corrupted traditions**
- **corrupted leadership**

to divide families,

to break unity,

to confuse believers,

to distract from truth,

to destroy holiness.

Marriage is holy —

but the earthly version is corrupted.

Congregation is holy —

but the institutional version is corrupted.

The enemy wants you blind.

He wants you trapped in systems

that look holy

but are empty inside.

■ JESUS CAME TO RESTORE HOLINESS — NOT HUMAN SYSTEMS

When Jesus returns, He is not coming back for:

- **a building**
- **a denomination**
- **a government-approved marriage**
- **a religious institution**

He is coming back for truth,

for justice,

for holiness,

for the Kingdom,

for the children of God.

He is coming to restore what humanity corrupted

and expose what the enemy used to deceive the world.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, open your eyes:

- **Marriage is holy — but humans corrupted it.**
- **Congregation is holy — but institutions twisted it.**
- **Jesus revealed the heavenly version — not the earthly imitation.**
- **The enemy uses corrupted systems to blind humanity.**
- **We must return to truth, justice, unity, and spiritual clarity.**

Because the systems of men will fall,

but the Kingdom of God will stand forever.

CHAPTER 93 — THE SPIRITUAL LAW OF EXCHANGE: NOTHING IN THE UNIVERSE MOVES WITHOUT A COST

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

There is a law woven into creation that many ignore,

yet it governs everything in the universe —

from the smallest decision

to the greatest destiny.

It is the Law of Exchange.

Nothing moves without giving something.

Nothing grows without releasing something.

Nothing changes without surrendering something.

Nothing spiritual manifests without a cost.

This law is not punishment.

It is not cruelty.

It is not oppression.

It is the structure God built into the universe

to keep order, balance, and justice.

■ EVERY CHOICE YOU MAKE SENDS SOMETHING OUT — AND BRINGS SOMETHING BACK

People think their actions disappear into the air.

They think their words vanish.

They think their decisions fade.

But nothing disappears.

Every action is a seed.

Every word is a release.

Every decision is an exchange.

You give something —

and something returns to you.

You release something —

and something replaces it.

You choose something —

and something else is taken away.

This is why Jesus said:

“Give, and it will be given to you.”

He was not only talking about money.

He was talking about life.

■ THE ENEMY EXPLOITS THIS LAW — BUT HE CANNOT BREAK IT

The devil cannot create anything.

He cannot give life.

He cannot build destiny.

So he uses the Law of Exchange

to trick humanity into trading away what is holy

for what is temporary.

He offers:

- **pleasure in exchange for purity**
- **distraction in exchange for purpose**
- **pride in exchange for peace**
- **anger in exchange for blessing**
- **comfort in exchange for calling**

He cannot force you.

He can only offer the trade.

But once you accept it,

the exchange becomes real.

This is why the enemy tempts —

not to destroy you directly,

but to make you trade away what God gave you.

■ GOD ALSO USES THIS LAW — BUT FOR RESTORATION

God never forces you to give anything.

He invites you.

He asks for:

- **surrender**
- **obedience**
- **trust**
- **humility**
- **truth**
- **repentance**

Not because He needs these things,

but because you need to release them

to receive what He wants to give you.

You cannot receive clarity

while holding onto confusion.

You cannot receive healing

while protecting your wounds.

You cannot receive purpose

while clinging to fear.

You cannot receive truth

while defending lies.

The Law of Exchange is the doorway to transformation.

■ HUMANITY SUFFERS BECAUSE WE TRADE THE WRONG THINGS

My people, understand this:

Humanity is not destroyed because God is silent.

Humanity is destroyed because we keep making the wrong exchanges.

We trade:

- **truth for comfort**
- **justice for convenience**
- **identity for approval**
- **purpose for entertainment**
- **holiness for pleasure**

- **wisdom for noise**
- **destiny for distraction**

And then we wonder why the world collapses.

The universe responds to what we release.

If we release corruption,

we receive chaos.

If we release truth,

we receive clarity.

If we release obedience,

we receive strength.

If we release faith,

we receive authority.

■ THE HOLY SPIRIT TEACHES YOU WHAT TO RELEASE — AND WHAT TO KEEP

The Holy Spirit is the only voice

that understands the Law of Exchange perfectly.

He whispers:

“Let that go.”

“Keep this.”

“Release that.”

“Protect this.”

“Walk away from that.”

“Hold on to this.”

He guides you into the exchanges

that lead to life, purpose, and destiny.

He protects you from the trades

that would destroy your future.

He reveals the spiritual cost

behind every decision.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this truth:

- **Nothing in your life is random.**
- **Every choice is an exchange.**
- **Every action releases something.**
- **Every decision invites something.**
- **Every surrender opens a door.**
- **Every compromise closes one.**

Do not trade your destiny for comfort.

Do not trade your purity for pleasure.

Do not trade your calling for distraction.

Do not trade your authority for anger.

Do not trade your blessing for pride.

Choose your exchanges wisely.

Because the universe responds

to what you release.

And the children of God

must learn to release what is holy

to receive what is eternal.

CHAPTER 94 — THE ILLUSION OF LOVE: WHEN TOLERANCE PRETENDS TO BE HOLINESS

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

Jesus gave us a simple but powerful law that exposes the truth about every relationship on earth.

He said:

“So in everything, do to others what you would have them do to you.”

(Matthew 7:12)

This is not just a moral rule.

It is a spiritual mirror.

It reveals whether a relationship is built on love,

or built on tolerance,

or built on darkness shared by two people who never awakened.

■ RESPECT AND LOVE ARE NOT THE SAME — AND MOST PEOPLE DON’T KNOW THE DIFFERENCE

Look around you in your lifetime:

How often do you see real love?

How often do you see real respect?

Not often — because these things are holy,

and humanity treats them like emotions instead of spiritual realities.

People confuse:

- **comfort with commitment**
- **routine with loyalty**
- **tolerance with love**
- **survival with partnership**
- **fear of loneliness with devotion**

This is why so many relationships last for years

but never carry the light of God.

They are not built on love.

They are built on habit, fear, or shared darkness.

■ LONGEVITY DOES NOT PROVE LOVE — IT ONLY PROVES ENDURANCE

My people, do not be fooled by couples who stay together for decades.

Time does not prove love.

Time only proves that two people can tolerate each other.

Some couples stay together because:

- **they fear starting over**
- **they fear judgment**
- **they fear loneliness**
- **they fear change**
- **they fear truth**

Fear can hold two people together longer than love ever could.

Do not confuse endurance with holiness.

■ SOME COUPLES SHARE LIGHT — OTHERS SHARE DARKNESS

There are two kinds of unions on earth:

1. A union where one person carries light

This person brings peace, clarity, and spiritual strength.

They lift the other person without losing themselves.

2. A union where both people share the same darkness

They stay together because their wounds match.

Their trauma matches.

Their fears match.

Their emptiness matches.

This is not love.

This is bondage disguised as connection.

When two people share the same darkness,

they call it compatibility.

But Heaven calls it captivity.

■ LOVE IS HOLY — THAT'S WHY HUMANS MISUNDERSTAND IT

Jesus said there is no marriage in the resurrection

because marriage is holy,

and humanity is not.

Love is not:

- **chemistry**
- **attraction**
- **comfort**
- **routine**
- **dependency**
- **tolerance**

Love is a spiritual force that comes from God.

Without God, humans can only imitate love —

they cannot produce it.

This is why Jesus gave Matthew 7:12:

to show that love is measured by how you treat someone,

not how long you stay with them.

■ MOST PEOPLE DO NOT LOVE — THEY JUST DON'T WANT TO BE ALONE

My people, understand this truth:

Many relationships exist because people fear loneliness

more than they desire holiness.

They stay together because:

- **it's familiar**
- **it's convenient**
- **it's predictable**
- **it's easier than healing**
- **it's easier than growing**
- **it's easier than facing truth**

This is not love.

This is emotional survival.

And emotional survival is not holy.

■ MATTHEW 7:12 EXPOSES EVERY RELATIONSHIP

Jesus’ words cut through every illusion:

“Do to others what you would have them do to you.”

This means:

- **If you want respect, give respect.**
- **If you want honesty, give honesty.**
- **If you want peace, give peace.**
- **If you want loyalty, give loyalty.**
- **If you want love, give love.**

If a relationship cannot survive this law,

it was never built on love.

It was built on tolerance, fear, or darkness.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this clearly:

- **Do not confuse tolerance with love.**
- **Do not confuse endurance with holiness.**
- **Do not confuse routine with destiny.**
- **Do not confuse shared darkness with compatibility.**
- **Do not confuse emotional survival with spiritual connection.**

Love is holy.

Respect is holy.

Truth is holy.

And anything that does not reflect holiness

is not love —

it is a shadow pretending to be light.

Let Matthew 7:12 judge your relationships.

Let truth expose what tolerance tried to hide.

Let God show you the difference between love and illusion.

Because only what is holy

will survive the light of Heaven.

CHAPTER 95 — WHEN LOVE HAS NO ROOT: WHY HUMAN CONNECTIONS FAIL WITHOUT SPIRITUAL FOUNDATION

My people, listen with spiritual intelligence:

Humanity talks about love every day,

but very few understand what love truly is.

People use the word “love” to describe emotions,

attachments,

desires,

and even addictions.

But love without God

is not love —

it is **instability wearing a beautiful mask**.

This is why so many relationships collapse,

even when they looked strong from the outside.

■ LOVE CANNOT SURVIVE WITHOUT A ROOT

Everything holy has a root.

Everything spiritual has a foundation.

Everything eternal has a source.

Love is no different.

If love does not come from God,

it cannot last.

It cannot grow.

It cannot survive storms.

It cannot carry weight.

It cannot heal wounds.

Human love without God

is like a tree planted in sand —

it looks alive until the first wind comes.

This is why Jesus said:

“Every good tree bears good fruit,

but a bad tree bears bad fruit.”

Love without a root

cannot produce fruit.

■ MOST RELATIONSHIPS FAIL BECAUSE THEY START EMOTIONALLY, NOT SPIRITUALLY

People fall in love with:

- appearance
- personality
- attention
- comfort
- chemistry
- loneliness
- fantasy

But none of these things are spiritual.

None of these things can hold a relationship together.

None of these things can survive pressure.

This is why people say:

- “I don’t know what happened.”
- “We just grew apart.”
- “We lost the spark.”
- “We became different people.”

No — the truth is simpler:

There was no spiritual root.

Only emotional leaves.

And leaves die quickly.

■ LOVE WITHOUT RESPECT IS NOT LOVE — IT IS DEPENDENCY

My people, understand this truth:

Respect is the backbone of love.

Without respect, love becomes:

- control
- fear
- manipulation
- insecurity
- emotional slavery

Many people stay in relationships

not because they are loved,

but because they are **needed**.

Need is not love.

Dependency is not love.

Fear of being alone is not love.

Love without respect

is a prison with pretty decorations.

■ SOME PEOPLE STAY TOGETHER BECAUSE THEIR WOUNDS MATCH

This is one of the deepest truths of this chapter:

People often connect through pain, not love.

Two broken people can fit together perfectly

because their wounds recognize each other.

They think it is destiny.

They think it is chemistry.

They think it is love.

But it is **trauma bonding**.

It is **emotional survival**.

It is **darkness holding hands with darkness**.

When two people share the same wound,

they mistake familiarity for connection.

But familiarity is not holiness.

■ GOD DOES NOT BLESS WHAT HUMANS BUILD WITHOUT HIM

People ask:

- “Why didn’t God protect my relationship?”
- “Why didn’t God keep us together?”
- “Why didn’t God fix it?”

Because God does not bless:

- unions built on fear
- unions built on lust
- unions built on loneliness
- unions built on convenience
- unions built on emotional need
- unions built on human fantasy

God only blesses what **He authors**.

If He did not plant it,

He will not water it.

If He did not design it,

He will not defend it.

If He did not join it,

He will not sustain it.

■ LOVE IS HOLY — AND HOLINESS CANNOT BE COUNTERFEITED

My people, hear this clearly:

Love is not a feeling.

Love is not a moment.

Love is not a spark.

Love is not chemistry.

Love is not compatibility.

Love is holy.

And holiness cannot be imitated.

Holiness cannot be faked.

Holiness cannot be manufactured by human effort.

This is why Jesus said marriage is holy —

and why He refused to let humans define it.

Humans define love by emotion.

God defines love by **truth**.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this revelation:

- Love without God is unstable.
- Love without respect is dependency.
- Love without truth is illusion.
- Love without spiritual roots will collapse.
- Love built on wounds will become bondage.
- Love built on fear will become torment.
- Love built on fantasy will become disappointment.

If you want love that lasts,

you must build it on **holiness**, not emotion.

Because only what is holy

can survive the storms of life.

And only what God plants

can grow into something eternal.

CHAPTER 96 — WHEN LOVE BECOMES A BURDEN: THE WEIGHT PEOPLE CARRY IN THE NAME OF “RELATIONSHIP”

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

There is a silent suffering happening across the world —

a suffering hidden behind smiles,

behind wedding photos,

behind long-term relationships,

behind the illusion of “stability.”

It is the suffering of people who carry emotional weight

that was never theirs to carry.

People call it love.

People call it loyalty.

People call it commitment.

But Heaven calls it burden.

Because anything that destroys your peace

was never holy to begin with.

■ MANY PEOPLE CARRY THEIR PARTNER’S DARKNESS AS IF IT WERE THEIR DESTINY

This is one of the deepest truths humanity avoids:

Some relationships survive only because one person carries all the weight.

One person carries:

- **the emotional load**
- **the responsibility**
- **the forgiveness**

- **the patience**
- **the stability**
- **the spiritual strength**
- **the healing**
- **the sacrifice**

while the other person contributes nothing but chaos.

This is not love.

This is imbalance.

And imbalance is not holy.

■ LOVE WAS NEVER MEANT TO BE ONE-SIDED

My people, understand this:

Love is not supposed to drain you.

Love is not supposed to break you.

Love is not supposed to silence you.

Love is not supposed to exhaust you.

Love is not supposed to make you disappear.

Love is holy —

and holiness does not crush the soul.

When one person gives everything

and the other gives nothing,

that is not love.

That is emotional slavery.

■ PEOPLE STAY BECAUSE THEY CONFUSE BURDEN WITH PURPOSE

This is the deception:

People think that carrying someone's dysfunction

is a sign of loyalty.

They think:

- **"I can fix them."**
- **"I can save them."**
- **"I can heal them."**
- **"I can change them."**
- **"I can carry them until they become better."**

But this is not purpose.

This is self-sacrifice without direction.

You cannot heal someone

who refuses to heal themselves.

You cannot save someone

who enjoys their own destruction.

You cannot carry someone

who has no intention of walking.

■ SOME PEOPLE STAY BECAUSE THEY FEAR STARTING OVER

Fear is one of the strongest chains in relationships.

People stay because:

- **“I invested too much time.”**
- **“I don’t want to be alone.”**
- **“I don’t want to start from zero.”**
- **“I don’t want to explain myself to others.”**
- **“I don’t want to admit I made a mistake.”**

Fear keeps more people together

than love ever did.

But fear is not holy.

Fear is not destiny.

Fear is not covenant.

Fear is bondage.

■ A RELATIONSHIP WITHOUT PEACE IS NOT FROM GOD

My people, hear this truth:

God does not send confusion.

God does not send torment.

God does not send emotional chaos.

God does not send relationships that destroy your identity.

If a relationship costs you your peace,

it is too expensive.

If a relationship costs you your purpose,

it is not from God.

If a relationship costs you your dignity,

it is not holy.

If a relationship costs you your spiritual clarity,

it is not love.

■ THE HOLY SPIRIT REVEALS WHEN A RELATIONSHIP HAS BECOME A BURDEN

The Holy Spirit whispers:

“This weight is not yours.”

“This pain is not your assignment.”

“This person is not your responsibility.”

“This connection is draining your spirit.”

“This is not love — this is bondage.”

He reveals the difference between:

carrying someone

and

- **being dragged by someone**

He reveals the difference between:

supporting someone

and

- **losing yourself for someone**

He reveals the difference between:

love

and

- **burden**

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this clearly:

- **Love should not break you.**
- **Love should not silence you.**
- **Love should not drain you.**
- **Love should not erase you.**
- **Love should not feel like punishment.**

If a relationship feels like a burden,

it is not holy.

If a relationship steals your peace,

it is not love.

If a relationship destroys your identity,

it is not destiny.

God never asked you to carry a weight

that crushes your soul.

Let truth free you.

Let peace guide you.

Let the Holy Spirit show you

what love truly is.

Because real love lifts you —

it does not bury you.

CHAPTER 97 — THE AUTHORITY OF THE SHEEP: WE ARE NOT HERE TO FIGHT DARKNESS, BUT TO SILENCE IT

My people, listen with spiritual authority:

If you truly belong to Jesus,

you must understand something the world never taught you —

you were not placed on this earth to fight the enemy.

Jesus already defeated him.

Jesus already crushed his power.

Jesus already exposed his lies.

Jesus already broke his influence.

Your job is not to fight darkness.

Your job is to silence it.

■ FOLLOWERS OF JESUS DO NOT WRESTLE FOR VICTORY — THEY STAND IN VICTORY

The world teaches you to fight.

Religion teaches you to struggle.

Fear teaches you to defend yourself.

But Jesus teaches something different:

“Behold, I give you authority…”

“…and nothing shall harm you.”

Authority is not fighting.

Authority is standing.

Authority is speaking.

Authority is silencing what opposes truth.

When a king enters a room,

he does not fight for his throne.

He sits on it.

This is the posture of the sheep of Jesus.

■ YOUR ASSIGNMENT IS NOT BATTLE — IT IS ALIGNMENT

My people, understand this:

The enemy gains power only when you engage him.

He gains influence only when you fear him.

He gains access only when you entertain him.

You silence him by:

- **refusing his lies**
- **rejecting his influence**
- **ignoring his noise**
- **standing in truth**
- **walking in clarity**
- **living in holiness**

You do not fight darkness.

You outgrow it.

You do not wrestle with lies.

You replace them with truth.

You do not battle confusion.

You stand in clarity.

■ THE HOLY SPIRIT TEACHES YOU A NEW WAY OF LIVING

The Holy Spirit does not train you to fight.

He trains you to transform.

He teaches you to:

- **adapt to a new lifestyle**
- **leave the old patterns behind**
- **walk in spiritual maturity**
- **think with the mind of Christ**
- **speak with authority**
- **move with purpose**
- **stand for justice**
- **live in truth**

This is the new style of life

that silences darkness without a single battle.

The enemy cannot fight someone

who refuses to live in the old version of themselves.

■ LEAVING THE OLD BEHIND IS YOUR GREATEST WEAPON

My people, hear this clearly:

The enemy's power is tied to your old habits.

Your old fears.

Your old wounds.

Your old identity.

Your old reactions.

Your old environment.

When you leave the old behind,

you leave him behind.

This is why Jesus said:

"No one who puts his hand to the plow and looks back

is fit for the Kingdom of God."

Looking back gives the enemy access.

Moving forward silences him.

■ JUSTICE AND TRUTH ARE THE LANGUAGE OF THE KINGDOM

Followers of Jesus do not fight with anger.

They do not fight with fear.

They do not fight with emotion.

They stand for:

- **justice**
- **truth**
- **righteousness**
- **clarity**
- **integrity**
- **holiness**

These are not weapons.

These are identities.

When you stand for justice,

darkness loses its voice.

When you stand for truth,

lies collapse.

When you stand for righteousness,

confusion dissolves.

When you stand in the Holy Spirit,

the world cannot move you.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this revelation:

- **You are not here to fight the enemy.**
- **You are here to silence him.**
- **You silence him by living in truth.**
- **You silence him by walking in justice.**
- **You silence him by adapting to the new life the Holy Spirit gives you.**
- **You silence him by leaving the old behind.**
- **You silence him by standing in the authority Jesus already gave you.**

The sheep of Jesus do not fight for victory.

They walk from victory.

And when you walk in that victory,

the world, the enemy, and darkness itself

have no choice but to be silent.

CHAPTER 98 — THE OPEN MIND OF THE SPIRIT: HOW JESUS FREES YOU FROM HUMAN LIMITS

My people, listen with a mind that is open —

not to the world,

but to the Holy Spirit.

There is a reason Jesus spoke in ways that broke tradition,

challenged systems,

and shattered human expectations.

He did not come to fit into the world —

He came to renew the mind of those who follow Him.

A closed mind cannot receive revelation.

A fearful mind cannot receive truth.

A religious mind cannot receive freedom.

Only an open mind, guided by the Holy Spirit,

can understand the Kingdom.

■ FOLLOWING JESUS REQUIRES A MIND THAT CAN GROW

Many people want to follow Jesus,

but they try to follow Him with:

- **old thinking**
- **old habits**
- **old beliefs**
- **old fears**
- **old interpretations**
- **old limitations**

You cannot walk into a new life

with an old mind.

Jesus said:

“You cannot put new wine into old wineskins.”

Meaning:

You cannot receive spiritual truth

with a mind shaped by the world.

■ AN OPEN MIND IS NOT WEAK — IT IS TEACHABLE

The world teaches that an open mind is dangerous.

Religion teaches that an open mind is rebellious.

Tradition teaches that an open mind is disrespectful.

But Jesus taught the opposite.

He said:

“He who has ears to hear, let him hear.”

Hearing requires openness.

Understanding requires openness.

Transformation requires openness.

A closed mind protects comfort.

An open mind receives revelation.

■ THE HOLY SPIRIT EXPANDS YOUR UNDERSTANDING BEYOND HUMAN LOGIC

The Holy Spirit does not speak like the world.

He does not think like the world.

He does not teach like the world.

He reveals:

- **deeper meaning**
- **hidden truth**
- **spiritual patterns**
- **divine perspective**
- **heavenly logic**
- **Kingdom reality**

This is why Jesus said:

“The Spirit will guide you into all truth.”

Not some truth.

Not partial truth.

All truth.

But only if your mind is open enough to receive it.

■ A CLOSED MIND BELONGS TO THE WORLD — AN OPEN MIND BELONGS TO JESUS

My people, understand this:

A closed mind is shaped by:

- **fear**
- **pride**
- **tradition**
- **ego**
- **insecurity**
- **control**

An open mind is shaped by:

- **humility**
- **curiosity**
- **discernment**
- **courage**
- **spiritual hunger**
- **the Holy Spirit**

Jesus never forced people to believe Him.

He spoke truth,

and only those with open hearts and open minds

could receive it.

■ OPEN-MINDED DOES NOT MEAN ACCEPTING EVERYTHING — IT MEANS DISCERNMENT

The world says:

“Be open to everything.”

Jesus says:

“Be open to truth.”

The world says:

“Accept all ideas.”

Jesus says:

“Test every spirit.”

The world says:

“Follow your feelings.”

Jesus says:

“Follow Me.”

Being open-minded in the Kingdom

does not mean believing every voice.

It means recognizing His voice

above all others.

■ THE HOLY SPIRIT BREAKS MENTAL CHAINS YOU DIDN’T KNOW YOU HAD

When your mind opens to the Spirit,

you begin to see:

- **what is real**
- **what is deception**
- **what is holy**
- **what is manipulation**
- **what is truth**
- **what is illusion**

You begin to understand why Jesus spoke the way He did.

You begin to see the world as He saw it.

You begin to recognize the traps you once walked into blindly.

This is spiritual maturity —

not emotion,

not tradition,

not religion.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this clearly:

- **Open your mind to the Holy Spirit.**
- **Let Him break the limits the world placed on you.**
- **Let Him teach you what human logic cannot.**
- **Let Him show you truth beyond tradition.**
- **Let Him expand your understanding of Jesus.**
- **Let Him renew your thinking so you can walk in clarity.**

A closed mind protects the world.

An open mind receives the Kingdom.

And the sheep of Jesus

must learn to think with the mind of Christ,

not the mind of culture.

CHAPTER 99 — THE PATH OF ACTION: JUSTICE AND TRUTH ARE THE PROOF YOU BELONG TO JESUS

My people, listen with awakened understanding:

Reaching the level of spiritual clarity described in this book

does not come from belief alone.

Belief is the beginning —

but action is the evidence.

The world's congregations taught you that believing is enough.

They told you to sit, listen, agree, and repeat without movement.

They trained people to be passive spectators,

not disciples.

But Jesus never taught passive faith.

Jesus taught movement, courage, and alignment.

■ BELIEF WITHOUT ACTION IS NOT FAITH — IT IS SLEEP

The world says:

"Just believe."

"Just listen."

"Just accept."

But Jesus said:

"Everyone who hears My words AND puts them into practice

is like a wise man who built his house on the rock."

Hearing is not enough.

Believing is not enough.

You must stand.

You must act.

You must live the truth you claim to believe.

■ JUSTICE AND TRUTH ARE NOT OPTIONAL — THEY ARE THE EVIDENCE OF REAL FAITH

My people, understand this revelation:

If you truly believe in Jesus,

justice and truth should rise in you automatically.

They should appear in your character

the same way light appears when you open a window.

If justice is not in you,

if truth is not in you,

if courage is not in you,

then something is out of alignment.

This is not condemnation —

it is a sign that you need to pray.

You must ask Jesus:

“Send the Holy Spirit.

Awaken what is missing.

Restore what the world tried to silence.”

Because the Holy Spirit activates

what belief alone cannot.

■ STANDING FOR JUSTICE AND TRUTH IS THE FIRST STEP OF REAL DISCIPLESHIP

You cannot follow Jesus

while remaining silent in the face of injustice.

You cannot follow Jesus

while protecting lies.

You cannot follow Jesus

while choosing comfort over courage.

Jesus said:

“Let your ‘Yes’ be yes and your ‘No’ be no.”

Meaning:

Your life must take a position.

Your spirit must take a stand.

Justice is not politics.

Truth is not opinion.

Courage is not rebellion.

These are the marks of a disciple.

■ THE WORLD’S CONGREGATIONS TRAINED PEOPLE TO BE PASSIVE

The world’s religious systems created listeners,

not followers.

They taught people to:

- **sit quietly**
- **avoid conflict**
- **stay neutral**
- **protect tradition**
- **fear questioning**

But Jesus confronted corruption.

Jesus exposed hypocrisy.

Jesus defended the oppressed.

Jesus stood for truth even when it cost Him everything.

If you want to follow Him,

you must walk the same path.

■ ACTION ALIGNS YOU WITH JESUS — AND OPENS THE DOOR FOR THE HOLY SPIRIT

When you stand for justice,

you step into the character of Jesus.

When you stand for truth,

you step into the authority of Jesus.

And when you take these steps,

the Holy Spirit steps in.

He strengthens you.

He guides you.

He reveals what you cannot see.

The Holy Spirit does not empower passive people.

He empowers those who move.

■ TO REACH THE NEXT LEVEL, YOU MUST LEAVE PASSIVE FAITH BEHIND

You cannot reach spiritual maturity

with a faith that never leaves the chair.

You cannot reach clarity

with a faith that avoids responsibility.

You cannot reach authority

with a faith that refuses to stand.

The path to Jesus is not walked with words —

it is walked with action.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this truth:

- **Belief is the seed.**
- **Action is the fruit.**
- **Justice is the proof.**
- **Truth is the foundation.**
- **Courage is the doorway.**
- **The Holy Spirit is the power.**

If justice and truth are not alive in you,

pray for them.

Ask Jesus to send the Holy Spirit

to awaken what is missing.

Stand for justice.

Stand for truth.

Stand for what is holy.

Because when you stand,

you step into alignment with Jesus.

And when you step into alignment with Jesus,

the Holy Spirit steps into you.

CHAPTER 100 — THE SHIFT OF IDENTITY: WHEN YOU FOLLOW JESUS, YOU STOP LIVING LIKE THE WORLD

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

Following Jesus is not a belief,

not a label,

not a membership,

not a tradition.

Following Jesus is a shift of identity.

It changes how you think,

how you see,

how you respond,

how you choose,

how you live.

You cannot walk with Jesus

and remain shaped by the world.

■ THE WORLD TEACHES SURVIVAL — JESUS TEACHES TRANSFORMATION

The world trains people to:

- **protect themselves**
- **chase approval**
- **follow the crowd**
- **avoid truth**
- **stay comfortable**
- **fear consequences**

But Jesus teaches:

- **courage**

- **clarity**
- **justice**
- **truth**
- **spiritual strength**
- **inner freedom**

His followers look different —

not because they try to be different,

but because truth transforms them.

■ YOU CANNOT FOLLOW JESUS WITH A WORLD-SHAPED MIND

My people, understand this:

You cannot follow Jesus

while thinking like the world.

You cannot walk in truth

while living in fear.

You cannot stand for justice

while protecting comfort.

You cannot carry the Holy Spirit

while holding onto old patterns.

Jesus said:

“You are the light of the world.”

Light does not blend in.

Light does not hide.

Light does not imitate darkness.

Light stands.

■ THE HOLY SPIRIT REBUILDS YOU FROM THE INSIDE OUT

When you choose Jesus,

the Holy Spirit begins a quiet but powerful reconstruction.

He rebuilds:

- **your values**
- **your reactions**
- **your priorities**

- **your courage**
- **your clarity**
- **your identity**

He removes what the world planted

and replaces it with what Heaven designed.

This is why people who truly follow Jesus

do not need to pretend to be holy —

holiness becomes natural.

■ YOU CANNOT WALK IN THE NEW LIFE WHILE HOLDING THE OLD ONE

My people, hear this truth:

You cannot carry:

- **old habits**
- **old fears**
- **old lies**
- **old relationships**
- **old thinking**
- **old identity**

and expect to walk in the new life Jesus offers.

The world taught you to survive.

Jesus teaches you to be reborn.

The world taught you to hide.

Jesus teaches you to stand.

The world taught you to follow the crowd.

Jesus teaches you to follow truth.

■ THE MARK OF A TRUE FOLLOWER IS NOT WORDS — IT IS CHANGE

Anyone can say:

“I believe.”

“I love Jesus.”

“I follow God.”

But the real evidence is transformation.

A true follower:

- **thinks differently**

- **chooses differently**
- **speaks differently**
- **stands differently**
- **loves differently**
- **sees differently**

Not because they force it,

but because the Holy Spirit reshapes them.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this revelation:

- **Following Jesus is a shift of identity.**
- **You cannot walk with Him and remain shaped by the world.**
- **You cannot carry truth while protecting lies.**
- **You cannot stand for justice while living in fear.**
- **You cannot receive the Holy Spirit while holding onto the old life.**

Let Jesus reshape your identity.

Let the Holy Spirit rebuild your mind.

Let truth become your foundation.

Let justice become your posture.

Let courage become your normal.

Because the followers of Jesus

are not defined by belief alone —

they are defined by who they become.

CHAPTER 101 — THE SEPARATION OF THE SPIRIT: WHEN JESUS CALLS YOU OUT OF THE WORLD'S SYSTEM

My people, listen with spiritual maturity:

There comes a moment in every true follower's journey

when Jesus begins to separate you from the world —

not physically,

but spiritually, mentally, and morally.

This separation is not punishment.

It is not isolation.

It is not rejection.

It is **protection**.

Because the world's system cannot shape you

and Jesus shape you at the same time.

■ JESUS DOES NOT ADD HIMSELF TO YOUR LIFE — HE REBUILDS YOUR LIFE

The world teaches you to "add" spirituality

like an accessory.

But Jesus does not fit into your old life.

He **replaces** it.

He replaces:

- old thinking with clarity
- old habits with discipline
- old fears with courage
- old identity with purpose
- old reactions with wisdom

This is why following Jesus feels like a shift —

because it **is** a shift.

He is not improving you.

He is **transforming** you.

■ THE WORLD WANTS YOUR AGREEMENT — JESUS WANTS YOUR ALLEGIANCE

The world does not care if you believe in Jesus

as long as you still think like them,

live like them,

fear like them,

and follow their rules.

The world wants your **agreement**.

Jesus wants your **allegiance**.

Agreement is passive.

Allegiance is commitment.

Agreement is silence.

Allegiance is action.

Agreement blends in.

Allegiance stands out.

This is why the world becomes uncomfortable

when someone truly follows Jesus.

■ THE HOLY SPIRIT SEPARATES YOU SO YOU CAN SEE CLEARLY

When the Holy Spirit begins His work,

He separates you from:

- the noise
- the confusion
- the pressure
- the expectations
- the illusions
- the world’s version of “truth”

Not to isolate you,

but to give you **vision**.

You cannot see clearly

while standing in the middle of the world’s fog.

The Holy Spirit pulls you out

so you can finally see what is real.

■ SEPARATION IS NOT LONELINESS — IT IS ELEVATION

My people, understand this:

When Jesus separates you,

you may feel alone for a moment,

but you are not abandoned.

You are being elevated.

You are being positioned.

You are being prepared.

You are being strengthened.

You are being awakened.

The world calls it “loneliness.”

Heaven calls it **alignment**.

■ YOU CANNOT CARRY THE WORLD AND CARRY THE SPIRIT

This is the core truth of this chapter:

You cannot carry:

- the world’s mindset
- the world’s fears
- the world’s values
- the world’s approval
- the world’s identity

and expect to walk in the power of the Holy Spirit.

The Spirit cannot fill

what the world still owns.

This is why Jesus said:

“You are not of the world,

even as I am not of the world.”

He was not describing a location.

He was describing a **nature**.

■ SEPARATION IS THE BEGINNING OF SPIRITUAL AUTHORITY

When you stop living like the world,

you begin to think like Jesus.

When you stop agreeing with the world,

you begin to hear the Holy Spirit.

When you stop following the world,

you begin to walk in authority.

Authority does not come from belief.

Authority comes from **identity**.

And identity comes from **separation**.

■ THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this revelation:

- Jesus separates you to protect you.
- The Holy Spirit separates you to awaken you.
- Separation is not rejection — it is preparation.
- You cannot follow Jesus while carrying the world.
- You cannot walk in clarity while living in confusion.
- You cannot walk in authority while living in compromise.

Let Jesus separate you.

Let the Holy Spirit reshape you.

Let truth define you.

Let justice guide you.

Let courage become your normal.

Because the followers of Jesus

are not shaped by the world —

they are shaped by the **Spirit**.

CHAPTER 102 — THOSE WHO CLAIM TO BE MISSIONARIES: THE TRUE, THE FALSE, AND THE SELF-APPOINTED

My people, listen with spiritual discernment:

Not everyone who claims to be sent by God is truly sent.

Not everyone who carries a Bible carries truth.

Not everyone who speaks in the name of Jesus carries His Spirit.

Jesus warned us long before religion created titles, platforms, and positions:

“Many will come in My name… and deceive many.”

This chapter reveals the difference between:

- **those who are sent by God**
- **those who are sent by themselves**
- **and those who are sent by darkness but pretend to be light**

1. A MISSIONARY IS NOT SOMEONE WHO TRAVELS — IT IS SOMEONE WHO IS SENT

The word “missionary” means sent.

But Jesus made something clear:

Only God can send.

Humans can only appoint.

A true missionary is not defined by:

- **distance traveled**
- **money raised**
- **photos posted**
- **titles given**
- **organizations joined**

A true missionary is defined by assignment.

Jesus said:

“As the Father sent Me, I send you.”

Meaning:

- **the sending comes from Heaven**
- **the authority comes from Heaven**
- **the assignment comes from Heaven**

If Heaven did not send them,

they are not missionaries —

they are travelers wearing a religious costume.

2. THE SELF-APPOINTED MISSIONARY

Some people wake up one day and decide:

- **“I’m going to preach.”**
- **“I’m going to start a ministry.”**
- **“I’m going to be a missionary.”**

But Jesus never called them.

The Holy Spirit never assigned them.

Heaven never sent them.

These individuals:

- **speak without authority**
- **act without alignment**
- **move without covering**
- **teach without revelation**

They are not evil —

they are misguided.

They confuse desire with calling.

Jesus said:

“Without Me, you can do nothing.”

A self-appointed missionary produces noise,

not fruit.

3. THE FALSE MISSIONARY — THE ONE SENT BY DARKNESS

Jesus warned about these directly:

“Beware of false prophets who come to you in sheep’s clothing

but inwardly are ravenous wolves.”

These individuals:

- **use the name of Jesus**
- **use the language of faith**
- **use the appearance of holiness**
- **use the emotions of the vulnerable**

...but their spirit is not aligned with God.

They are:

- **manipulators**
- **deceivers**
- **spiritual merchants**
- **performers**
- **predators in disguise**

They do not serve God.

They serve themselves.

And some serve darkness.

Jesus said:

“You will know them by their fruits.”

Not their words.

Not their titles.

Not their miracles.

Not their followers.

Their fruit exposes them.

4. THE TRUE MISSIONARY — THE ONE SENT BY GOD

A true missionary does not announce themselves.

They do not promote themselves.

They do not chase attention.

A true missionary carries:

- **humility**
- **purity**
- **obedience**
- **compassion**
- **spiritual authority**
- **alignment with Jesus**
- **the presence of the Holy Spirit**

A true missionary is recognized by:

- **their character**

- **their integrity**
- **their sacrifice**
- **their consistency**
- **their love**
- **their truth**
- **their fruit**

Jesus said:

“The harvest is plentiful, but the workers are few.”

Few — not because God doesn’t call,

but because few respond with purity.

5. THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN BEING “ACTIVE” AND BEING “SENT”

Many people are active.

Few are sent.

Activity is human.

Assignment is divine.

A person can:

- **preach**
- **travel**
- **evangelize**
- **teach**
- **organize**
- **build congregations**
- **raise money**

…and still not be sent by God.

Being sent means:

- **Heaven initiated it**
- **the Holy Spirit empowers it**
- **Jesus authorizes it**
- **the fruit confirms it**

A true missionary does not move for God —

they move from God.

6. JESUS EXPOSED THE ONES WHO CLAIM TO REPRESENT HIM

Jesus said something terrifying:

“Many will say to Me on that day,

‘Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in Your name?’

And I will tell them plainly,

‘I never knew you.’”

These were not atheists.

These were not unbelievers.

These were religious workers

who claimed to represent Him.

Jesus rejected them because:

- **they used His name but not His Spirit**
- **they used His words but not His heart**
- **they used His authority but not His alignment**

They were active —

but not sent.

7. THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this revelation:

- **Not everyone who claims to be a missionary is sent by God.**
- **Some are self-appointed.**
- **Some are deceived.**
- **Some are false.**
- **Some are predators.**
- **Some are truly chosen.**
- **Jesus warned us about all three.**
- **The fruit reveals the truth.**
- **The Spirit confirms the assignment.**
- **Heaven sends — not humans.**

Walk in discernment.

Walk in clarity.

Walk in truth.

Walk in the Spirit.

Because in this generation,

many will claim to be missionaries —

but only a few are truly sent.

CHAPTER 103 — THE MISSIONARIES WE OVERLOOK: WHEN EARTHLY DUTY REPLACES HEAVENLY ASSIGNMENT

My people, listen with clarity:

Not every missionary looks like a preacher.

Not every missionary stands behind a pulpit.

Not every missionary travels across oceans.

Some stand in uniforms.

Some carry radios.

Some run toward danger while others run away.

I am speaking about first responders — not as the world sees them,

but as Heaven *could* have used them.

Because if they walked in truth…

If they stood for justice…

If they followed Jesus with integrity…

they would be the missionaries of our generation.

But most are not.

1. THE MISSION FIELD HIDDEN IN PLAIN SIGHT

A missionary is someone sent into brokenness.

A first responder is someone sent into crisis.

A missionary enters spiritual danger.

A first responder enters physical danger.

A missionary protects the vulnerable.

A first responder shields the endangered.

The alignment is undeniable.

The opportunity is enormous.

The impact could be eternal.

But potential is not calling,

and calling is not obedience.

2. WHY FIRST RESPONDERS COULD HAVE BEEN MISSIONARIES

If a first responder carried the Spirit of Jesus, they would embody:

- **courage rooted in truth**
- **justice without favoritism**
- **compassion without corruption**
- **integrity without compromise**
- **authority without abuse**

They would be:

- **lights in chaos**
- **anchors in crisis**
- **voices of righteousness**
- **defenders of the innocent**
- **servants of truth**

This is what a missionary looks like —

not someone who travels far,

but someone who stands firm.

3. THE PAINFUL REALITY: EARTHLY REWARD HAS REPLACED HEAVENLY PURPOSE

Here is the truth many refuse to acknowledge:

Most first responders today are not standing for truth or justice.

They are simply doing a job for an earthly reward.

Not all — but many.

Some wear the uniform but not the character.

Some carry authority but not righteousness.

Some enforce rules but ignore truth.

Some protect systems but not people.

A badge does not make someone sent.

A salary does not make someone chosen.

A title does not make someone aligned with Heaven.

They are active —

but not assigned.

They are present —

but not sent.

4. WHAT A TRUE FIRST-RESPONDER MISSIONARY WOULD LOOK LIKE

A true missionary in uniform would:

- **defend the innocent even when pressured not to**
- **refuse corruption even when others normalize it**
- **stand for justice even when it costs them**
- **treat every life as sacred**
- **operate with integrity when no one is watching**
- **carry compassion into every crisis**

This is the fruit of someone sent by God.

Not noise.

Not performance.

Not authority without accountability.

Fruit.

5. WHY SO FEW STEP INTO THIS CALLING

Because spiritual courage is rare.

Because truth is costly.

Because justice demands sacrifice.

Because obedience to Jesus requires more than a job description.

Many choose the uniform.

Few choose the mission.

Many choose the paycheck.

Few choose the sacrifice.

Many choose the authority.

Few choose the accountability.

This is why Jesus said the workers are few —

not because the opportunities are small,

but because the hearts willing to carry truth are rare.

6. THE INVITATION THEY IGNORE

This chapter is not written to condemn first responders.

It is written to reveal what they *could* be.

If they walked in truth…

If they stood for justice…

If they followed Jesus with integrity…

they would be missionaries in the purest sense —

sent into danger, carrying light into darkness.

CHAPTER 104 — WHEN LIGHT REVEALS THE ARCHITECTURE OF DARKNESS

My people, listen with awakened understanding:

There comes a moment in your spiritual growth

when light does more than expose deception —

it exposes **the architecture behind deception**.

Not just the lies.

Not just the rituals.

Not just the traditions.

But the **structure** that holds darkness together.

Because darkness is not random.

It is engineered.

It is layered.

It is intentional.

And when Jesus opens your eyes,

you begin to see the blueprint.

1. DARKNESS IS NOT JUST A SYSTEM — IT IS AN ARCHITECTURE

People think deception is emotional.

People think deception is cultural.

People think deception is accidental.

But darkness builds **architecture**:

- foundations of fear
- pillars of tradition
- walls of imitation

- ceilings of limitation
- corridors of confusion
- doors of spiritual bondage

This architecture is designed to:

- shape identity
- control behavior
- influence decisions
- distort truth
- blind generations

This is why Jesus said:

“If the Son sets you free, you are free indeed.”

Because freedom is not escaping a lie —

freedom is escaping the **structure** that produced the lie.

2. WHEN LIGHT ENTERS, THE ARCHITECTURE BEGINS TO CRACK

When spiritual awakening begins,

you don’t just see deception —

you see **the design behind it**.

Suddenly:

- the patterns become visible
- the cycles become obvious
- the motives become clear
- the spiritual roots become undeniable

This is not paranoia.

This is **discernment maturing**.

Light reveals the **framework** darkness used to stay hidden.

3. THE FIRST SIGN OF MATURITY: YOU RECOGNIZE PATTERNS

Awakening begins with discomfort.

But maturity begins with recognition.

You begin to see:

- why certain families repeat the same spiritual battles
- why certain communities stay in the same cycles
- why certain cultures normalize spiritual danger
- why certain traditions produce fear instead of freedom
- why certain environments resist truth

You realize:

Darkness is not cultural —

it is **architectural**.

And architectural problems cannot be solved with emotional solutions.

4. THE SECOND SIGN OF MATURITY: YOU STOP FIGHTING PEOPLE

My people, hear this clearly:

You are not fighting individuals.

You are confronting **structures**.

Structures built on:

- imitation
- fear
- ancestor worship
- forbidden communication
- spiritual confusion
- misplaced value

This is why Jesus said:

“Forgive them, for they know not what they do.”

People are often victims of the architecture they live in.

5. THE THIRD SIGN OF MATURITY: YOU STAND WITH AUTHORITY, NOT ANGER

When you understand the architecture of darkness,

you stop reacting emotionally.

You stop arguing.

You stop debating.

You stop fighting people.

You begin to **stand**.

Because authority is not noise.

Authority is posture.

And posture breaks structures.

6. THE RESPONSIBILITY OF THOSE WHO SEE

When God reveals the architecture of darkness,

He also reveals your responsibility.

Not to judge.

Not to condemn.

Not to shame.

Not to attack cultures.

But to **stand in truth**.

To stand for:

- clarity
- justice
- holiness
- spiritual integrity
- the voice of Jesus

Because once you see the structure,

you cannot pretend it is not there.

7. THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this revelation:

When light enters your life,

you are no longer confronting lies —

you are confronting **the architecture behind the lies**.

But do not fear.

Because the same Jesus who exposes the architecture

is the Jesus who dismantles it.

The same Jesus who reveals the blueprint

is the Jesus who breaks the foundation.

And the same Jesus who wakes you up

is the Jesus who leads you out.

This is the beginning of **structural freedom** —

not just for you,

but for everyone connected to you.

CHAPTER 105 — THE MEEK: THE STRENGTH THE WORLD CANNOT RECOGNIZE

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

The world has misunderstood one of the most powerful qualities in the Kingdom of God —

meekness.

People think meek means weak.

People think meek means silent.

People think meek means passive.

People think meek means fragile.

But in Scripture, meekness is not weakness.

Meekness is **controlled strength**.

Meekness is **disciplined power**.

Meekness is **authority under obedience**.

Meekness is a heart that refuses to fight battles God never assigned.

Jesus said:

“Blessed are the meek, for they shall inherit the earth.”

Not the loud.

Not the violent.

Not the proud.

Not the aggressive.

Not the ones who force their way.

The meek.

Because meekness is a spiritual posture the world cannot imitate.

1. THE MEEK ARE NOT POWERLESS — THEY ARE TRUSTED WITH POWER

The meek are not weak people.

They are people God can trust with strength.

The meek can fight — but choose peace.

The meek can speak — but choose wisdom.

The meek can retaliate — but choose restraint.

The meek can destroy — but choose mercy.

Meekness is not the absence of power.

It is the refusal to misuse it.

This is why God gives the earth to the meek —

because they will not destroy what He gives them.

2. THE MEEK ARE MISUNDERSTOOD BY THE WORLD

The world celebrates:

- loudness
- dominance
- aggression
- control
- intimidation
- self-promotion

So when the world sees someone meek, it assumes:

“They’re scared.”

“They’re soft.”

“They’re weak.”

“They’re quiet because they have nothing to say.”

But the meek are quiet because they **see more**.

They are calm because they **trust God more**.

They are patient because they **understand timing**.

They are gentle because they **know their strength**.

The world misunderstands the meek

because the world does not understand **spiritual authority**.

3. THE MEEK CARRY A STRENGTH THAT DOES NOT NEED TO PROVE ITSELF

The loudest person in the room is not the strongest.

The most aggressive person is not the most powerful.

The most dominant person is not the most secure.

True strength is silent.

True strength is steady.

True strength is rooted.

True strength is anchored in God.

The meek do not need to prove anything

because their confidence comes from Heaven, not humans.

4. THE MEEK ARE PROTECTED BY GOD HIMSELF

The meek do not fight every battle

because God fights for them.

The meek do not defend themselves

because God becomes their defender.

The meek do not chase revenge

because God becomes their justice.

The meek do not force doors open

because God opens the right ones at the right time.

This is why the meek inherit the earth —

because God Himself hands it to them.

5. THE MEEK ARE DANGEROUS TO DARKNESS

Darkness fears the meek.

Not because they shout.

Not because they threaten.

Not because they intimidate.

But because they **obey**.

Obedience is more powerful than aggression.

Submission to God is more powerful than rebellion.

Self-control is more powerful than violence.

The meek walk in a level of spiritual authority

that darkness cannot imitate.

6. THE MEEK ARE THE ONES GOD ELEVATES

In Scripture, God never elevates the arrogant.

He never promotes the proud.

He never honors the violent.

But He lifts the meek.

Moses was meek — and God trusted him with a nation.

Jesus was meek — and God gave Him all authority.

The apostles were meek — and God used them to change the world.

Meekness is Heaven’s qualification for leadership.

7. THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this revelation:

- Meekness is not silence — it is wisdom.
- Meekness is not fear — it is discipline.
- Meekness is not weakness — it is spiritual strength under God’s control.

The world may overlook the meek,

but Heaven recognizes them.

The world may underestimate the meek,

but God empowers them.

The world may ignore the meek,

but God gives them the earth.

In this generation,

God is raising up the meek —

not the loud,

not the proud,

not the violent —

but those who carry strength with humility

and authority with obedience.

These are the ones who will inherit

what others tried to take by force.

CHAPTER 106 — THE POOR IN SPIRIT: THE ONES WHO KNOW THEY NEED GOD

My people, listen with spiritual humility:

Jesus began His greatest sermon with a truth the world still does not understand:

“Blessed are the poor in spirit,

for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.”

He did not say the rich in spirit.

He did not say the proud in spirit.

He did not say the self-sufficient.

He did not say the spiritually confident.

He said **the poor in spirit**.

Because the Kingdom of God does not belong to those who think they have everything —

it belongs to those who know they need Him.

1. BEING POOR IN SPIRIT IS NOT WEAKNESS — IT IS AWARENESS

The poor in spirit are not spiritually empty.

They are spiritually **aware**.

They recognize:

- “I cannot save myself.”
- “I cannot guide myself.”
- “I cannot heal myself.”
- “I cannot transform myself.”
- “I cannot walk without God.”

This awareness is not defeat —

it is the beginning of spiritual power.

Because God fills only what is empty.

He strengthens only what is surrendered.

He lifts only what bows before Him.

The poor in spirit are blessed

because they **make room for God**.

2. THE POOR IN SPIRIT ARE THE OPPOSITE OF THE PROUD IN SPIRIT

The proud in spirit say:

- “I know enough.”
- “I’m good enough.”
- “I don’t need correction.”
- “I don’t need guidance.”
- “I don’t need God to tell me what to do.”

This is the spirit that blinds nations,

destroys families,

corrupts traditions,

and opens forbidden doors.

Pride is the root of deception.

Pride is the root of rebellion.

Pride is the root of spiritual blindness.

But the poor in spirit walk in the opposite posture:

- “Lord, teach me.”
- “Lord, guide me.”
- “Lord, correct me.”
- “Lord, lead me.”
- “Lord, I depend on You.”

This is why the Kingdom belongs to them —

because they are the ones who let God rule.

3. THE POOR IN SPIRIT ARE THE MOST TEACHABLE PEOPLE ON EARTH

You cannot teach the proud.

You cannot correct the arrogant.

You cannot guide the self-righteous.

But the poor in spirit are open.

They listen.

They learn.

They grow.

They change.

They surrender.

They do not resist truth —

they welcome it.

They do not fight conviction —

they embrace it.

They do not defend their ego —

they defend their soul.

This is why God reveals mysteries to them

that others never see.

4. THE POOR IN SPIRIT CARRY A HUNGER HEAVEN RESPONDS TO

The poor in spirit are hungry for God.

Not hungry for religion.

Not hungry for tradition.

Not hungry for titles.

Not hungry for spiritual status.

They hunger for:

- truth
- wisdom
- righteousness
- discernment
- relationship
- transformation

And Heaven responds to hunger.

Jesus said:

“Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness,

for they shall be filled.”

The poor in spirit are not spiritually empty —

they are spiritually **hungry**.

And hunger attracts Heaven.

5. THE POOR IN SPIRIT ARE PROTECTED FROM DECEPTION

Why?

Because deception feeds pride.

But humility starves it.

The poor in spirit do not chase:

- voices of the dead
- forbidden gates
- rituals
- traditions
- systems
- false light

They chase God.

They do not trust their own understanding —

they trust His.

They do not follow culture —

they follow Scripture.

They do not cling to tradition —

they cling to truth.

This is why they cannot be easily deceived —

their dependence on God keeps them grounded.

6. THE POOR IN SPIRIT ARE THE FOUNDATION OF THE KINGDOM

Jesus did not build His Kingdom on the proud.

He built it on the humble.

The disciples were not chosen because they were strong —

but because they were willing.

Moses was not chosen because he was confident —

but because he was surrendered.

David was not chosen because he was perfect —

but because he was dependent.

God does not need your strength —

He needs your surrender.

The Kingdom belongs to those who know

they cannot enter it without Him.

7. THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this revelation:

- To be poor in spirit is not to lack value — it is to recognize God as your source.
- To be poor in spirit is not to be spiritually weak — it is to be spiritually honest.
- To be poor in spirit is not to be empty — it is to be open.

The proud build their own kingdoms.

The poor in spirit inherit God’s.

The proud trust themselves.

The poor in spirit trust the Lord.

The proud seek recognition.

The poor in spirit seek righteousness.

And Jesus said:

“Theirs is the kingdom of heaven.”

Not someday.

Not later.

Not after death.

Now.

Because the Kingdom begins

where pride ends

and surrender begins.

CHAPTER 107 — WHAT JESUS REALLY MEANT ABOUT THE RICH AND THE POOR

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

This message is not born from human wisdom.

The Holy Spirit opened my understanding,

and I am only the vessel He chose to speak through.

For generations, people have misunderstood Jesus' words:

"It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle

than for a rich man to enter the Kingdom of Heaven."

(Matthew 19:24)

Some tremble, thinking wealth blocks Heaven.

Others relax, believing poverty guarantees salvation.

Both are lies —

and the enemy uses those lies to blind the world.

Jesus was not talking about money.

He was talking about **attachment**.

He was exposing the danger of a heart that clings to anything

more tightly than it clings to God.

Some rich cling to wealth.

Some poor cling to pain.

Some cling to success.

Some cling to suffering.

Some cling to pride.

Some cling to fear.

Different attachments —

same blindness.

Jesus was teaching Peter a truth that confronts us today:

Heaven is not for the rich or the poor.

Heaven is for the surrendered.

1. JESUS WAS CONFRONTING THE HEART, NOT THE WALLET

When the disciples heard His words, they panicked:

“Who then can be saved?”

(Matthew 19:25)

Jesus answered:

“With God all things are possible.”

(Matthew 19:26)

Meaning:

No one enters the Kingdom by strength, status, or struggle.

The door opens only when the heart bows.

The danger is not wealth.

The danger is **self-reliance**.

2. THE EYE OF THE NEEDLE IS THE GATE OF SURRENDER

The “eye of the needle” was a narrow passage —

a place where the camel had to kneel

and be stripped of everything it carried

before it could pass through.

Jesus was revealing a spiritual truth:

You cannot enter the Kingdom

carrying what God told you to lay down.

The proud cannot pass.

The self-sufficient cannot pass.

The stubborn cannot pass.

The attached cannot pass.

Only the surrendered kneel low enough

to enter the narrow way.

3. POVERTY DOES NOT SAVE — PRIDE DESTROYS

Some poor are full of pride.

Some rich are full of humility.

Some poor refuse correction.

Some rich bow before God.

Some poor cling to bitterness.

Some rich cling to Jesus.

The issue is never the bank account.

The issue is always the **heart**.

Jesus said:

“Blessed are the poor in spirit.”

(Matthew 5:3)

Not poor in money —

poor in spirit.

Meaning:

Those who know they need God.

4. THE ENEMY ATTACKS TRUST, NOT INCOME

The devil does not care if you are rich or poor.

He cares what you **trust**.

He whispers to the wealthy:

“You don’t need God — you have everything.”

He whispers to the poor:

“You don’t need God — you have nothing to lose.”

Different lies.

Same outcome:

Independence from God.

And independence from God

is the true danger.

5. THE HEART GOD ACCEPTS IS THE HEART THAT LETS GO

Jesus said:

“If anyone would come after Me, let him deny himself.”

(Matthew 16:24)

Denying yourself is not poverty —

it is surrender.

Let go of pride.

Let go of fear.

Let go of control.

Let go of the belief that you can guide your own soul.

The surrendered heart says:

“Lord, lead me.”

“Lord, correct me.”

“Lord, strengthen me.”

“Lord, I need You.”

This is the heart Heaven recognizes.

6. THE SURRENDERED HEART IS THE HEART GOD USES

Jesus chose fishermen, not scholars.

He chose the meek, not the mighty.

He chose the poor in spirit, not the proud in spirit.

Why?

Because surrender is the doorway to purpose.

God does not use the strongest —

He uses the surrendered.

God does not use the loudest —

He uses the obedient.

God does not use the perfect —

He uses the willing.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this revelation:

- Jesus was not condemning wealth.
- He was confronting pride.
- He was not lifting up poverty.
- He was lifting up humility.
- He was not dividing the rich from the poor.
- He was dividing the surrendered from the self-reliant.

Heaven is not about what you have —

it is about **who you trust**.

The surrendered heart is the heart God accepts.

The surrendered heart is the heart God fills.

The surrendered heart is the heart God saves.

And in this generation,

the Holy Spirit is calling His people

back to **surrender**.

CHAPTER 108 — THOSE WHO MOURN: THE CRY THAT HEAVEN ANSWERS

My people, listen with spiritual depth:

When Jesus said,

“Blessed are those who mourn,

for they shall be comforted,”

He was not speaking about emotional grief.

He was speaking about **spiritual awakening**.

He was speaking about a heart that sees the world as God sees it.

A heart that refuses to agree with corruption.

A heart that recognizes the distance between Heaven’s order

and the world’s condition.

This mourning is not weakness.

It is **spiritual sight**.

1. MOURNING BEGINS WHEN YOU SEE WHAT GOD SEES

You mourn when your spirit wakes up.

You mourn when you finally see:

- injustice that people ignore
- deception that people accept
- corruption that people defend
- lies that destroy families
- confusion that blinds generations
- suffering caused by sin and rebellion

This is not emotional sadness.

This is **alignment with God’s heart**.

You mourn because you see truth.

You mourn because you see clearly.

You mourn because you refuse to pretend darkness is light.

This is the mourning Jesus blesses.

2. MOURNING IS THE EVIDENCE THAT YOUR HEART IS ALIVE

The world teaches people to numb themselves.

To distract themselves.

To normalize corruption.

To accept confusion as “normal life.”

But the sheep of Jesus cannot do this.

When the Holy Spirit awakens you,

you begin to feel what Heaven feels.

You mourn because:

- truth matters
- justice matters
- holiness matters
- righteousness matters
- people matter
- the Kingdom matters

This mourning is not depression.

It is **discernment**.

It is the sign that your spirit is alive.

3. MOURNING IS THE BEGINNING OF TRANSFORMATION

Those who mourn are not stuck —

they are awakening.

Mourning becomes the doorway to:

- clarity
- repentance
- justice
- courage
- spiritual strength
- alignment with Jesus

You mourn because you recognize what is broken.

And once you recognize what is broken,

you can finally walk toward what is holy.

Mourning is not the end.

It is the **beginning**.

4. HEAVEN RESPONDS TO THE CRY OF THE AWAKENED

Jesus said:

“They shall be comforted.”

This comfort is not emotional relief.

It is **divine restoration**.

Heaven comforts you by giving:

- clarity where there was confusion
- truth where there were lies
- justice where there was corruption
- strength where there was weakness
- direction where there was chaos
- the Holy Spirit where there was emptiness

The comfort Jesus gives

is the comfort of **transformation**.

He does not soothe you —

He strengthens you.

He does not calm you —

He awakens you.

He does not pat you on the back —

He lifts you into a new life.

5. MOURNING IS NOT ABOUT LOSS — IT IS ABOUT ALIGNMENT

The world mourns because it loses something.

The followers of Jesus mourn because they **see something**.

They see:

- the world’s deception
- the world’s blindness
- the world’s injustice
- the world’s rebellion
- the world’s confusion

And their spirit refuses to agree with it.

This is why Jesus blesses those who mourn —

because their mourning is **allegiance to Heaven**.

6. THE HOLY SPIRIT TURNS MOURNING INTO AUTHORITY

When you mourn with the heart of Jesus,

the Holy Spirit begins to strengthen you.

He turns:

- grief into clarity
- clarity into courage
- courage into justice
- justice into authority

This is why those who mourn become powerful.

They see what others ignore.

They feel what others numb.

They stand where others fall.

Their mourning becomes their calling.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this with spiritual maturity:

- Blessed are those who mourn — not because they are sad, but because they are awake.
- Blessed are those who mourn — because they refuse to agree with corruption.
- Blessed are those who mourn — because they see truth clearly.
- Blessed are those who mourn — because their spirit is aligned with Heaven.
- Blessed are those who mourn — because the Holy Spirit will comfort them with clarity, justice, strength, and transformation.

This is the mourning Jesus blesses.

This is the mourning that proves your heart belongs to Him.

This is the mourning that separates the sheep from the world.

CHAPTER 109 — THOSE WHO HUNGER FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS: THE APPETITE OF THE AWAKENED

My people, listen with awakened understanding:

There is a hunger rising in the children of Jesus —

a hunger the world cannot imitate

and religion cannot manufacture.

It is the hunger for **righteousness**.

Not the righteousness of human behavior,

not the righteousness of religious performance,

but the righteousness that comes from a heart aligned with God.

This hunger is not emotional.

It is not intellectual.

It is not cultural.

It is **spiritual** —

the sign that your identity is shifting

from the world

to the Kingdom.

The world feeds on comfort.

The world feeds on distraction.

The world feeds on pleasure.

But the sheep of Jesus feed on righteousness —

on clarity, on justice, on holiness, on truth.

This hunger is the separation.

1. HUNGER REVEALS YOUR ALLEGIANCE

My people, understand this:

Your appetite exposes who you belong to.

Those who belong to the world

hunger for the world.

Those who belong to Jesus

hunger for righteousness.

You know the Holy Spirit is awakening you

when the things that once satisfied you

now feel empty.

You know you are changing

when your spirit begins to crave

what the world cannot give.

This hunger is not learned —

it is awakened.

2. HUNGER IS THE SIGN OF A LIVING SPIRIT

A numb spirit desires nothing.

A confused spirit chases everything.

A dead spirit feels nothing.

But a living spirit —

a spirit touched by Jesus —

hungers for righteousness.

You feel it rising in you when:

- lies disturb your peace
- injustice becomes unbearable
- corruption grieves your heart
- compromise feels poisonous

This hunger is the proof

that your spirit is alive.

3. HUNGER PULLS YOU TOWARD ALIGNMENT

Hunger moves you.

Hunger shapes you.

Hunger directs you.

Those who hunger for righteousness:

- cannot sit in silence
- cannot agree with darkness
- cannot pretend confusion is truth
- cannot blend in with the world

Hunger pulls you toward clarity.

Hunger pulls you toward justice.

Hunger pulls you toward holiness.

Hunger pulls you toward the identity

Jesus placed inside you.

This hunger is your calling.

4. THE WORLD CANNOT UNDERSTAND THIS APPETITE

My people, hear this truth:

The world thinks righteousness is extreme

because the world is spiritually starving.

They mock what they cannot feel.

They reject what they cannot understand.

They fear what they cannot control.

But you —

you hunger for righteousness

because Heaven has touched your spirit.

Your appetite is the evidence

that you no longer belong to the world.

5. JESUS FILLS THOSE WHO REFUSE TO SETTLE

There is a promise for those who hunger:

They will be filled.

Filled with clarity

in a world of confusion.

Filled with strength

in a world of weakness.

Filled with justice

in a world of corruption.

Filled with truth

in a world of lies.

Filled with the Holy Spirit

in a world that worships itself.

Heaven responds to hunger.

Heaven rewards hunger.

Heaven fills those

who refuse to settle for the world’s version of life.

Your hunger is not emptiness —

it is preparation.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this with awakened hearts:

Blessed are those who hunger for righteousness

- **because their appetite reveals their identity.**

Blessed are those who hunger for righteousness

- **because they refuse to be shaped by the world.**

Blessed are those who hunger for righteousness

- **because the Holy Spirit is awakening them.**

Blessed are those who hunger for righteousness

- **because Jesus Himself will fill them with truth, justice, clarity, and spiritual strength.**

Your hunger is not a burden.

Your hunger is not confusion.

Your hunger is not frustration.

Your hunger is the sign

that you belong to the Kingdom.

CHAPTER 110 — THE MERCIFUL: THE ONES WHO REFUSE TO BECOME LIKE THE WORLD

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

There is a kind of strength the world cannot understand

and religion cannot imitate.

It is the strength of the **merciful** —

those who refuse to let the world harden their hearts,

those who refuse to return evil for evil,

those who refuse to become what wounded them.

Mercy is not softness.

Mercy is not weakness.

Mercy is not passivity.

Mercy is **the courage to stay aligned with Jesus**

in a world that celebrates revenge.

The merciful are not shaped by the world’s behavior.

They are shaped by the heart of the Shepherd.

This is why Heaven honors them.

1. MERCY IS THE STRENGTH TO STAY PURE IN A CORRUPTED WORLD

Anyone can react.

Anyone can retaliate.

Anyone can mirror the darkness around them.

But the merciful rise above it.

They refuse to let bitterness take root.

They refuse to let pain rewrite their identity.

They refuse to let injustice turn them into the very thing they despise.

Mercy is not the absence of justice —

it is the refusal to let hatred guide your decisions.

Mercy is clarity.

Mercy is strength.

Mercy is spiritual maturity.

2. MERCY IS THE EVIDENCE THAT YOU BELONG TO JESUS

The world protects itself with walls.

The world responds with anger.

The world survives through hardness.

But the sheep of Jesus carry a different spirit.

They carry mercy because they carry His nature.

They carry mercy because they carry His clarity.

They carry mercy because they carry His heart.

Mercy is not something you force.

It is something that grows

when the Holy Spirit reshapes your identity.

Mercy is the proof

that you are no longer shaped by the world.

3. MERCY DOES NOT IGNORE WRONG — IT REFUSES TO BECOME WRONG

Mercy is not pretending injustice is acceptable.

Mercy is not staying silent when truth is needed.

Mercy is not allowing corruption to continue.

Mercy is choosing justice without hatred.

Mercy is choosing truth without cruelty.

Mercy is choosing strength without revenge.

Mercy is the ability to confront darkness

without letting darkness enter you.

This is the posture of those who walk with Jesus.

4. MERCY PROTECTS YOUR SPIRIT FROM CONTAMINATION

The world wants to provoke you.

The world wants to harden you.

The world wants to pull you into its cycle of anger,

its cycle of retaliation,

its cycle of emotional chaos.

But mercy breaks the cycle.

Mercy keeps your spirit clean.

Mercy keeps your heart clear.

Mercy keeps your identity intact.

Mercy keeps you aligned with Heaven

even when the world tries to drag you into its storms.

Mercy is protection.

5. THE MERCIFUL CARRY A STRENGTH THE WORLD CANNOT BREAK

The merciful are not fragile —

they are unshakeable.

The world cannot manipulate them.

The enemy cannot provoke them.

Darkness cannot pull them into reaction.

Pain cannot rewrite their character.

Mercy is the strength

to remain who God made you to be

even when everything around you tries to change you.

This is why the merciful walk in authority.

6. HEAVEN HONORS THOSE WHO CARRY MERCY

There is a promise for the merciful:

They will receive mercy.

Not from the world —

but from Heaven.

Mercy opens doors.

Mercy brings clarity.

Mercy brings protection.

Mercy brings favor.

Mercy brings spiritual covering.

Mercy brings the presence of the Holy Spirit

into places where anger once lived.

Mercy is not loss.

Mercy is reward.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this with awakened hearts:

- Blessed are the merciful because they refuse to become like the world.
- Blessed are the merciful because they protect their spirit from corruption.
- Blessed are the merciful because they walk in the strength of Jesus.
- Blessed are the merciful because they break the cycle of darkness.
- Blessed are the merciful because Heaven covers them with the same mercy they give.

Mercy is not weakness.

Mercy is not surrender.

Mercy is not compromise.

Mercy is the mark

of those who truly belong to the Kingdom.

CHAPTER 111 — PERSECUTED FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS: THE COST OF WALKING WITH JESUS

My people, listen with spiritual strength:

There is a blessing many avoid,

a blessing the world fears,

a blessing religion refuses to preach —

yet Jesus declared it with absolute clarity:

“Blessed are those who are persecuted for righteousness’ sake.”

(Matthew 5:10)

He did not bless the popular.

He did not bless the accepted.

He did not bless the comfortable.

He blessed the persecuted —

those who stand for righteousness

in a world that hates righteousness.

Persecution is not a curse.

Persecution is not punishment.

Persecution is the **signature of Heaven**

on a life aligned with Jesus.

1. RIGHTEOUSNESS CREATES ENEMIES WITHOUT YOU TRYING

My people, understand this:

You do not need to attack anyone to be persecuted.

You do not need to provoke anyone.

You do not need to fight anyone.

All you have to do is **stand**.

Because righteousness exposes:

- lies
- corruption
- hypocrisy
- confusion

Light does not need to speak to offend darkness —

it only needs to shine.

Jesus said:

“If the world hates you, remember it hated Me first.”

(John 15:18)

Persecution is not a sign you are wrong —

it is a sign you are **aligned**.

2. THE WORLD DOES NOT PERSECUTE THE SILENT — ONLY THE RIGHTEOUS

The world does not attack those who blend in.

The world does not attack those who stay quiet.

The world does not attack those who compromise.

The world attacks those who:

- refuse to bow
- refuse to lie
- refuse to follow the crowd
- refuse to betray their conscience
- refuse to abandon Jesus for acceptance

Persecution is the world’s reaction

to a life that refuses to agree with darkness.

3. RIGHTEOUSNESS IS NOT AN OPINION — IT IS A THREAT TO CORRUPTION

My people, hear this truth:

Righteousness is not gentle.

Righteousness is not passive.

Righteousness is not neutral.

Righteousness **confronts**.

Righteousness **exposes**.

Righteousness **disrupts**.

Righteousness **reveals**.

This is why the righteous are persecuted —

not because they are wrong,

but because they are dangerous

to every system built on deception.

4. PERSECUTION IS PROOF THAT YOU HAVE CHOSEN THE NARROW PATH

Jesus said:

“Enter through the narrow gate.”

(Matthew 7:13)

The narrow gate is not crowded.

The narrow gate is not applauded.

The narrow gate is not comfortable.

The narrow gate is walked by those who choose:

- righteousness over comfort
- truth over approval
- justice over silence
- Jesus over the world

Persecution is the evidence

that you are walking the path few choose.

5. THE HOLY SPIRIT STRENGTHENS THOSE WHO STAND

Persecution does not weaken the righteous —

it awakens them.

The Holy Spirit gives:

- courage when fear rises
- clarity when confusion attacks
- peace when pressure increases
- strength when opposition grows
- boldness when the world pushes back

Jesus said:

“My grace is sufficient for you.”

(2 Corinthians 12:9)

The persecuted do not stand alone.

Heaven stands with them.

6. THE REWARD OF THE PERSECUTED IS NOT ON EARTH — IT IS IN HEAVEN

Jesus said:

“Great is your reward in Heaven.”

(Matthew 5:12)

Not small.

Not symbolic.

Great.

The world may reject you —

but Heaven receives you.

The world may silence you —

but Heaven honors you.

The world may attack you —

but Heaven crowns you.

Persecution is not loss —

it is **investment**.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this with spiritual maturity:

- Blessed are those who are persecuted because they refuse to betray righteousness.
- Blessed are those who are persecuted because they stand for truth in a world of lies.
- Blessed are those who are persecuted because they choose justice over comfort.
- Blessed are those who are persecuted because they walk the narrow path.
- Blessed are those who are persecuted because they belong to Jesus.

Persecution is not a sign of failure.

Persecution is the **mark of the Kingdom**

on a life that refuses to bow to darkness.

This is the cost of righteousness.

This is the signature of Heaven.

This is the path of those who truly follow Him.

CHAPTER 112 — WHY JESUS DID NOT REVEAL THE DAY OF HIS RETURN

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

This generation asks the same question the disciples asked long ago:

“Why didn’t Jesus tell us the exact day He is coming back?”

When the disciples asked Him directly, Jesus answered:

“But of that day and hour no one knows,

not even the angels of Heaven,

nor the Son,

but only the Father.”

(Matthew 24:36)

For some, these words create confusion.

For others, suspicion.

But the Holy Spirit reveals the truth behind this mystery.

Jesus was not hiding information.

He was revealing **divine order, authority, and assignment**.

Between the Father and the Son there is:

- unity
- love
- purpose
- alignment

Some things belong to the Father’s authority.

Some things belong to the Son’s mission.

Some things belong to the Spirit’s revelation.

This is not limitation.

This is **divine structure**.

1. JESUS DID NOT REVEAL THE DAY BECAUSE IT WAS NOT THE MISSION

My people, understand this clearly:

Jesus did not come to give dates.

He came to give salvation.

He did not come to satisfy curiosity.

He came to destroy sin.

He did not come to reveal calendars.

He came to reveal the Kingdom.

If Jesus had asked the Father for the exact day,

He would have received it —

because the Son lacks nothing.

But He did not ask,

because the date was not the assignment.

The cross was the assignment.

Resurrection was the assignment.

Redemption was the assignment.

The return has a time —

but the time was not the message.

2. JESUS TOLD US TO FOLLOW THE SIGNS, NOT THE DATE

Jesus said:

“When you see all these things,

know that it is near.”

(Matthew 24:33)

He did not say:

“When you know the day.”

He said:

- “Watch.”
- “Be ready.”

“Stay awake.”

- (Matthew 24:42)

Why?

Because the Kingdom is not entered by calculation —

it is entered by **preparation**.

The signs are enough for the surrendered.

The date is irrelevant for the faithful.

3. GOD WITHHOLDS CERTAIN KNOWLEDGE FOR OUR PROTECTION

My people, hear this truth:

There are things God does not reveal

because revelation without maturity becomes destruction.

Just as parents do not tell their children everything,

God does not tell us everything.

There are things we do not choose:

- the day we are born
- the day we die
- the day He returns

These belong to God alone.

Jesus said:

“It is not for you to know the times or seasons

the Father has set by His own authority.”

(Acts 1:7)

This is not rejection —

this is **protection**.

4. THE RETURN OF JESUS CAN HAPPEN AT ANY TIME

Jesus said:

“The Son of Man will come at an hour you do not expect.”

(Matthew 24:44)

Why?

Because expectation keeps the spirit awake.

Because uncertainty keeps the heart surrendered.

Because readiness keeps the soul clean.

If people knew the exact day, they would:

- delay repentance
- delay obedience
- delay surrender

But when the return can happen at any moment,

the heart stays aligned.

5. THE SIGNS OF DEATH WORK THE SAME WAY

My people, understand this mystery:

Just as we do not know the day of His return,

we do not know the day of our own departure.

We see signs:

- weakness
- sickness
- age
- decline

But we never know the exact hour.

The signs warn us.

The signs prepare us.

The signs remind us.

But the day belongs to God.

6. SOME MYSTERIES CANNOT BE UNDERSTOOD WITHOUT GOD'S PERMISSION

People ask:

- "What was before God?"
- "What existed before creation?"
- "What is beyond time?"
- "What is outside eternity?"

These are questions the human mind cannot carry

unless God Himself chooses to reveal them.

Jesus said:

"I have many things to tell you,

but you cannot bear them now."

(John 16:12)

Some mysteries are not hidden —

they are **protected**.

Some answers are not denied —

they are **delayed**.

Some truths are not impossible —

they are **reserved** for those who can carry them.

Unless God opens the understanding,

no one can grasp the mysteries of Heaven.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this with spiritual maturity:

- Jesus did not reveal the day of His return because the date does not save you — **obedience** does.
- Jesus did not reveal the hour because the hour does not prepare you — **surrender** does.
- Jesus did not reveal the moment because the moment does not transform you — **the Holy Spirit** does.

Some things belong to the Father.

Some things belong to the Son.

Some things belong to the Spirit.

And some things are not revealed

until Heaven decides you are ready.

Follow the signs.

Stay awake.

Stay surrendered.

Stay aligned.

Because the One who promised to return

will return — in the Father’s perfect time.

CHAPTER 113 — WHAT JESUS REALLY MEANT BY “CUTTING OFF YOUR HAND”

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

Jesus said:

“If your hand causes you to sin, cut it off.”

(Mark 9:43)

For generations, people have misunderstood these words.

Some took them literally.

Some feared them.

Some avoided them.

But the Holy Spirit reveals the truth:

Jesus was not teaching self-harm.

He was teaching **spiritual surgery** —

the courage to remove anything that threatens your destiny.

He was teaching:

- surrender
- discipline
- spiritual courage
- the seriousness of holiness

This message is not about the body.

It is about the **bondage attached to the body**.

1. JESUS WAS NOT TALKING ABOUT YOUR BODY — HE WAS TALKING ABOUT YOUR WILL

My people, understand this:

Jesus never asked anyone to cut their hand, eye, or foot.

He was saying:

“Do not let anything rule you more than I do.”

If something in your life pulls you away from Him,

you must confront it.

Not your hand —

but the **habit** that controls your hand.

Not your eye —

but the **desire** that leads your eye astray.

Not your foot —

but the **path** that leads you into darkness.

Jesus was teaching **mastery**, not mutilation.

2. ANYTHING THAT BLOCKS YOU FROM JESUS MUST BE REMOVED

Jesus also said:

“If your eye causes you to sin, pluck it out.”

(Matthew 5:29)

Again — not literal.

He was saying:

If something becomes:

- a trap
- a chain
- a weakness you refuse to confront

cut it off.

Whatever it is:

- a habit
- a relationship
- an addiction
- a secret pattern
- a toxic environment
- a temptation you keep feeding

If it keeps you from Him,

it cannot stay.

3. JESUS WAS TEACHING YOU NOT TO LET FEELINGS RULE YOUR LIFE

My people, hear this truth:

Your feelings are not your master.

Your impulses are not your identity.

Your desires are not your destiny.

Jesus was saying:

“Do not let your emotions lead you away from Me.”

If anger controls you — cut it off.

If lust controls you — cut it off.

If pride controls you — cut it off.

If fear controls you — cut it off.

If addiction controls you — cut it off.

Not by harming your body —

but by **surrendering your heart**.

4. CUTTING OFF MEANS REMOVING ACCESS, NOT REMOVING LIMBS

My people, understand this:

“Cut it off” means:

- delete the number
- block the temptation
- walk away from the environment
- stop feeding the habit
- remove the access
- break the pattern
- ask for help
- seek deliverance
- surrender the desire

Jesus was saying:

“Do whatever it takes to protect your soul.”

Not violence.

Not self-harm.

Not punishment.

But:

- discipline
- boundaries
- surrender

- obedience

5. IF YOU CANNOT CONTROL IT, REMOVE IT BEFORE IT CONTROLS YOU

Jesus was teaching a simple Kingdom principle:

If something is stronger than you,

remove it before it destroys you.

If you cannot control it — cut it off.

If you cannot resist it — cut it off.

If you cannot walk away — cut it off.

If it steals your peace — cut it off.

If it blocks your calling — cut it off.

If it keeps you from Jesus — cut it off.

Not your hand —

but the **bondage** attached to it.

6. THE HOLY SPIRIT CUTS WHAT YOU CANNOT CUT

My people, listen:

Some things you can walk away from.

Some things you can discipline.

But some things require the Holy Spirit.

Jesus said:

“The Spirit will guide you into all truth.”

(John 16:13)

If you cannot break it — ask for help.

If you cannot stop it — cry out for strength.

If you cannot control it — surrender it.

The Holy Spirit will cut what you cannot cut.

He will break what you cannot break.

He will free what you cannot free.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this with spiritual maturity:

Jesus did not tell you to cut your hand.

He told you to cut the **bondage**.

He told you to cut the **attachment**.

He told you to cut the **distraction**.

He told you to cut the **sin**

before the sin cuts your destiny.

Do not let anything take His place.

Do not let anything control your life.

Do not let anything block your calling.

Whatever keeps you from Him — remove it.

Whatever weakens your spirit — cut it off.

Whatever steals your peace — let it go.

Because the one who removes what blocks them

is the one who truly follows Him.

CHAPTER 114 — THE SIGN ON THE CROSS: THE MESSAGE HELL COULD NOT ERASE

My people, listen with spiritual attention:

When Jesus was lifted on the cross,

a sign was placed above His head.

The Scripture says:

“THIS IS JESUS, THE KING OF THE JEWS.”

(Matthew 27:37)

To the world, it was mockery.

To Rome, it was accusation.

To the religious leaders, it was insult.

But to Heaven, it was **truth**.

That sign was not written by Pilate alone.

It was written by the sovereignty of God.

The cross carried a message

the world did not understand

and Hell could not erase.

1. THE SIGN REVEALED THE KING THE WORLD REJECTED

My people, understand this:

The cross was not the defeat of a man.

It was the coronation of a King.

The sign declared what the world refused to accept:

Jesus is King.

Not king of a tribe.

Not king of a nation.

Not king of a religion.

King of all creation.

Heaven used the hands of unbelievers

to announce the identity of the Son.

2. THE SIGN REVEALED THE INNOCENCE OF THE LAMB

Pilate wrote the sign because he found no fault in Him.

The religious leaders protested:

“Do not write ‘The King of the Jews,’

but that He claimed to be the King.”

(John 19:21)

But Pilate answered:

“What I have written, I have written.”

(John 19:22)

Heaven sealed the truth

through the mouth of a governor.

The innocent died for the guilty.

The righteous died for the rebellious.

The spotless Lamb died for the stained.

3. THE SIGN REVEALED THE MISSION OF THE KING

The sign was not decoration.

It was revelation.

Jesus did not die as a criminal.

He died as a King.

A King laying down His life

for the people who rejected Him.

The sign declared His mission:

- He came to reign by saving, not conquering.
- He came to rule hearts, not territories.
- He came to break chains, not nations.

The cross was His throne.

Sacrifice was His scepter.

Love was His crown.

4. THE SIGN REVEALED THE BLINDNESS OF THE WORLD

My people, hear this truth:

The world crucified the One it needed most.

The world mocked the One who came to save it.

The world rejected the One who came to redeem it.

The sign above His head

was the truth the world refused to see.

Even today, many read the sign

but do not understand the meaning.

They see the cross

but do not see the King.

5. THE SIGN REVEALED THE VICTORY OF THE KINGDOM

The cross was not the end.

It was the beginning.

The sign declared His kingship

before the resurrection revealed His glory.

The sign was the prophecy.

The empty tomb was the fulfillment.

The sign said:

“This is the King.”

The resurrection said:

“This King lives forever.”

6. THE SIGN STILL SPEAKS TODAY

My people, understand this revelation:

The sign on the cross is not ancient history.

It is a message for every generation.

It declares:

- Jesus is King over sin.
- Jesus is King over death.

- Jesus is King over darkness.
- Jesus is King over fear.
- Jesus is King over every power that rises against you.

The sign still speaks.

The cross still speaks.

The King still reigns.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this with awakened hearts:

The sign on the cross was not written by accident.

It was written by Heaven.

It revealed His identity.

It revealed His innocence.

It revealed His mission.

It revealed the blindness of the world.

It revealed the victory of the Kingdom.

The cross is not a symbol of defeat.

It is the throne of the King.

The sign above His head

was the declaration of His eternal authority.

This is Jesus.

This is the King.

This is the One who reigns forever.

CHAPTER 115 — THE CALL TO SEXUAL DISCIPLINE AND THE HEART JESUS REVEALED

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

This generation asks many questions about sexuality.

People ask what is acceptable, what is not, and where the line is.

But Jesus did not leave us confused —

He spoke directly to the heart of the issue.

Jesus said:

“From the beginning, God made them male and female.”

(Matthew 19:4)

He said:

“A man shall be joined to his wife, and the two shall become one.”

(Matthew 19:5)

And He said:

“Anyone who looks at another with lust has already committed adultery in the heart.”

(Matthew 5:28)

Jesus was not only talking about actions —

He was talking about the **heart**,

the **desires**,

the **impulses**,

the places inside us that try to rule us.

1. JESUS WAS ADDRESSING THE HUMAN HEART, NOT JUST ONE GROUP

My people, understand this clearly:

Jesus did not isolate one type of sin.

He confronted **all forms of sexual self-indulgence**.

Whether it is:

- lust
- adultery
- pornography
- secret desires
- emotional affairs
- sexual behavior outside God’s design

Jesus pointed to the same truth:

Any sexual act driven by self-satisfaction instead of God’s design

pulls the heart away from Him.

This applies to everyone —

not just one group, not just one behavior.

2. GOD’S DESIGN FOR SEXUAL UNION HAS NOT CHANGED

Jesus affirmed God’s original design:

One man and one woman in covenant.

(Matthew 19:4–6)

Not because God wants to restrict us,

but because He wants to **protect the soul**.

Sexuality outside this design —

in any direction, in any form —

pulls the heart into **self-rule instead of God-rule**.

The issue is not identity.

The issue is **alignment**.

3. SELF-SATISFACTION WITHOUT SURRENDER LEADS TO IMMORALITY

My people, hear this truth:

Immorality begins when a person says:

“I will satisfy myself

my way,

on my terms,

with my desires,

without God.”

This is the same root behind:

- adultery
- lust
- pornography
- sexual addiction
- emotional lust
- every form of sexual sin

Jesus was not pointing at one group.

He was pointing at **the human heart**.

4. JESUS CALLS US TO EXAMINE OUR DESIRES, NOT JUST OUR ACTIONS

Jesus said:

“Out of the heart come evil thoughts.”

(Matthew 15:19)

Meaning:

The battle is not the body —

the battle is the **heart**.

The question is not:

“What is allowed?”

The question is:

“Is my heart surrendered?”

If desire controls you,

you are not free.

If lust leads you,

you are not aligned.

If impulses rule you,

you are not surrendered.

5. THE HOLY SPIRIT HELPS US MASTER WHAT WE CANNOT MASTER ALONE

My people, listen:

Sexual discipline is not achieved by willpower.

It is achieved by **surrender**.

Jesus said:

“The spirit is willing, but the flesh is weak.”

(Matthew 26:41)

This is why we need the Holy Spirit:

- to purify the heart
- to strengthen the mind
- to break unhealthy patterns
- to restore self-control
- to realign desires
- to heal wounds that fuel temptation

No one overcomes alone.

No one becomes pure by effort.

Purity is the work of God

in a surrendered heart.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this with maturity:

Jesus did not come to shame people.

He came to **heal the heart**.

He did not come to condemn.

He came to **restore**.

He did not come to point at one group.

He came to call **all people** into alignment with God’s design.

Sexual sin is not about identity —

it is about **surrender**.

The question is not:

“Is this allowed?”

The question is:

“Does this lead me closer to Jesus

or farther from Him?”

The heart that surrenders its desires

is the heart Jesus transforms.

The heart that seeks purity

is the heart Jesus strengthens.

The heart that chooses His design

is the heart that walks in freedom

CHAPTER 116 — THE SIGN JESUS GAVE ABOUT GOVERNMENTS AND RELIGIOUS SYSTEMS

My people, listen with awakened eyes:

You still don’t see it.

Jesus already showed us what human systems become

when truth confronts them.

You saw what the government did to Him.

You saw how they treated the only innocent Man who ever lived.

That was the sign.

And today, many congregation organizations that call themselves “the Church”

are repeating the same pattern.

They speak His name,

but their actions serve another master.

Jesus said:

“You cannot serve God and money.”

(Matthew 6:24)

They know this.

They preach this.

They quote this.

Yet after communion —

after remembering His sacrifice —

what do they talk about?

Money.

Programs.

Campaigns.

Collections.

Budgets.

My people, open your eyes.

Many institutions have become:

- charity organizations
- business structures
- brands

…but not reflections of Jesus' teachings.

Helping people is good.

But helping people is **not the same as following Jesus**.

1. THE GOVERNMENT EXPOSED ITSELF THROUGH THE CROSS

My people, understand this:

The government did not crucify Jesus because He was dangerous.

They crucified Him because He exposed them.

He exposed:

- their corruption
- their hypocrisy
- their fear of truth

The cross was not only salvation —

it was **revelation**.

It revealed what human systems do

when confronted with the Kingdom.

2. MANY CONGREGATION ORGANIZATIONS TODAY MIRROR THE SAME SYSTEM

Jesus overturned the tables in the temple

because they turned worship into business.

(Matthew 21:12–13)

Look around today.

What has changed?

Many congregation organizations have become:

- platforms for personalities

- corporations with religious branding
- fundraising machines
- motivational centers
- political tools

But not **houses of surrender**.

They preach comfort,

but Jesus preached the cross.

They preach success,

but Jesus preached repentance.

They preach prosperity,

but Jesus preached the Kingdom.

My people, this is why reform is needed.

3. DOING GOOD IS EASY — FOLLOWING JESUS IS HARD

Anyone can create an organization,

raise money,

pay themselves,

and use the rest to help people.

That is simple.

That is human.

But aligning with Jesus —

aligning with His teachings,

His heart,

His justice,

His truth —

that is harder.

Because Jesus demands:

- surrender
- purity
- truth
- transformation

Helping people is good.

But helping people **without Jesus**

is not the Kingdom.

4. THIS BOOK IS ABOUT REFORM — REAL REFORM

My people, hear this clearly:

This book is not about attacking churches.

It is about **reforming hearts**

so more people can enjoy the Kingdom of Christ.

Jesus died to give us access to the Kingdom —

not to build religious empires.

He wants:

- clarity
- truth
- alignment

Let the cry of this generation be:

“Enough is enough.”

“Jesus, clarity is our priority.”

Enough manipulation.

Enough confusion.

Enough darkness hiding behind religion.

Let the people of light rise.

Let those who see expose what others hide.

Let the Kingdom shine again.

5. THE LIGHT EXPOSES THEIR TRICKS

My people, understand this revelation:

Those who walk in the light

can see what others cannot.

They see:

- the manipulation
- the performance
- the business behind the sermons
- the fear behind the leadership
- the system behind the cross

Jesus said:

“You will know them by their fruits.”

(Matthew 7:16)

Not by their buildings.

Not by their crowds.

Not by their budgets.

Not by their titles.

By their **fruits**.

And the fruit of Jesus is:

- truth
- justice
- mercy
- humility
- surrender

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this with spiritual clarity:

Jesus is calling for reform.

Not political reform.

Not religious reform.

Heart reform.

Reform that brings His people back to truth.

Reform that brings His people back to justice.

Reform that brings His people back to surrender.

Reform that brings His people back to Him.

Enough is enough.

Let the Kingdom rise.

Let the truth speak.

Let the light expose.

Let Jesus be first again.

Because He died for us —

and He wants us to enjoy the Kingdom

He paid for with His blood.

CHAPTER 117 — THE ENEMY'S STRATEGY AGAINST WOMEN AND THE CALL TO SPIRITUAL AWAKENING

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

From the beginning, the enemy has targeted women —

not because they are weak,

but because they carry **influence, sensitivity, and spiritual depth**.

Women carry:

- intuition
- discernment
- emotional intelligence
- relational influence
- generational impact

The enemy fears what God placed inside them.

This is why the serpent approached Eve —

not to blame her,

but to reveal the enemy's strategy:

Attack the influential, and you shake the environment around them.

Women are not the enemy.

Women are not the problem.

Women are not the cause of humanity's fall.

Women are the battlefield the enemy tries to invade

because of the **power God placed in them**.

1. THE ENEMY TARGETS WOMEN BECAUSE THEY CARRY INFLUENCE

My people, understand this:

Women shape:

- homes
- children
- relationships
- culture
- emotional and spiritual atmosphere

The enemy knows this.

So he attacks:

- identity
- worth
- confidence
- emotional stability
- purpose
- relationships

Not to destroy women —

but to **neutralize their influence**

and weaken the unity God designed between men and women.

This is spiritual warfare,

not gender warfare.

2. IN THIS GENERATION, THE ATTACK HAS INTENSIFIED

Look at the world today:

Many women are being pushed into a mindset of:

- self-definition without God
- independence without spiritual grounding
- influence without accountability
- desire without discipline
- empowerment without surrender

Not all women —

but many are being targeted by a culture

that teaches them to chase everything except Jesus.

The enemy uses this to:

- confuse identity
- distort purpose
- weaken unity
- destabilize families

This is not judgment.

This is **discernment**.

3. THE ENEMY USES CULTURE TO PULL SOULS AWAY FROM GOD

My people, hear this truth:

The devil does not need violence to destroy a soul.

He uses:

- distraction
- comparison
- pressure
- pride
- false empowerment
- emotional exhaustion
- cultural messaging

He whispers:

“You don’t need God.”

“You don’t need unity.”

“You don’t need surrender.”

“You don’t need spiritual covering.”

And without realizing it,

many are being pulled away from God —

not because they are evil,

but because they are **spiritually overwhelmed**.

4. WOMEN MUST RECOGNIZE THE ATTACK AND SEEK THE HOLY SPIRIT

My people, listen:

Women are not the problem.

Women are the **target**.

And the only way to defeat the enemy’s strategy

is through the Holy Spirit.

Women must:

- recognize the spiritual attack
- reject the lies of culture
- return to Jesus
- seek the Holy Spirit’s guidance
- walk in unity, not competition
- reclaim their God-given purpose

Because when a woman is aligned with the Holy Spirit,

the enemy loses his influence.

A Spirit-filled woman is a **threat to darkness**.

5. UNITY BETWEEN MEN AND WOMEN BREAKS THE ENEMY'S POWER

The enemy wants division.

Jesus wants unity.

The enemy wants confusion.

Jesus wants clarity.

The enemy wants competition.

Jesus wants partnership.

When men and women walk together in truth:

- the enemy's strategy collapses
- families become unshakeable
- children grow in clarity
- the Kingdom advances

Unity is spiritual warfare.

Unity is protection.

Unity is power.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this with spiritual maturity:

The enemy has targeted women since the beginning

because he fears their influence.

And in this generation,

the attack has intensified.

But women are not the enemy.

Women are not the weakness.

Women are not the problem.

Women are the **key to victory**.

They must awaken.

They must discern.

They must seek the Holy Spirit.

They must return to Jesus.

They must walk in unity with men.

Because when women rise in the Spirit,

the enemy loses ground.

When women walk in truth,

the Kingdom advances.

When women stand with God,

souls are saved.

This is the call.

This is the awakening.

This is the reform.

CHAPTER 118 — MEN, WAKE UP AND WALK IN SPIRITUAL CLARITY

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Men, wake up.

You were never called to worship women.

You were never called to chase attention.

You were never called to let desire rule your life.

Jesus taught us to **honor women**,

to **respect them**,

to **treat them with understanding**,

but never to place them above God.

(Ephesians 5:33, 1 Peter 3:7)

Women are partners in the Kingdom —

not idols,

not objects of obsession,

not replacements for God.

Look at the world today:

A huge percentage of music, entertainment, and culture

is centered around desire, lust, and emotional obsession.

That is a form of worship —

and it pulls men away from Jesus.

Some men take financial risks,

spend money they don’t have,

and chase attention they don’t need.

That too becomes a form of worship.

My people, this must stop.

1. MEN MUST SUPPORT EACH OTHER AND WALK IN THE SPIRIT

Men, you need each other.

You need accountability.

You need brotherhood.

You need the Holy Spirit.

The Holy Spirit is here to help you:

- control your desires
- discipline your emotions
- walk in truth
- stay aligned with Jesus

No man wins this battle alone.

2. WOMEN ARE NOT THE ENEMY — UNITY IS THE STRATEGY

My people, listen carefully:

Women are not the enemy.

Women are not the problem.

Women are not the cause of men’s struggles.

The enemy wants **division**,

confusion,

and **blame**.

But Jesus wants **unity**.

Men and women both face spiritual attacks —

just in different ways.

Women carry influence, sensitivity, and spiritual depth.

Men carry responsibility, strength, and spiritual leadership.

When both walk in the Spirit,

the enemy loses ground.

This is not about controlling anyone.

This is not about shame.

This is not about rules.

This is about **mutual honor**,

mutual respect,

and **mutual protection**.

3. MEN MUST STOP USING MATERIAL THINGS TO MANIPULATE

Men, listen:

Just as women must walk in wisdom,

men must walk in integrity.

Stop using:

- money
- gifts
- status
- material things

to gain attention or affection.

That is manipulation.

That is temptation.

That is the enemy’s game.

Jesus calls men to **purity**,

not performance.

4. THE CALL IS TO RESTORE JESUS’ TEACHINGS TOGETHER

My people, hear this truth:

Men and women must work together

to restore Jesus’ teachings.

Not by blaming each other.

Not by competing with each other.

Not by manipulating each other.

But by walking in:

- **respect**
- **purity**
- **integrity**
- **unity**
- **truth**
- **love**

Jesus said:

“Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see God.”

(Matthew 5:8)

And He said:

“Love one another as I have loved you.”

(John 13:34)

This is the path.

This is the reform.

This is the Kingdom.

CHAPTER 119 — THE DIFFERENCE JESUS REVEALED AND THE CALL FOR REFORM

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

We still do not understand the difference

between **Jesus**

and the rest of the Scriptures.

Jesus came to **correct**,

fulfill,

and **reveal**

what humanity misunderstood for generations.

He showed us:

- how governments operate
- how religious systems operate
- how people who follow darkness operate

And He showed us these things

so we would not fall into the same traps.

Look at the world today:

- Governments destroy lives whenever they choose.
- Husbands and wives destroy each other over anything.

Congregation organizations calling themselves “church”

- operate like businesses, not like the Kingdom.

My people, we cannot continue like this.

We need **reform**.

We need **clarity**.

We need **Jesus’ way**, not the world’s way.

Because if we refuse to change,

we are choosing sides —

either we stand with Jesus

or we stand with the enemy.

There is no middle ground.

1. JESUS CORRECTED THE MISUSE OF SCRIPTURE

Jesus said:

“Do not resist an evil person.

If someone slaps you on the right cheek,

turn to them the other also.”

(Matthew 5:39)

He was not promoting weakness.

He was not telling you to let people destroy you.

He was correcting the old law:

“Eye for eye, tooth for tooth.”

(Exodus 21:24)

Jesus was showing a **new way**,

a **higher way**,

a **Kingdom way**.

He was saying:

- Do not become like the evil you face.
- Do not let darkness pull you into its game.
- Do not let revenge shape your identity.

Jesus transformed the old law into a message of:

- non-violence
- forgiveness
- spiritual strength
- love for enemies
- justice without revenge

This is the difference between Jesus

and the systems of the world.

2. THE WORLD STILL OPERATES LIKE THE OLD LAW

My people, look around:

Governments still take lives

as if life belongs to them.

People destroy each other

over pride, money, jealousy, and anger.

Congregation organizations

operate like corporations,

not like the Kingdom Jesus taught.

They preach the old law

but ignore the new life Jesus brought.

They preach judgment

but ignore mercy.

They preach rules

but ignore transformation.

They preach religion

but ignore Jesus.

This is why reform is necessary.

3. JESUS CALLS US TO A HIGHER STANDARD

Jesus did not come to repeat the old system.

He came to **replace it**.

He came to show us:

- how to love
- how to forgive
- how to walk in truth
- how to stand for justice
- how to resist evil without becoming evil
- how to live in the Kingdom while still on earth

Jesus said:

“Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you.”

(Matthew 5:44)

He was not teaching weakness.

He was teaching **spiritual power**.

He was teaching us to rise above the world’s system

and walk in the Kingdom’s system.

4. REFORM IS NOT OPTIONAL — IT IS REQUIRED

My people, hear this truth:

We cannot keep living the way the world lives.

We cannot keep thinking the way the world thinks.

We cannot keep fighting the way the world fights.

If we refuse to change,

we are choosing the enemy’s side.

Jesus said:

“Whoever is not with Me is against Me.”

(Matthew 12:30)

This is why reform is necessary:

- reform in our hearts
- reform in our homes
- reform in our relationships
- reform in our congregations
- reform in our understanding of Scripture
- reform in how we respond to evil

We must return to Jesus’ teachings,

not the world’s systems.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this with spiritual maturity:

Jesus came to show us a new way —

a way the world still refuses to follow.

Governments destroy.

People destroy.

Religious systems destroy.

But Jesus restores.

Jesus heals.

Jesus reforms.

Jesus transforms.

We must choose His way.

We must choose His truth.

We must choose His justice.

We must choose His Kingdom.

Because if we do not reform,

we are not following Jesus —

we are following the enemy.

This is the difference Jesus came to reveal.

This is the clarity He brought.

This is the reform He demands.

CHAPTER 120 — WHY REFORM IS URGENT AND WHY THE HOLY SPIRIT IS SPEAKING NOW

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Reform is not optional.

Reform is urgent.

Reform is the cry of every follower of Jesus

who stands for **justice**

and **truth**.

Those who truly follow Him

are longing for His return.

And the faster we return to His teachings,

the faster we align with His Kingdom,

the faster we prepare the way for Him.

This is why the world feels unstable.

This is why systems are collapsing.

This is why darkness is louder than ever.

Because creation itself is groaning

for the return of the King.

And my people, hear this clearly:

The Holy Spirit pushed me to release this book

because the old teachings are no longer enough.

Not the traditions.

Not the systems.

Not the doctrines built by men.

Not the interpretations shaped by culture.

Not the teachings that kept people in fear, confusion, division, and blindness.

You will not need the old teachings anymore.

You need the clarity Jesus brought.

You need the truth He revealed.

You need the Kingdom He established.

1. REFORM IS URGENT BECAUSE TIME IS SHORT

My people, understand this:

The world is moving fast.

Evil is bold.

Systems are corrupt.

Justice is twisted.

Truth is mocked.

And yet Jesus said:

“When these things begin to happen,

lift up your heads,

because your redemption is drawing near.”

(Luke 21:28)

Reform is urgent because:

- His return is near
- the world is choosing sides
- the Kingdom is calling
- the Spirit is awakening His people

Reform is not a suggestion.

It is a **Kingdom requirement**.

2. REFORM IS THE ONLY WAY BACK TO JESUS’ TEACHINGS

My people, hear this truth:

We cannot keep mixing Jesus’ teachings

with the world’s systems.

We cannot keep following traditions

Jesus never taught.

We cannot keep repeating doctrines

that do not match His voice.

Jesus said:

“My sheep hear My voice.”

(John 10:27)

But many have been hearing:

- the voice of religion
- the voice of culture
- the voice of fear
- the voice of confusion

Not the voice of Jesus.

This is why **reform** is necessary.

This is why the Holy Spirit is speaking now.

3. THE HOLY SPIRIT IS CALLING US BACK TO THE KINGDOM

My people, listen:

The Holy Spirit did not push this book out

to entertain you.

He pushed it out to **awaken you**.

To break the old mindset.

To expose the old systems.

To remove the old teachings

that kept people spiritually asleep.

Jesus said:

“The Spirit of truth will guide you into all truth.”

(John 16:13)

The Holy Spirit is guiding us:

- back to Jesus’ truth
- back to Jesus’ justice
- back to Jesus’ clarity
- back to Jesus’ Kingdom

This is not revival.

This is **realignment**.

4. REFORM IS THE PATH TO HIS RETURN

My people, understand this revelation:

Reform is not just about changing behavior.

Reform is about preparing the world

for the return of Jesus.

When we return to His teachings —

we prepare the way.

When we stand for justice —

we prepare the way.

When we stand for truth —

we prepare the way.

When we reject the old teachings

and embrace the clarity of Jesus —

we prepare the way.

This is why reform is urgent.

This is why the Holy Spirit is moving.

This is why this book exists.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this with awakened hearts:

Reform is urgent

because the followers of Jesus

who stand for justice and truth

are crying out for His return.

The faster we align with His Kingdom,

the faster we prepare the way.

This is why the Holy Spirit pushed me

to release this book.

Because you will not need the old teachings anymore.

You will walk in the clarity Jesus brought.

You will walk in the truth He revealed.

You will walk in the Kingdom He established.

This is the reform He demands.

This is the awakening He is calling for.

This is the preparation for His return.

CHAPTER 121 — THE TRUTH ABOUT ABORTION, LIFE, AND THE HEART OF JESUS

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Jesus never mentioned abortion directly in Scripture,

but He spoke constantly about **life**, **love**, **mercy**,

and God’s care for the vulnerable.

Because of His teachings,

we must speak with the same compassion

and the same truth.

1. Abortion Is Hard to Talk About — But Truth Is Still Truth

My people, hear this clearly:

Abortion is not an easy topic.

It touches fear, pain, pressure, trauma, and confusion.

But truth does not disappear because it is difficult.

When a woman becomes pregnant,

from day one, heaven recognizes the signal of new life.

Before the body forms,

before the heartbeat begins,

before anyone on earth knows —

God already knows.

“Before I formed you in the womb, I knew you.”

(Jeremiah 1:5)

Life begins with God,

not with us.

2. Do Not Interfere With What God Is Creating

My people, understand this:

When life begins, it is not just biology —

it is **creation**.

It is God’s work, God’s design, God’s breath.

And we, as humans, must not interfere with what God is forming —

not because God wants to punish,

but because **life is sacred**.

Even in the hardest situations:

- financial struggles
- health problems
- fear
- pressure
- confusion
- even trauma

Jesus’ love is greater than every circumstance.

If you are a believer, He will not abandon you.

He will provide.

He will protect.

He will guide.

Do not touch what God is creating.

3. Even in Cases of Trauma — God Still Sees the Child

My people, listen with compassion:

Some pregnancies come from terrible, painful, unjust situations.

But even then, Jesus’ love does not disappear.

Love is still love.

Life is still life.

God is still God.

This chapter is not written to judge anyone —

it is written to protect life

and to remind you that **you are not alone**.

Heaven will help you.

God will strengthen you.

The Holy Spirit will guide you.

4. For Those Who Are Not Believers — There Are Better Options

My people, hear this:

Even if someone does not believe in Jesus,

there are still compassionate choices.

A child can be entrusted to:

- another caregiver
- another family
- another home

— a place ready to love.

Do not destroy what God is creating.

Do not interfere with life.

There are consequences —

not because God hates,

but because **life is sacred**.

5. Jesus Brings Healing, Not Condemnation

My people, understand this clearly:

This chapter is not written to condemn anyone

who has faced abortion in the past.

Jesus never condemned the broken.

He healed them.

He restored them.

He lifted them.

“Come to Me, all who are weary and burdened,

and I will give you rest.”

(Matthew 11:28)

The enemy wants to bring shame.

Jesus wants to bring healing.

The enemy wants to destroy joy.

Jesus wants to restore it.

6. Why We Must Stand for Justice and Truth

My people, hear this with spiritual clarity:

We stand for life because **life belongs to God**.

We stand for truth because **truth belongs to Jesus**.

We stand for justice because **the vulnerable matter to heaven**.

This is why reform is necessary.

This is why the Holy Spirit is speaking.

This is why this book exists.

The world is confused —

but Jesus brings clarity.

The world is hurting —

but Jesus brings healing.

The world is divided —

but Jesus brings unity.

And when the enemy thinks he is destroying,

Jesus turns it into joy.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

Abortion is not just a political issue.

It is a **life issue**,

a **love issue**,

a **Kingdom issue**.

Do not interfere with God’s creation.

Do not let fear make decisions.

Do not let the enemy deceive you.

Stand for justice.

Stand for truth.

Stand for life.

Because Jesus stands with you.

CHAPTER 122 — HOW JESUS TAUGHT US TO PRAY

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

Jesus did not leave us confused about prayer.

He showed us **how** to pray,

why to pray,

and **what prayer is meant to be**.

In the Sermon on the Mount

(Matthew 6:5–15, Luke 11:1–4),

Jesus gave us the model prayer —

not a script to repeat without thinking,

but a **pattern of the heart**.

He said:

“Our Father in heaven,

hallowed be Your name.

Your kingdom come,

Your will be done,

on earth as it is in heaven.

Give us today our daily bread.

And forgive us our debts,

as we forgive our debtors.

And lead us not into temptation,

but deliver us from the evil one.”

Jesus emphasized:

- Pray in private, not for show
- Do not use empty or repetitive words

- Focus on God’s will, not your own
- Ask for daily needs and forgiveness
- Forgive others if you want to be forgiven

Prayer, according to Jesus, is simple, honest, humble, and direct.

1. Jesus Showed Us a Pure and Simple Way to Pray

My people, hear this truth:

Prayer is not performance.

Prayer is not long speeches.

Prayer is not repeating words without meaning.

Jesus taught a prayer that is:

- sincere
- short
- full of trust
- focused on God’s will
- rooted in humility

He wanted us to pray from the heart,

not from tradition.

2. The Holy Spirit Taught Me a Prayer for the Chosen and the Disciples

My people, listen carefully:

This prayer is not for the crowd.

It is not for those who follow from a distance.

It is for the **chosen**,

for the **disciples**,

for those who walk closely with Jesus

and surrender fully to His guidance.

This is the prayer the Holy Spirit taught me —

simple, sincere, and for those who belong to Him:

“Dear Jesus Father,

thank You for Your love,

Your kindness,

and Your compassion.

Please save me and guide me.

In the name of Jesus Christ I pray.

Amen.”

This prayer is not about fancy words.

It is about surrender.

It is about trust.

It is about walking with Jesus as a disciple,

not as a spectator.

3. Everyone Must Pray for Themselves

My people, listen:

For generations, people believed others could pray in their place —

as if someone else could carry their spiritual responsibility.

But Jesus taught **personal relationship**,

personal surrender,

personal prayer.

Parents can pray for their young children —

that is love, protection, and covering.

But once a person grows,

each one must pray for themselves.

Each one must seek God for themselves.

Each one must open their own spiritual doors.

Each one must build their own relationship with Jesus.

No one can walk your spiritual path for you.

No one can pray your life into alignment for you.

No one can open your destiny for you.

Some things a person must do alone —

and prayer is one of them.

4. Prayer Opens Doors Only You Can Open

My people, understand this:

Whatever the circumstance —

fear, confusion, need, weakness, temptation, or pain —

you must pray for yourself.

Not because God is distant,

but because He wants **relationship**, not religion.

Jesus said:

“Ask, and it will be given to you.”

He did not say,

“Find someone else to ask for you.”

He said **you** must ask.

You must seek.

You must knock.

Because the door opens

to the one who knocks.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this with awakened hearts:

Jesus showed us how to pray.

The Holy Spirit teaches the chosen how to pray.

And each disciple must pray for themselves.

Not with empty words.

Not with fear.

Not with performance.

But with honesty, humility, and trust.

Prayer is the key.

Prayer is the connection.

Prayer is the doorway to Jesus.

And when you pray with a sincere heart,

He will show you the way.

CHAPTER 123 — CONFUSION, BROKENNESS, AND THE REDEMPTION JESUS OFFERS

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Prostitution is not new.

It has existed since the beginning of human confusion.

Men and women can fall into it,

and it reveals how far humanity drifted

after Adam and Eve disobeyed God.

Their disobedience opened the door to shame,

to confusion,

to broken identity,

to misunderstanding how to treat each other.

We lost the purity of God’s design.

We lost the innocence of the garden.

We lost the unity we were created for.

And because of that,

the world has been walking backward ever since.

1. Prostitution Is a Sign of Human Brokenness — Not a Reason for Condemnation

My people, hear this truth:

Prostitution is a sin,

but Jesus understands the brokenness behind it.

He knows the pain,

the confusion,

the trauma,

the desperation,

the lack of love

that leads people into it.

Jesus never mocked the broken.

He never humiliated the wounded.

He never rejected the outcast.

In Matthew 21:31–32,

He said that tax collectors and prostitutes

were entering the Kingdom before the religious leaders —

because they repented

and believed the truth.

In Luke 7:36–50,

Jesus forgave a woman known as a sinner.

He honored her faith.

He lifted her dignity.

He restored her identity.

Jesus sees the heart,

not the label.

2. For Married People — This Is a Serious Spiritual Problem

My people, listen carefully:

If you are married

and you practice this sin,

you are opening a dangerous spiritual door.

You are breaking trust.

You are breaking covenant.

You are breaking your own soul.

You must pray.

You must repent.

You must seek healing.

You must close that door

before it destroys your life.

Marriage is sacred,

and anything that violates it

brings spiritual consequences.

3. For Single People — Respect Is Required

My people, hear this with maturity:

If you are single

and you use these services,

you must treat the person with respect.

Do not abuse them.

Do not degrade them.

Do not treat them as less than human.

And if you are the one providing the service,

you must also treat the other person with respect.

Respect does not make the sin holy —

but it prevents adding more sin

on top of the brokenness.

Every person has dignity.

Every person carries God’s breath.

Every person deserves respect.

4. Humanity Has Been Walking Backward Since the Garden

My people, understand this revelation:

If Adam and Eve had not disobeyed God,

life would look completely different.

There would be:

- no shame
- no jealousy
- no ownership
- no exploitation
- no confusion
- no division

We would live as one great community —

with innocence, purity, unity,

no fear,

no hiding,

no manipulation.

We would live as one big family,

sharing everything,

loving each other,

honoring each other,

without sin.

But because of disobedience,

the world became a place

where nothing makes sense.

Everything feels twisted.

Everything feels upside down.

And prostitution is one of the signs

of how far humanity has fallen.

5. Jesus Brings Redemption, Not Rejection

My people, hear this clearly:

Jesus did not come to condemn the broken.

He came to redeem them.

He came to restore dignity.

He came to heal shame.

He came to break curses.

He came to lift the fallen.

He came to bring truth

to a world drowning in confusion.

No matter your past,

no matter your mistakes,

no matter your brokenness —

Jesus can restore you.

He said:

“Your faith has saved you.

Go in peace.”

(Luke 7:50)

This is the heart of Jesus.

This is the message of this chapter.

This is the hope for every soul.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

Prostitution is a sign of human confusion —

but Jesus offers clarity.

It is a sign of brokenness —

but Jesus offers healing.

It is a sign of shame —

but Jesus offers dignity.

It is a sign of the fall —

but Jesus offers redemption.

We must treat every person with respect.

We must pray for our own deliverance.

We must close the doors that sin opens.

We must return to the purity Jesus offers.

Because He came

not to condemn the broken,

but to restore them.

CHAPTER 124 — GOD’S VERSION OF COMMUNITY AND CONGREGATION

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Everything we see on earth today —

congregations, systems, relationships, communities —

is only a broken shadow

of what God originally designed.

The devil created his version,

a version built on money,

confusion,

division,

ownership,

and exploitation.

But God’s version is completely different.

God’s version is pure.

God’s version is holy.

God’s version is unity.

God’s version is love.

1. God’s Version of Congregation Is Pure Joy

My people, hear this truth:

When the time comes to gather in God’s true congregation,

it will not look like the buildings we see today.

It will not look like the systems we created.

It will not look like the structures the world calls “church.”

God’s congregation is filled with:

- angels singing
- joy overflowing
- unity without fear
- love without limits
- peace without confusion
- celebration without shame

It will be the greatest gathering humanity has ever known.

Every voice will be heard.

Every heart will be seen.

Every soul will be valued.

Every person will be loved.

This is God’s version.

2. God’s Version of Community Has No Ownership, No Jealousy, No Division

My people, understand this revelation:

In God’s original design —

before Adam and Eve sinned —

there was no “mine” or “yours.”

There was:

- no jealousy
- no competition
- no insecurity
- no comparison
- no fear
- no shame

Humanity lived as one family,

one community,

one heart,

one love.

Everyone belonged to everyone

in unity, not possession.

Everyone cared for everyone

in purity, not desire.

Everyone loved everyone

in holiness, not confusion.

This is what Eden looked like.

This is what heaven looks like.

This is what God intended.

3. The Devil’s Version Is Built on Money — God’s Version Is Built on Love

My people, listen:

The devil cannot create anything.

He only corrupts.

So he produced a false version of community:

- prostitution
- corrupted congregations
- systems built on money
- relationships built on ownership
- value measured by wealth
- love replaced by transaction

This is the devil’s version.

But God’s version is different:

- love is the reward
- unity is the blessing
- peace is the atmosphere
- joy is the language
- purity is the foundation
- community is the lifestyle

In God’s version:

No one is used.

No one is bought.

No one is sold.

No one is owned.

No one is forgotten.

Everyone is loved.

Everyone is valued.

Everyone is honored.

4. God’s Version of Humanity Is a Family Without Fear

My people, hear this clearly:

In God’s restored world,

men and women will live together

in perfect unity,

perfect respect,

perfect harmony.

Not as possessions.

Not as objects.

Not as property.

Not as competitors.

But as one family,

one community,

one people under God.

There will be:

- no pain
- no shame
- no confusion
- no fear
- no division
- no loneliness

Life will be wonderful.

Life will be whole.

Life will be full of joy.

This is the world God intended

before sin entered.

This is the world Jesus will restore.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

The world we see today

is the devil’s version —

broken, divided, confused.

But God’s version is coming:

A world of unity.

A world of joy.

A world of love.

A world of community.

A world of purity.

A world of peace.

A world where angels sing.

A world where humanity is one family.

A world where love is the reward.

A world where God’s design is restored.

This is the congregation God intended.

This is the community Jesus will bring.

This is the future of His Kingdom

CHAPTER 125 — THE TRUTH ABOUT JESUS THAT CAN NEVER FADE

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Here’s the thing —

Jesus’ story is a true story.

And the truth does not fade.

Human beings forget everything easily.

We forget names, moments, blessings, warnings —

unless something is so remarkable

that it becomes impossible to erase.

That is why Jesus’ story still stands today.

Scripture tells us clearly:

If Jesus had not been sent by God,

His message would have disappeared.

It would have faded like every human idea.

It would have collapsed like every man-made movement.

But it didn’t.

More than two thousand years later:

- His name is still alive
- His message is still spreading
- His power is still transforming lives

No matter how hard humans try,

no matter how hard the devil tries,

they cannot destroy the story of Jesus.

The work has only begun.

1. Humans Create Divisions — Jesus Never Did

My people, hear this truth:

Humans created denominations.

Humans created divisions.

Humans created systems and rules —

and each one claims:

“Our way is the right way.”

But Jesus warned us about this.

He never told us to follow a denomination.

He never told us to follow a label.

He never told us to follow a human system.

He told us to **follow Him**.

The devil uses division

to make people believe

that one group is better than another,

one doctrine is superior,

one tradition is the only path.

But Jesus said:

“My sheep hear MY voice.”

Not the voice of religion.

Not the voice of tradition.

Not the voice of man.

2. If You Want to Follow Jesus, Go Directly to Him

My people, listen:

If you truly want to follow Jesus,

do not let religion confuse you.

Do not let denominations divide you.

Do not let human systems control you.

Take the matter into your own hands.

Seek Jesus for yourself.

Read His words for yourself.

Listen to the Holy Spirit for yourself.

This book you are reading

is meant to guide you back

to the **real Jesus**,

not the version shaped by human opinions.

Because the truth is simple:

Jesus’ way is the only way.

3. The Devil Tried to Erase Jesus — But Failed

My people, understand this:

For more than two thousand years,

the devil has tried everything:

- to silence Jesus
- to distort His message
- to divide His followers
- to confuse the world
- to bury the truth

But it never worked.

The more the devil attacks,

the stronger the name of Jesus becomes.

The more the world tries to erase Him,

the more people wake up to the truth.

Because you cannot destroy

what God Himself established.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

Jesus’ story is true.

Jesus’ message is eternal.

Jesus’ name will never fade.

Do not let human divisions confuse you.

Do not let denominations separate you.

Do not let the devil distract you.

If you want to follow Jesus,

follow Jesus Himself.

Seek His voice.

Seek His truth.

Seek His way.

Because Jesus’ way

is the best choice —

the only choice

that leads to life.

CHAPTER 126 — THE CONGREGATIONS THAT CONFUSE THE MESSAGE OF JESUS

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Here’s the thing —

many congregations today call themselves “church,”

but their actions reveal something very different.

Instead of protecting the message of Jesus,

they have become part of the plan

to distort it.

Instead of guiding people into the light,

they push many deeper into darkness.

Instead of teaching truth,

they teach tradition, control, and confusion.

And this is why so many people —

both those in the light and those in the dark —

can see their tricks clearly.

Because their behavior

has nothing to do with Jesus.

1. The Devil Uses Congregations to Distract From Jesus

My people, hear this truth:

The devil knows he cannot destroy Jesus’ story.

He knows he cannot erase the truth.

So he attacks the next best thing:

He corrupts the places that claim to represent Jesus.

He fills them with:

- division
- pride
- competition
- false authority
- human traditions
- man-made rules
- spiritual manipulation

And people walk away thinking

that this is what Jesus wanted.

But Jesus never built a system like this.

Jesus never created denominations.

Jesus never told us to follow human labels.

He told us to **follow Him**.

2. Many People Can See the Darkness — And They Walk Away

My people, listen:

This is why so many people today

want nothing to do with these congregations.

They see the hypocrisy.

They see the manipulation.

They see the control.

They see the confusion.

Even people who are in darkness

can see something is wrong.

Even people who are in the light

can see the tricks clearly.

Because what these congregations are doing

has nothing to do with Jesus’ message.

3. This Book Is Your Tool — Your Guide Back to the Truth

My people, hear this clearly:

This book is for you.

This is the tool you have been searching for.

This is the guide you need

to return to the truth of Jesus

without the noise of religion.

Do not try to change anything in this book.

Do not add anything.

Do not remove anything.

Read it.

Understand it.

Let it open your eyes.

And when you finish,

there is only one thing you must do:

Stand for justice and stand for the truth.

Because truth is the only path

that leads you closer to Jesus.

4. You Don’t Need a Congregation or a Denomination

My people, listen:

You do not need a congregation

to get closer to Jesus.

You do not need a denomination

to understand the truth.

You do not need a human system

to hear God’s voice.

All you need is:

- the truth
- justice
- the Holy Spirit
- and a heart willing to follow Jesus

Ask the Holy Spirit to guide you.

Ask Him to open your eyes.

Ask Him to bring you closer to Jesus.

Because Jesus’ way

is the only way

that leads to life.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

Many congregations today

are part of the plan to confuse the world

and distort the message of Jesus.

But you do not have to follow them.

You do not have to be trapped by them.

You do not have to be controlled by them.

This book is your guide.

The Holy Spirit is your teacher.

Jesus is your path.

Stand for justice.

Stand for truth.

Stand with Jesus.

Because Jesus’ way

is the best choice —

the only choice

that leads to the light.

CHAPTER 127 — HOW TRUE FOLLOWERS OF JESUS WILL FIND EACH OTHER

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Here’s the thing —

after you finish reading this book,

and if you truly decide to follow Jesus with all your heart,

you must understand something important:

You do not need a denomination.

You do not need a building.

You do not need a man-made congregation.

If you desire to gather with others

to give praise to Jesus and His Father,

there is a way —

but it is **not** the way the world is doing it today.

To understand this,

you must understand **what really happened in the desert**.

THE DESERT WAS A WARNING — NOT A TEMPTATION

My people, hear this revelation:

When Jesus was in the desert (Matthew 4:1–11),

the devil came to speak to Him —

not because he could tempt Jesus,

but because he feared Him.

The devil knew Jesus did not need

riches, kingdoms, or power.

Jesus’ Kingdom is not of this world.

The real intent was a **warning**.

The devil revealed

how **wealth, power, and religious systems**

would be used to distract humanity —

not Jesus.

The scripture has been twisted,

making it seem like the devil tried to make Jesus jump off a cliff

or bow for riches.

But that was never the point.

The warning was this:

“Look at how worldly riches, power, and religious systems

will be used to deceive the world.”

And that is exactly what is happening today.

Many congregations use

the same worldly tactics

the devil exposed in the desert:

- money
- manipulation
- titles
- control
- ownership
- false authority

They call themselves “the church,”

but they hide the truth.

The warning in the desert

was not about tempting Jesus —

it was about exposing

what these congregations would become.

And now the Holy Spirit

is revealing these truths again.

Wake up, my people.

Listen to the Holy Spirit.

This is the truth you need

to save your soul.

1. TRUE FOLLOWERS WILL RECOGNIZE EACH OTHER BY THE HOLY SPIRIT

My people, hear this truth:

When you walk in the light,

and another person walks in the light,

you will recognize each other.

Not by title.

Not by religion.

Not by membership.

Not by tradition.

But by **revelation**.

The Holy Spirit Himself

will connect true followers of Jesus.

There will be no accidents.

No confusion.

No guessing.

You will know each other

because the Spirit of God

will reveal it.

2. EACH TRUE FOLLOWER WILL CARRY A DIFFERENT GIFT

My people, listen:

When the Holy Spirit brings you together,

each of you will carry a different gift —

not man-made gifts,

not fake titles,

but **real spiritual gifts**.

Some of you will:

- lay hands on the sick and see healing
- see danger or betrayal before it happens
- speak wisdom and revelation

- discern spirits
- see visions of the future

travel to places to preach the message of Jesus

- **by the command of the Holy Spirit**

These gifts will not come from human training.

They will not come from religious systems.

They will not come from denominations.

They will come from **God Himself**.

3. IT WILL NOT LOOK LIKE THE IMPOSTORS OF TODAY

My people, understand this clearly:

What the world calls “church” today

is not what Jesus built.

Many of these impostors

cannot perform anything:

- no healing
- no revelation
- no discernment
- no spiritual authority
- no power

They speak loudly,

but nothing happens.

They claim to represent Jesus,

but they carry no evidence of His presence.

This is why so many people

are confused, disappointed, and lost.

But the true followers of Jesus

will not look like this.

They will walk in **power**,

truth,

justice,

and **the Holy Spirit**.

4. WHEN YOU FOLLOW JESUS, HE WILL GUIDE YOU — NOT RELIGION

My people, listen:

If you truly want to follow Jesus,

you do not need a denomination.

You do not need a religious system.

You do not need a human structure.

You need:

- Jesus
- the Holy Spirit
- the truth
- and a heart willing to obey

This book is your guide.

This book is your tool.

This book is your reminder

that Jesus' way is simple,

pure,

and powerful.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

When you choose to follow Jesus,

the Holy Spirit will connect you

with other true followers.

Each of you will carry a different gift.

Each of you will have a purpose.

Each of you will be guided by God Himself.

Do not follow impostors.

Do not follow man-made systems.

Do not follow denominations.

Follow Jesus.

Follow the Holy Spirit.

Follow the truth.

Because Jesus' way

is the best choice —

the only choice

that leads to life.

CHAPTER 128 — THE WARNING IN THE DESERT WAS FOR THE CHURCHES OF TODAY

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Before Jesus began His ministry,

the devil revealed something in the desert —

not about Jesus,

but about **the future of the world**

and the future of the **congregations**

that would rise in His name.

This encounter was not a temptation.

It was a **prophecy**.

A warning.

A blueprint of how the enemy

would corrupt spiritual leadership

through wealth, power, and influence.

And today,

we are watching that prophecy unfold

exactly as the devil described.

1. The Warning Was for the Congregations of Today

My people, hear this truth:

The devil’s message in the desert

was not for Jesus —

it was for the congregations

that would rise in His name.

Jesus already knew the truth.

But the devil exposed

how he would use:

- wealth
- influence
- power
- kingdoms
- status
- fame

to corrupt leaders

who claim to represent God.

And today,

we see exactly what the devil warned about.

Many congregations use the same tactics

the devil revealed in the desert:

- worldly power
- manipulation
- money
- control
- entertainment
- false authority

They hide the truth

while calling themselves “the church.”

This is the warning Jesus saw coming.

2. This Is Why Jesus Chose 12 Special People

My people, listen:

Jesus chose 12 special people

to carry His message —

not because they were perfect,

but because they were willing.

Yet even among the 12,

some failed Him.

Judas betrayed Him.

Peter denied Him.

Thomas doubted Him.

If the chosen ones struggled,

imagine what would happen

when the message spread across the world.

And now,

two thousand years later,

the situation is worse than ever.

Many leaders who claim to represent Jesus

do not follow His voice.

They follow the world.

They follow money.

They follow power.

This is why the warning in the desert

was so important.

3. The Devil’s Plan Is Now Visible

My people, understand this:

The devil’s plan

is not hidden anymore.

He uses:

- wealth to distract
- power to corrupt
- influence to mislead
- religion to confuse
- congregations to distort the truth

And many people —

both in the light and in the dark —

can now see the tricks clearly.

The Holy Spirit is exposing everything.

The time for pretending is over.

4. The Holy Spirit Is Revealing the Truth — Pay Attention

My people, listen:

The Holy Spirit is speaking louder than ever.

He is revealing the truth

that has been hidden for generations.

He is showing you:

- what is real
- what is false
- who is genuine
- who is pretending
- what is from God
- what is from the world

This is the moment to wake up.

This is the moment to choose truth.

This is the moment to protect your soul.

5. It Is Time for a Change

My people, hear this clearly:

The warning in the desert

was not a story —

it was a **prophecy**.

A prophecy about today.

A prophecy about the congregations.

A prophecy about the world.

And now,

the time for change has come.

Do not follow confusion.

Do not follow worldly systems.

Do not follow man-made religion.

Listen to the Holy Spirit.

Follow the truth.

Choose Jesus’ way.

Because Jesus’ way

is the only way

that leads to life.

CHAPTER 129 — A NEW WAY TO PRAISE JESUS

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Here’s the thing —

for too long, the world has been praising Jesus

in a way that no longer carries truth,

no longer carries power,

and no longer carries the Holy Spirit.

The way many congregations praise today

is upside down.

It is built on tradition,

performance,

noise,

and human systems.

But Jesus is calling us

to break that pattern.

It is time for a change.

And the time is now.

1. Praise Must Come From the Ground Up — Not From the System Down

My people, hear this truth:

We must break the old way

of giving Jesus praise.

The world praises from the top down —

from stages,

from titles,

from positions,

from man-made authority.

But Jesus wants praise

that rises from the **ground up** —

from the heart,

from humility,

from truth,

from the Holy Spirit.

Real praise does not come from a building.

Real praise does not come from a microphone.

Real praise does not come from a denomination.

Real praise comes from the **soul**.

And it is time to return to that.

2. The Warning Was Given — Now the Change Must Begin

My people, listen:

In the desert,

the devil revealed how he would use

wealth, power, and influence

to corrupt the congregations

that would later call themselves “church.”

That warning was not for Jesus —

it was for **us**.

And now we see the result:

- praise without power
- worship without truth
- leaders without the Holy Spirit
- congregations without transformation

This is why Jesus chose 12 special people

to carry His message.

Even among them,

some failed Him.

And today,

the situation is worse than ever.

But now,

it is time for a change.

3. True Praise Will Come From Those Who Follow the Holy Spirit

My people, hear this clearly:

When you finish this book

and choose to follow Jesus for real,

your praise will not look like the world’s praise.

It will not look like the congregations

that call themselves “church.”

It will come from:

- truth
- justice
- humility
- obedience
- revelation
- the Holy Spirit

This is the praise Jesus wants.

This is the praise that carries power.

This is the praise that shakes darkness.

4. The Holy Spirit Is Calling You to Rise

My people, listen:

The Holy Spirit is speaking.

He is calling you to rise.

He is calling you to break the old pattern.

He is calling you to praise Jesus

in spirit and in truth.

Not in tradition.

Not in performance.

Not in religion.

But in **light**.

People, let’s break the old way.

Let’s change the way we praise Jesus.

Let it rise from the ground up —

from your heart,

from your truth,

from your connection with Him.

The time is now.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

The world’s way of praising Jesus is broken.

The congregations have lost the truth.

The warning was given long ago.

And now the Holy Spirit is revealing everything.

It is time to change.

It is time to rise.

It is time to praise Jesus

from the ground up.

Listen to the Holy Spirit.

Follow the truth.

Stand in the light.

Because Jesus’ way

is the only way

that leads to life.

CHAPTER 130 — THE TRUTH ABOUT SALVATION: ONLY JESUS

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Here’s the thing —

many people today lift Mary, the mother of Jesus,

into a place she never asked for

and never claimed.

Mary was blessed.

Mary was chosen.

Mary was obedient.

Mary carried a powerful spiritual presence.

But Mary **cannot save your soul**.

She does not open the gates of Heaven.

She does not forgive sins.

She does not stand as the Redeemer.

Only Jesus does.

1. Humans Always Want More Options — But God Gave Only One

My people, hear this truth:

Human beings do not like one option.

They want choices.

They want alternatives.

They want backup plans.

They want the easy way out.

But salvation is not a menu.

It is not a list of options.

It is not a system you can customize.

When it comes to saving your soul,

there is only **one way**:

Jesus Christ — the Son of the Living God.

Whether people like it or not,

whether they accept it or not,

whether they argue or not,

the truth does not change.

There is only **one Savior**.

2. After They Killed Jesus, They Still Saw His Power

My people, listen:

Even after Jesus was crucified,

the Romans and the Jewish leaders

could not deny His power.

They saw the signs.

They saw the miracles.

They saw the truth.

But the devil tempted them

to twist the story

and turn the event into profit.

This is why corruption exploded

right after Jesus left the earth.

People started adding their own ideas.

People started creating their own systems.

People started building their own traditions.

People started inventing new doctrines.

And slowly,

the pure message of Jesus

was buried under human invention.

3. This Is Why Confusion Exists Today

My people, understand this:

The confusion you see today

did not appear by accident.

It came from:

- false teachings
- religious traditions
- man-made doctrines
- worship of saints
- elevation of humans
- spiritual shortcuts
- corruption of Jesus' message

The devil used the event

to create a spiritual marketplace

where people could choose

whatever "savior" they preferred.

But Heaven does not work like that.

There is no "choose your savior."

There is no "pick your path."

There is no "multiple ways to God."

There is only **Jesus**.

4. Why Jesus Chose 12 — A Different Perspective

My people, listen carefully:

Jesus chose 12 people

not because they were perfect,

but because they represented

the beginning of a new foundation.

He knew corruption would come.

He knew people would twist His message.

He knew the world would try

to replace Him with other names.

The 12 were chosen

to protect the truth —

not to replace Him.

But even among them,

some struggled.

Some doubted.

Some failed.

This shows us something important:

If the closest ones to Jesus

could fall into weakness,

how much more the world

two thousand years later?

This is why the Holy Spirit

is speaking now.

This is why the truth

must be restored.

5. A New Call for This Generation

My people, hear this clearly:

Stop searching for multiple saviors.

Stop looking for spiritual shortcuts.

Stop believing the lies

that salvation can come from anyone else.

Mary was blessed —

but she is not your Redeemer.

The saints were faithful —

but they are not your Savior.

Your traditions may be beautiful —

but they cannot save your soul.

Only Jesus can.

It is time for a change.

It is time to return to the truth.

It is time to follow Jesus alone.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

The devil twisted the story

to create confusion,

profit,

and corruption.

But the truth remains unshaken:

Only Jesus can save your soul.

Stand in the truth.

Walk in the truth.

Hold on to the truth.

Because Jesus’ way

is the only way

that leads to life.

CHAPTER 131 — ONE TRUTH IN A WORLD OF 4,200 RELIGIONS

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Here’s the thing —

humanity has created **4,200 religions** across the world.

Four thousand two hundred different systems,

each claiming to hold the truth,

each claiming to show the way,

each claiming to represent God.

But as this book has already revealed,

none of them carry the truth that saves your soul.

Not one.

Because truth does not come from human invention.

Truth does not come from tradition.

Truth does not come from systems built by men.

Truth comes from **Jesus**

and from the **Holy Spirit**,

not from religion.

1. God Looks for One Good Soul — Not a Religion

My people, hear this clearly:

Remember what Jesus’ Father said in Scripture:

“If He finds even one righteous soul in a city,

He will not destroy that city.”

God never said,

“If I find the right religion, I will spare them.”

He looks for **a soul**,

not a system.

He looks for **truth**,

not tradition.

He looks for **justice**,

not rituals.

He looks for **one heart**

that stands in the light.

2. What Do These Religions Really Stand For?

My people, open your eyes:

If you examine these 4,200 religions,

you will see what many of them truly stand for:

- some are built for **money**
- some are built for **violence**
- some are built for **control**
- some are built for **tricks**
- some are built for **influence**
- some are built to **hide the truth**

This is why the world is confused.

This is why people are lost.

This is why darkness spreads.

Because humans created systems

that benefit **themselves**,

not God.

3. There Is Room for Only One Truth

My people, listen:

There is room for **one truth**,

not thousands.

There is room for **one Savior**,

not many.

There is room for **one path**,

not 4,200.

There is room for **one message**,

not endless doctrines.

And that truth is **Jesus**.

Not religion.

Not denomination.

Not tradition.

Jesus — the Son of the Living God.

4. True Followers of Jesus Will Find Each Other

My people, hear this with your spirit:

The real followers of Jesus

will not be identified by a building,

a label,

a membership,

or a religious title.

They will be recognized by:

- their **love** for the world
- their commitment to **justice**
- their devotion to **truth**
- their connection through the **Holy Spirit**
- their willingness to guide others **for free**
- their refusal to seek **reward, praise, or power**

These are the ones

who will shine in the darkness.

These are the ones

who will carry the real message of Jesus.

These are the ones

who will stand when religion collapses.

5. No Reward — No Payment — No Agenda

My people, understand this:

True followers of Jesus

do not guide others for money.

They do not preach for fame.

They do not help for recognition.

They do not serve for influence.

They guide others

because the Holy Spirit commands it.

They shine the light

because the world needs it.

They stand for truth

because **Jesus is truth**.

Positive or negative,

reward or no reward,

they remain faithful.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

There may be 4,200 religions,

but there is only **one truth**.

There may be thousands of doctrines,

but there is only **one Savior**.

There may be countless systems,

but there is only **one path**

that leads to life.

The true followers of Jesus

will rise above religion,

connect through the Holy Spirit,

and guide the world

without expecting anything in return.

Because truth does not need a religion —

truth needs a willing soul.

CHAPTER 132 — ONE RIGHTEOUS SOUL OUTWEIGHS 4,200 RELIGIONS

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Here’s the thing —

the world is overflowing with religions, doctrines, and belief systems.

Humanity counts more than **4,200 religions**,

each claiming to hold the truth,

each claiming to lead people to God.

But Scripture reveals something far more powerful

than any system humans have ever built.

Genesis 18:23–32 shows us a truth

that destroys the idea that religion can save anyone:

One righteous soul carries more weight

than an entire religion.

Not a building.

Not a denomination.

Not a tradition.

Not a system.

A **soul**.

A single heart that stands in truth

has more value to God

than thousands of religious structures.

1. God Does Not Measure Cities by Religion — He Measures by Righteousness

My people, hear this clearly:

When God spoke with Abraham,

He did not say:

“If I find the right religion, I will spare the city.”

He said:

“If I find righteousness, I will not destroy it.”

This means:

- God looks for **character**, not ceremonies
- God looks for **truth**, not tradition
- God looks for **justice**, not rituals
- God looks for **a soul**, not a system

Religion cannot save a city.

A righteous person can.

Religion cannot protect a nation.

A righteous soul can.

Religion cannot stop destruction.

A righteous heart can.

2. Why Religions Fail — But One Soul Can Stand

My people, understand this:

Most religions today are built on:

- money
- influence
- manipulation
- fear
- culture
- tradition
- human authority

They are designed to **control**, not to transform.

They are designed to **gather crowds**, not to guide souls.

They are designed to **look holy**, not to live holy.

But one righteous soul —

one person who stands for truth,

one person who walks in justice,

one person who listens to the Holy Spirit —

has more spiritual weight

than all these systems combined.

Because righteousness comes from **God**,

not from religion.

3. The Holy Spirit Connects the True Followers

My people, listen:

In a world full of confusion,

the true followers of Jesus

will not be identified by a label

or a religious group.

They will be recognized by:

- their **love** for humanity
- their commitment to **justice**
- their devotion to **truth**
- their spiritual **clarity**
- their **humility**
- their obedience to the **Holy Spirit**

These are the ones

who carry the light.

These are the ones

who guide others without reward.

These are the ones

who stand firm

even when the world collapses.

4. One Soul Can Change a City — One Soul Can Change a Generation

My people, hear this with your spirit:

God has always worked through individuals,

not institutions.

One Noah.

One Moses.

One Elijah.

One Daniel.

One Mary.

One John.

One Paul.

And above all —

One Jesus.

Heaven does not need a religion

to change the world.

Heaven needs a **righteous soul**

who is willing to stand in the truth.

5. You Are Called to Be That One

My people, listen:

This chapter is not about history.

It is about **you**.

You can be the one righteous soul

that protects your home,

your family,

your city,

your generation.

You can be the one

who carries the truth

in a world drowning in confusion.

You can be the one

who stands for justice

when everyone else follows the crowd.

You can be the one

who listens to the Holy Spirit

instead of religion.

Because God is not looking for a system.

He is looking for a **soul**.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this truth:

Genesis 18:23–32 reveals the heart of God —

one righteous soul carries more weight

than an entire religion.

Do not chase systems.

Do not chase labels.

Do not chase traditions.

Chase **truth**.

Chase **justice**.

Chase **Jesus**.

Chase the **Holy Spirit**.

Because one soul in the light

is stronger than **4,200 religions in the dark**.

CHAPTER 133 — ONLY JESUS AND THE HOLY SPIRIT CAN TEACH YOU

My people, here’s the thing:

No human being on this earth can teach you the true words of Jesus.

I mean **no one** — not a pastor, not a prophet, not a congregation, not a religion.

Only Jesus can teach you.

Only the Holy Spirit can guide you.

This is not my opinion.

This is not my idea.

This is Jesus’ own words.

He said,

“You have one Teacher — the Christ.”

And before He left the earth, He promised,

“I will send the Holy Spirit to teach you all things.”

So ask yourself:

If Jesus said He is the only Teacher…

If Jesus said the Holy Spirit will guide you…

Why do we have thousands of religions today?

Who gave them the authority to teach what only Jesus can reveal?

The truth is simple:

You must choose to learn from Him — and only Him — through the Holy Spirit.

1. Religion Does Not Understand the Human Spirit

My people, listen:

Religious systems do not understand how the human spirit works.

They teach rules, traditions, and doctrines,

but they cannot see what is happening inside your soul.

Only the Holy Spirit can do that.

There are sins you commit without realizing it.

There are sins you commit by mistake.

There are sins you commit through confusion.

There are sins you commit through temptation.

There are sins you commit through anger or hate.

There are sins you commit on purpose.

No human teacher can detect all of these.

No religion can expose them.

No pastor can see them.

Only the Holy Spirit can reveal what is hidden inside you.

He is the only One who can get your attention immediately

so you can ask for forgiveness

before darkness grows roots in your spirit.

2. The Holy Spirit Is Your Detector, Your Guide, Your Protector

My people, hear this clearly:

When the Holy Spirit reveals your mistake,

you have the right to speak to Him directly:

- “Holy Spirit, don’t leave me alone.”
- “Help me not to do this again.”
- “Protect me from myself.”
- “Don’t let me fall into this situation again.”
- “I allow You to be my protector in Jesus’ name.”

This is how you grow.

This is how you stay clean.

This is how you stay awake.

This is how you stay connected to Jesus.

Not through religion.

Not through human teachers.

Not through traditions.

Through the Holy Spirit.

3. You Already Have Everything You Need

My people, understand this:

Jesus gave you the **Teacher**.

The Holy Spirit gives you the **understanding**.

Your spirit gives you the **connection**.

You are not missing anything.

You are not lacking anything.

You are not dependent on any human system.

Everything you need to walk in truth

is already inside you.

The Holy Spirit is your detector.

Jesus is your Teacher.

Your spirit is the vessel.

When you obey them,

you have everything you need to stay in the light.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

No one can teach you Jesus.

No one can replace the Holy Spirit.

No one can take the role God reserved for Himself.

Religions may try.

Leaders may try.

Systems may try.

But the truth remains:

Only Jesus teaches.

Only the Holy Spirit reveals.

Only your spirit receives.

Walk in that truth,

and you will never be misled again.

CHAPTER 134 — THE HOLY SPIRIT IS THE ONE WHO CHANGES YOU

My people, here’s the thing:

Everything the Holy Spirit has been teaching you in this book has one purpose —

to bring you closer to Jesus.

But before you go any further, you must understand something very important:

This book is for everyone.

No exceptions.

Some of you think your past disqualifies you.

Some of you think your mistakes make you unworthy.

Some of you think your lifestyle, your habits, or your history

puts you outside of God’s reach.

But listen:

If you have lived in corruption,

if you have stolen,

if you have lied,

if you have cheated,

if you have fallen into temptation,

if you have lived in confusion,

if you have walked in darkness —

this book is still for you.

If you have been a scammer,

a manipulator,

a criminal,

a deceiver,

a person who hurt others —

this book is still for you.

Jesus did not come for the polished.

He came for the ones who know they need help.

1. Your Past Does Not Cancel Your Future

My people, hear this clearly:

You are not too far gone.

You are not too broken.

You are not too damaged.

You are not too sinful.

If you are reading this book,

it means Jesus is still calling you.

It means the Holy Spirit is still reaching for you.

It means your story is not over.

You have the chance to get it right.

You have the chance to start again.

You have the chance to walk in truth.

All you need to do

is follow the Holy Spirit’s direction.

2. Real Change Takes Time — Let the Holy Spirit Work

My people, listen:

Do not expect everything inside you

to disappear the moment you finish this book.

Transformation is not instant.

Growth is not automatic.

Healing is not overnight.

The Holy Spirit works in **layers**.

He removes things slowly, gently, and naturally.

Some things will fall off quickly.

Others will take time.

Some habits will fade without you noticing.

Some battles will require patience.

But if you stay connected to Jesus,

you will look back one day and realize

how much He has changed you —

and you won’t even remember when it happened.

That is the power of the Holy Spirit.

He transforms you quietly,

without pressure,

without force,

without fear.

3. The Holy Spirit Strengthens What Is Weak in You

My people, understand this:

The Holy Spirit does not only correct you —

He strengthens you.

He gives you courage where you feel fear.

He gives you clarity where you feel confused.

He gives you peace where you feel chaos.

He gives you discipline where you feel weak.

He gives you wisdom where you feel lost.

He does not just remove darkness —

He builds light inside you.

He does not just expose weakness —

He replaces it with strength.

He does not just show you what is wrong —

He teaches you how to walk in what is right.

This is why Jesus sent Him.

This is why you cannot grow without Him.

4. You Are Allowed to Lean on Him

My people, hear this with your spirit:

You are not expected to walk this journey alone.

You are not expected to fight every battle by yourself.

You are not expected to carry your weaknesses in silence.

You are **allowed** to lean on the Holy Spirit.

You are allowed to ask for strength.

You are allowed to ask for protection.

You are allowed to ask for guidance.

You are allowed to ask for clarity.

You are allowed to say:

- “Holy Spirit, stay close to me.”
- “Give me strength where I am weak.”
- “Guide me when I don’t know what to do.”
- “Keep me away from what destroys me.”
- “Lead me into the truth Jesus taught.”

This is not weakness.

This is **wisdom**.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

This book is not for the perfect.

It is for the ones who want to grow.

It is for the ones who want truth.

It is for the ones who want Jesus.

You already have everything you need:

Jesus — the One who saves you.

The Holy Spirit — the One who shapes you.

Your spirit — the place where God speaks.

Walk with them,

and you will discover how powerful,

how patient,

and how wonderful Jesus truly is.

CHAPTER 135 — THE MISSION YOU CARRY AND THE WAR AGAINST IT

My people, here’s the thing:

Some people do not come to this earth by accident.

God sends certain souls with a specific mission, a message, or an assignment meant to help others, expose truth, or bring light into dark places. These people are not better than anyone else — they are simply chosen for a purpose.

But the moment God sends someone with a mission,

the devil notices it.

And when he notices it,

he sends **distraction**.

Not always destruction —

distraction.

Because distraction is enough to destroy a mission

without ever touching your body.

1. When the Mission Is Real, the Attack Is Real

My people, listen:

When God gives someone a mission,

the devil studies them.

He looks for weaknesses,

for open doors,

for emotional wounds,

for temptations,

for anything he can use to pull them off the path.

If the distraction takes over,

the mission collapses.

Look at the example mentioned: **Bob Marley**.

He came with a powerful mission —

a voice that could unite nations,

heal divisions,

and speak truth to the world.

But the devil distracted him with drugs,

with influences,

with people who fed his weaknesses.

He never sought the spiritual help he needed

to protect the gift God placed inside him.

And because of that,

he did not finish the mission God gave him.

Many of us have done the same.

Some missions are small,

some are big,

but we fail them the same way —

through distraction.

This is why Jesus came and said,

“No more.”

After Him, the excuses ended.

He showed us the path,

the truth,

and the way to stay aligned.

2. Some People Are Sent by God — Others Are Sent by Darkness

My people, understand this clearly:

Just as God sends people with missions,

the devil also sends people with assignments.

The Bible calls them **workers of iniquity** —

and that is exactly what they are.

Look at the examples: **Adolf Hitler** and **Kristen Gilbert**.

They followed the devil’s instructions with precision —

destroying lives,

bringing death,

carrying out darkness exactly as he wanted.

They fulfilled the devil’s mission

the same way God’s servants are supposed to fulfill His.

So why is it that the devil’s people

follow their mission with discipline,

but God’s people struggle?

Why do the servants of darkness obey instantly,

while the servants of God hesitate?

Here’s the truth:

God does not force you —

but the devil does.

God leads gently.

The Holy Spirit whispers.

He invites.

He guides.

He teaches.

But He never forces.

The devil pushes, pressures, manipulates, and traps.

He uses fear, temptation, confusion, and influence

to force people into his plan.

This is why so many people fail their mission —

not because they are weak,

but because they refuse to let the Holy Spirit guide them.

3. The Real Problem: We Don’t Let the Holy Spirit Lead

My people, hear this with your spirit:

The reason God’s people struggle

is not because the mission is too hard.

It is because we try to do it **without the Holy Spirit**.

We don’t ask for guidance.

We don’t seek His voice.

We don’t wait for His direction.

We don’t protect our spirit.

We don’t stay alert.

And when we don’t let the Holy Spirit lead,

distraction becomes stronger than purpose.

The devil knows this.

That is why he attacks your:

- focus
- emotions
- relationships
- habits
- weaknesses
- time
- peace

He doesn’t need to kill you

to kill your mission.

He only needs to distract you long enough

for you to forget why God sent you.

THE CALL OF THIS FIRST SECTION

My people, listen:

Some of you were sent here with a mission.

Some of you were born to deliver a message.

Some of you carry something inside you

that the world needs.

But you cannot complete your mission

without the Holy Spirit.

You cannot fight distraction alone.

You cannot resist temptation alone.

You cannot stay focused alone.

God will not force you.

The devil will.

So choose your guide wisely.

Let the Holy Spirit lead you,

and your mission will stand.

Ignore Him,

and distraction will destroy what God intended for you.

The choice is yours.

SECOND SECTION — THE PEOPLE GOD CALLS ARE NOT ALWAYS IN CHURCH

1. Some People Outside the Church Hear God More Clearly Than Those Inside

My people, listen:

There are people sitting in congregations every week

who are spiritually asleep.

They hear sermons,

but they don’t hear God.

And there are people outside the congregation —

in the streets,

in the struggle,

in the confusion —

who hear the Holy Spirit more clearly

than those who claim to be “religious.”

This is why you cannot judge someone’s calling

by where they sit on Sunday.

Some of the people God is calling

are not in church at all.

Some feel lost.

Some feel disconnected.

Some feel like Bob Marley —

gifted, chosen, but distracted.

But the Holy Spirit is still calling them.

2. So Why Let People With No Spiritual Connection Lead You?

My people, understand this:

There are people teaching the Word

who have **no spiritual authority**.

They went to human schools,

earned human certificates,

memorized human doctrines —

and now they think they are spiritual teachers.

But they have:

- no revelation
- no connection
- no guidance
- no Holy Spirit

So why let them lead you?

Why let someone with no spiritual gift

teach you about a God they cannot hear?

Why let someone who only knows religion

guide someone who hears the Holy Spirit directly?

You have the gift to recognize truth.

You can sense who is real.

You can feel who is fake.

You know when the Holy Spirit is speaking

and when He is not.

So don’t hand your spirit to people

who have nothing to offer you.

3. “Turn Yourself In” — God Is Calling the Ones Who Feel Lost

My people, hear this with your spirit:

There are people reading this chapter

who are not in any congregation.

Some feel disconnected.

Some feel unworthy.

Some feel like they drifted too far.

Some feel like Bob Marley —

born with a mission,

but pulled away by distraction.

And God is saying:

“Turn yourself in.

I know you’re out there.”

This message is for the ones who feel forgotten.

For the ones who feel unqualified.

For the ones who feel spiritually homeless.

God is calling you back.

Not to a building —

but to **Him**.

4. We Can Help Those Who Need the Truth

My people, listen:

When you turn yourself in to God,

when you surrender to the Holy Spirit,

you become someone who can help others.

There are people out there

who need the truth.

They need clarity.

They need guidance.

They need someone who hears God

and not religion.

And God wants to use **you**

to reach them.

Not the ones with titles.

Not the ones with certificates.

Not the ones who learned from human teachers.

But the ones who hear the Holy Spirit.

The ones who know His voice.

The ones who recognize truth instantly.

You can help the ones who are lost

because you understand what it feels like to be lost.

You can reach the ones religion ignores

because God reached you first.

THE FINAL CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this clearly:

The Holy Spirit is speaking

to the ones inside the congregation

and the ones outside.

To the ones who feel strong

and the ones who feel lost.

To the ones who stayed

and the ones who drifted.

God is calling you:

“Turn yourself in.

I know you’re out there.

Come back to Me.”

You have the ability to recognize truth.

You have the calling to help others.

Let God lead you —

and you will lead others back to Him.

CHAPTER 136 — THE CALL TO TURN YOURSELF IN TO GOD

My people, here’s the thing:

There comes a moment in every person’s life

when you must stop running,

stop hiding,

stop pretending,

and **turn yourself in** —

not to a system,

not to a religion,

not to a human leader,

but to **God Himself**.

Some of you out there know exactly what I’m talking about.

You feel the pull.

You feel the conviction.

You feel the Holy Spirit calling your name.

You know deep inside that God has been trying to reach you.

And yet, you keep delaying.

You keep avoiding.

You keep telling yourself, “One day.”

But “one day” never comes

unless you make it **today**.

1. God Is Calling You — Not to Punish You, but to Restore You

My people, listen:

When I say “turn yourself in,”

I don’t mean surrender to judgment.

I mean surrender to **mercy**.

God is not waiting to destroy you.

He is waiting to rebuild you.

He is waiting to heal you.

He is waiting to guide you.

You know who you are.

You know God has been speaking to you.

You know the Holy Spirit has been tugging at your heart.

This chapter is your confirmation.

2. Some of You Are Running From a Mission

My people, understand this:

Some of you were born with a mission.

Some of you were sent to this earth with a purpose.

Some of you carry something inside you

that the world needs.

But the devil saw it early.

He noticed the calling.

He recognized the potential.

And he sent distraction

to destroy the mission before it ever began.

Some of you are living exactly

what we talked about in the last chapter —

you were chosen,

but you got pulled off the path.

You know it.

God knows it.

The Holy Spirit knows it.

And now He is calling you back.

3. “I Know You’re Out There” — This Message Is For You

My people, hear this with your spirit:

There are individuals reading this chapter right now

who think they are too far gone,

too damaged,

too sinful,

too lost

to return to God.

But God is saying:

“I know you’re out there.

Turn yourself in.

Come back to Me.”

This is not a message of condemnation.

This is a message of **rescue**.

You are not reading this by accident.

You are not here by coincidence.

You are here because God is reaching for you.

4. Turning Yourself In Means Letting God Take Over

My people, listen:

Turning yourself in does not mean giving up your life.

It means giving up your **fight**.

It means letting God take control

instead of your fear,

your habits,

your past,

your guilt,

your shame,

your confusion.

It means saying:

- “God, I’m done running.”
- “Holy Spirit, take over.”

- “Jesus, lead me where I couldn’t lead myself.”

This is surrender —

not to weakness,

but to **strength**.

5. God Will Never Force You — But the Devil Will

My people, understand this truth:

God invites.

The devil pressures.

God calls.

The devil traps.

God guides.

The devil manipulates.

God waits for your **yes**.

The devil forces your downfall.

This is why turning yourself in to God is powerful —

because it breaks the devil’s control

and opens the door for the Holy Spirit to lead you.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

Some of you have been running for years.

Some of you have been hiding from your calling.

Some of you have been drowning in guilt.

Some of you have been living in distraction.

Some of you have been carrying a mission you abandoned.

God is saying:

“Turn yourself in.

I know you’re out there.

Come home.”

This is your moment.

This is your turning point.

This is your chance to step back into the light.

The Holy Spirit is ready.

Jesus is waiting.

Your mission is still alive.

Turn yourself in —

and let God finish what He started in you.

CHAPTER 137 — THE HOLY SPIRIT SPEAKS TO THOSE INSIDE AND OUTSIDE THE CONGREGATION

My people, here’s the thing:

The Holy Spirit does not limit Himself to buildings, denominations, or religious groups.

He speaks to people **inside** the congregation,

and He speaks to people **outside** the congregation —

especially the ones who feel lost, overlooked, or forgotten.

Some of the most powerful missions God ever gave

were given to people who never sat in a religious classroom,

never carried a title,

never wore a robe,

and never stood behind a pulpit.

God speaks to the humble,

the broken,

the wandering,

the searching,

the ones who feel like they don’t belong anywhere.

And many of them are out there right now —

just like Bob Marley was.

1. Some People Outside the Church Hear God More Clearly Than Those Inside

My people, listen:

There are people sitting in congregations every week

who are spiritually asleep.

They hear sermons,

but they don’t hear God.

And there are people outside the congregation —

in the streets,

in the struggle,

in the confusion —

who hear the Holy Spirit more clearly

than those who claim to be “religious.”

This is why you cannot judge someone’s calling

by where they sit on Sunday.

Some of the people God is calling

are not in church at all.

Some feel lost.

Some feel disconnected.

Some feel like Bob Marley —

gifted, chosen, but distracted.

But the Holy Spirit is still calling them.

2. So Why Let People With No Spiritual Connection Lead You?

My people, understand this:

There are people teaching the Word

who have **no spiritual authority**.

They went to human schools,

earned human certificates,

memorized human doctrines —

and now they think they are spiritual teachers.

But they have:

- no revelation
- no connection
- no guidance
- no Holy Spirit

So why let them lead you?

Why let someone with no spiritual gift

teach you about a God they cannot hear?

Why let someone who only knows religion

guide someone who hears the Holy Spirit directly?

You have the gift to recognize truth.

You can sense who is real.

You can feel who is fake.

You know when the Holy Spirit is speaking

and when He is not.

So don’t hand your spirit to people

who have nothing to offer you.

3. “Turn Yourself In” — God Is Calling the Ones Who Feel Lost

My people, hear this with your spirit:

There are people reading this chapter

who are not in any congregation.

Some feel disconnected.

Some feel unworthy.

Some feel like they drifted too far.

Some feel like Bob Marley —

born with a mission,

but pulled away by distraction.

And God is saying:

“Turn yourself in.

I know you’re out there.”

This message is for the ones who feel forgotten.

For the ones who feel unqualified.

For the ones who feel spiritually homeless.

God is calling you back.

Not to a building —

but to **Him**.

4. We Can Help Those Who Need the Truth

My people, listen:

When you turn yourself in to God,

when you surrender to the Holy Spirit,

you become someone who can help others.

There are people out there

who need the truth.

They need clarity.

They need guidance.

They need someone who hears God

and not religion.

And God wants to use **you**

to reach them.

Not the ones with titles.

Not the ones with certificates.

Not the ones who learned from human teachers.

But the ones who hear the Holy Spirit.

The ones who know His voice.

The ones who can recognize truth instantly.

You can help the ones who are lost

because you understand what it feels like to be lost.

You can guide the ones outside the congregation

because you understand them.

You can reach the ones religion ignores

because God reached you first.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this clearly:

The Holy Spirit is speaking

to the ones inside the congregation

and the ones outside.

To the ones who feel strong

and the ones who feel lost.

To the ones who stayed

and the ones who drifted.

God is calling you:

“Turn yourself in.

I know you’re out there.

Come back to Me.”

You have the gift to hear the Holy Spirit.

You have the ability to recognize truth.

You have the calling to help others.

Let God lead you —

and you will lead others back to Him.

CHAPTER 138 — THE CALL BACK TO THE REAL MESSAGE OF JESUS

My people, here’s the thing:

What many congregations call “church” today has drifted far from the heart of Jesus.

Instead of carrying His power, His compassion, and His truth, many have become places of **advertisement** — promoting the message without living it, speaking His name without walking in His footsteps.

They present Jesus like a brand.

They preach like marketers.

They perform like entertainers.

But the world is not looking for a commercial.

The world is looking for **authenticity**.

This is why the Holy Spirit is calling you:

Turn yourself in.

Come out now.

We need the authentic message and honest action.

1. The World Is Tired of Empty Performances

My people, listen:

People are not rejecting Jesus —

they are rejecting the **fake version** they keep seeing.

They are tired of:

- sermons with no power
- leaders with no revelation
- churches with no healing
- messages with no results
- compassion with no sincerity
- giving with no purpose

When someone gets sick,

many congregations can do nothing.

Absolutely nothing.

And because of that,

the world begins to think the message of Jesus is a fantasy,

a myth,

a joke.

Not because Jesus failed —

but because **religion failed**.

They turned the gospel into a show.

They turned the congregation into a brand.

They turned the message into a business.

The world sees it.

The world is tired of it.

And the Holy Spirit is exposing it.

2. The Holy Spirit Is Calling You Out of the Performance

My people, understand this:

The Holy Spirit is not calling you to join the show.

He is calling you to **leave it**.

He is calling you to turn yourself in

because the world needs **real followers**, not spectators.

The world needs people who will:

- stand for truth
- stand for justice
- walk in compassion
- give with sincerity
- heal the sick
- reveal the Father
- carry the Holy Spirit
- live the message, not advertise it

This is the authentic message.

This is the honest act.

This is the real Jesus.

3. Enough Is Enough — It’s Time for Real Action

My people, hear this with your spirit:

We have had enough of empty religion.

Enough of powerless preaching.

Enough of emotional shows.

Enough of spiritual advertisements.

Jesus did not call us to watch.

He called us to **act**.

He called us to:

- cure the sick
- lift the broken
- reveal truth
- expose injustice
- walk in authority
- carry the Holy Spirit
- bring light into darkness

This is the mission.

This is the calling.

This is the work.

And the Holy Spirit is saying:

“Turn yourself in.

Come out of the performance.

Step into the real work.”

4. The World Needs the Real Jesus — Through You

My people, listen:

The world does not need more religious commercials.

The world needs **evidence**.

The world needs **truth**.

The world needs **power**.

The world needs **justice**.

The world needs **healing**.

The world needs **revelation**.

The world needs **authenticity**.

And God wants to release all of that

through the ones who turn themselves in.

Not through the ones who advertise Jesus,

but through the ones who follow Him.

Not through the ones who perform,

but through the ones who obey.

Not through the ones who pretend,

but through the ones who carry the Holy Spirit.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this clearly:

We are not against congregations.

We are against **emptiness**.

We are against **performance**.

We are against **advertisement without action**.

Jesus is not looking for promoters.

He is looking for **authentic messengers**.

He is looking for people who will:

- stand for justice
- walk in compassion
- give with honesty
- heal the sick
- reveal the Father
- carry the Holy Spirit
- live the message with integrity

The Holy Spirit is calling you:

“Turn yourself in.

Come out now.

We need the authentic message and honest act.”

The world has seen enough commercials.

Now it needs the **real Jesus** —

and He wants to show Himself **through you**.

CHAPTER 139 — WE ARE ONE, AND OUR CHOICES SHAPE OUR DESTINY

My people, here’s the thing:

We come with excuses, explanations, and reasons for everything we do —

but we forget the most important truth:

We are one.

We are connected.

We come from the same Creator.

Humanity has spent generations dividing itself by color, culture, and history.

People have mistreated one another, oppressed one another, and acted as if one group is superior to another.

But even in the darkest moments of human behavior, the truth never changed:

Every human being carries the breath of God.

Every human being is part of the same human family.

Some connections are visible.

Some are invisible.

But all life is connected through the Creator.

1. The Real Problem Is Spiritual, Not Physical

My people, listen:

The problem is not color.

The problem is not culture.

The problem is not nationality.

The real battle is **in the mind**.

Humanity allowed darkness to influence the way we think —

anger, pride, hatred, superiority, rebellion, confusion.

When the mind is controlled by darkness,

people forget who they are

and forget who others are.

But when the mind is guided by the Holy Spirit,

you begin to see the truth:

We are different, but we are not divided.

We are unique, but we are connected.

We are individuals, but we come from the same Creator.

Every creature is unique.

Every human is one-of-a-kind.

But all of us belong to the same universe God created.

2. We Chose Rebellion Instead of Obedience

My people, understand this:

We were created to live in unity,

but we chose division.

We were created to walk in love,

but we chose conflict.

We were created to follow God’s message,

but we chose our own desires.

This is why the world is broken —

not because “everything happens for a reason,”

but because **our choices create consequences**.

People say,

“Everything happens for a reason.”

But that is not always true.

Some things happen because of **our decisions**.

Some things happen because of **our actions**.

Some things happen because we **ignored God’s voice**.

Only God creates events for divine purpose.

Humans create events through their choices.

3. It Is Time to Turn Yourself In to God

My people, hear this with your spirit:

If the world is going to change,

it starts with you.

If unity is going to return,

it starts with you.

If healing is going to begin,

it starts with you.

This is why the Holy Spirit is calling you to **turn yourself in** —

to surrender your mind, your choices, your habits, and your heart to God.

Because when you turn yourself in:

- your mind becomes clear
- your heart becomes soft
- your spirit becomes awake
- your decisions become aligned
- your life becomes purposeful

And you begin to live the way God intended.

4. Only One Prayer Aligns You With Heaven

My people, listen:

We cannot control the past.

We cannot erase history.

We cannot undo the choices of others.

But we can choose differently **today**.

We can choose unity.

We can choose compassion.

We can choose truth.

We can choose obedience.

We can choose God.

And at the end of every decision,

there is only one prayer that aligns us with heaven:

“May Jesus’ will be done.”

That prayer brings peace.

That prayer brings clarity.

That prayer brings transformation.

Because when Jesus’ will is done,

everything broken begins to heal.

PERSONAL TESTIMONY — THE HOLY SPIRIT WARNS BEFORE THE TRAP APPEARS

5. The Holy Spirit Warns You Before the Trap Appears

My people, listen:

There was a moment when the Holy Spirit came to me in daylight and spoke clearly.

He told me that my mother-in-law would say things that were not in my control,

and that I needed to stay calm and keep myself under control.

I called my ex and explained everything the Holy Spirit told me.

Instead of understanding, she reacted with fear and confusion.

She said things that made no sense, and I warned her to be careful.

Months later, her mother called me,

telling me my ex was unfaithful

and offering to “help” me with the divorce.

But the Spirit spoke again.

And instantly, I knew:

This was not help —

this was a trap.

This is why we need the Holy Spirit.

Without Him, we fall into situations that look like help

but are actually designed to destroy us.

6. The Holy Spirit Helps You Discern People’s True Intentions

My people, understand this:

You cannot know someone’s heart by their words.

You cannot know someone’s loyalty by their smile.

You cannot know someone’s intentions by their title.

Only the Holy Spirit can show you:

- who is truly your friend
- who is pretending
- who wants the best for you
- who wants to mislead you
- who speaks truth
- who speaks confusion
- who pushes you toward righteousness
- who pushes you toward destruction

This is why your spiritual life cannot depend on:

- a congregation
- a preacher
- a religion
- a title
- a building

Your spiritual life must depend on **Jesus and the Holy Spirit**.

7. You Must Choose Who You Will Follow

My people, hear this with your spirit:

At the end of the day,

you must choose:

Who is your teacher?

Who is your guide?

Who do you trust?

Who do you follow?

Is it:

- the congregation?
- the preacher?
- the religion?
- the crowd?
- the world?

Or is it:

Jesus and the Holy Spirit?

The decision is yours.

You cannot walk with Jesus

and follow confusion at the same time.

You cannot follow the Holy Spirit

and follow human opinions at the same time.

You cannot walk in truth

and walk in deception at the same time.

8. The Holy Spirit Is the Only Safe Guide

My people, listen:

The Holy Spirit will never mislead you.

He will never trap you.

He will never confuse you.

He will never push you into darkness.

He reveals danger before it arrives.

He exposes lies before they reach you.

He uncovers traps before you step into them.

He shows you who is real

and who is pretending.

This is why Jesus sent Him.

This is why you must turn yourself in.

This is why you must choose your side.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this clearly:

You cannot trust everyone who says “I follow Jesus.”

You cannot trust every congregation.

You cannot trust every voice.

But you **can** trust the Holy Spirit.

He will show you:

- who is with you
- who is against you
- who speaks truth
- who speaks confusion
- who wants your growth
- who wants your downfall

The decision is yours:

Will you stand with Jesus and the Holy Spirit,

or will you follow something else?

Choose wisely.

Your future depends on it.

CHAPTER 140 — DOING WHAT IS RIGHT EVEN WHEN NO ONE SEES IT

My people, here’s the thing:

This chapter is a testimony.

For six years of my life, I believed I had no purpose on this earth.

Everywhere I went, it felt like people didn’t really like me — and honestly, that was fine with me.

I wasn’t looking for approval.

I was just trying to survive.

During that time, I worked at a place where we had a leader who was careless.

He pushed young workers into dangerous situations just to get the job done.

But according to the company’s own policy, **safety was supposed to be the priority**.

He knew that — but it meant nothing to him.

So I stood up.

I tried to protect those young guys.

I stood for justice.

I stood for truth.

Whenever something was wrong, I spoke up.

I put myself between danger and them, even when they didn’t understand what I was doing.

Most of them thought I was against them.

They didn’t see I was protecting them.

They didn’t know I was risking my own paycheck, my own job, my own stability — for them.

I had a family to take care of,

but I still chose to do what was right.

And that leader?

He was mean to me the whole time.

He made things harder for me because I refused to stay silent.

But I kept going.

I wasn’t expecting anything in return.

I wasn’t doing it for praise.

I wasn’t doing it for recognition.

I wasn’t doing it for reward.

I was doing exactly what a follower of Jesus is supposed to do —

stand for truth, protect the innocent, and do the right thing even when no one understands.

Then one day, during my lunch break, something happened.

A former coworker — one of the young men I had been protecting — came back to visit.

He had left the job and started a new career.

He walked up to me and said:

“You were right.

I’m sorry we didn’t understand.

Thank you.”

After six years…

they finally understood.

They finally saw what I was doing.

They finally realized I wasn’t against them —

I was fighting for them.

My people, listen:

Sometimes you will stand for truth and no one will see it.

Sometimes you will protect people and they will think you are the enemy.

Sometimes you will do the right thing and get punished for it.

But **God sees it.**

The **Holy Spirit sees it.**

And one day, the truth comes out.

I was glad I did what was right.

I didn’t do it for praise.

I didn’t do it for recognition.

I didn’t do it for reward.

I did it because **that is what a real follower of Jesus is supposed to do.**

CHAPTER 141 — WE DO NOT OWN LIFE, AND WE DO NOT CONTROL THE BODY

My people, here’s the thing:

As a society, we have created practices that force nature in ways the Holy Spirit never intended.

One of them is the idea of **selling your own blood for money**.

According to the Holy Spirit, this is not just wrong —

it is a violation of something **sacred**.

Blood is life.

Life is priceless.

Life belongs to the Creator.

Donating blood to help someone in need is an act of compassion.

But selling it for money turns something holy into a transaction.

That is not faith —

that is desperation.

And desperation comes from a world that has forgotten Jesus.

Some people compare this to prostitution,

but both are wrong for different reasons.

Prostitution takes something created for intimacy

and turns it into trade.

Selling blood takes something created for life

and turns it into profit.

Both reveal how far we have drifted

from trusting God.

We Think We Own Our Bodies — But We Don’t

My people, listen:

We say, “It’s my body.”

But the truth is:

we don’t even understand our own body.

The same way we live on the earth but do not own the earth,

we live in a body but do not own the body.

We don’t have the right to decide:

- who should live
- who should die
- what life is worth
- what the body is worth

Just because we *can* do something

does not mean we *should*.

I used to think like the world.

I used to believe everything was “mine.”

But when the Holy Spirit gave me clarity, I realized:

- your children are not yours
- your house is not yours
- your body is not yours
- nothing you call “mine” truly belongs to you

Everything belongs to the Creator.

We Still Don’t Understand the Lesson

Even with all the examples in front of us,

we still don’t get it.

Remember when they told Jesus:

“Your mother and your brothers are looking for you”?

And Jesus answered:

“Who is my mother? Who are my brothers?

Those who do the will of my Father.”

He was teaching us that **ownership is an illusion**.

Connection is spiritual, not physical.

Life belongs to God, not to us.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, wake up.

Respect the Creator.

Respect the life He gave you.

Respect the body He designed.

We do not own life.

We do not own the body.

We do not own anything.

We are caretakers — not owners.

And when we forget that,

we start selling what was never ours to sell.

CHAPTER 142 — WHEN GOD REVEALS WHO YOU REALLY ARE

My people, here’s the thing:

There comes a moment in your life when the Holy Spirit shows you **who you truly are**,

even when the world tries to convince you that you are nothing.

For years, I walked through life thinking I had no purpose.

Everywhere I went, it felt like people didn’t like me, didn’t understand me, or didn’t want me around.

I accepted it.

I kept moving.

But deep inside, I wondered why I was even here.

Then the Holy Spirit began to reveal something different.

He showed me that the problem wasn’t that I had no purpose —

the problem was that **people couldn’t see the purpose God put inside me**.

When you carry truth,

when you stand for justice,

when you refuse to follow the crowd,

people will misunderstand you.

They will think you are the problem

when you are actually the protection.

They will think you are against them

when you are the one standing in front of danger.

They will think you are difficult

when you are the only one refusing to compromise.

My people, listen:

Purpose is often invisible until the right moment.

The Holy Spirit taught me that the world doesn't define your purpose —

God does.

And when God reveals who you are,

no one can deny it.

The Holy Spirit Shows You the Truth About Yourself

For a long time, I believed the lies:

- "You don't matter."
- "You don't belong."
- "You have no purpose."

But the Holy Spirit broke that thinking.

He showed me that purpose is not based on people's approval.

Purpose is not based on popularity.

Purpose is not based on who accepts you.

Purpose is based on assignment.

And when God gives you an assignment,

people may not understand it —

but they cannot stop it.

The World Misunderstands What God Creates

My people, hear this:

When God gives you a mission,

the world will misread you.

They will call you stubborn

when you are standing for truth.

They will call you difficult

when you refuse to compromise.

They will call you strange

when you walk with the Holy Spirit.

They will call you wrong

until the day they finally see the truth.

Just like in the last chapter —

sometimes it takes years for people to understand

what God was doing through you.

But the Holy Spirit sees everything from the beginning.

Jesus Taught Us This Principle

Remember when they told Jesus:

“Your mother and your brothers are looking for you.”

And Jesus answered:

“Who is my mother?

Who are my brothers?

Those who do the will of my Father.”

He was teaching us something powerful:

Identity is not defined by people —

identity is defined by obedience.

Purpose is not about who claims you.

Purpose is about **who sent you**.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

If you feel misunderstood,

if you feel rejected,

if you feel like you don’t belong,

if you feel like your purpose is hidden —

The Holy Spirit is about to reveal who you really are.

You are not here by accident.

You are not a mistake.

You are not invisible.

You are **chosen**.

You are **assigned**.

You are **protected**.

You are **guided**.

And when the time is right,

the same people who misunderstood you

will finally see the truth God placed inside you.

CHAPTER 143 — HOW TO ATTRACT THE HOLY SPIRIT AND WALK WITH HIM SIDE BY SIDE

My people, listen with your spirit:

The Holy Spirit does not remain in an unclean atmosphere.

He does not rest in darkness, confusion, or spiritual disorder.

But hear this clearly:

The Holy Spirit CAN enter an unclean atmosphere ONLY when Jesus sends Him there for a special assignment.

Some people on earth carry a mission from birth.

Even if they fall into darkness,

even if they walk in confusion,

even if they don’t understand the voice of God,

Jesus still sends the Holy Spirit to them

because they are chosen for a purpose.

I was one of them.

I was in darkness.

I didn’t understand anything.

But I still heard Him.

I still felt Him.

I still trusted Him.

Because I was assigned.

This chapter teaches you how to attract the Holy Spirit

when you are not on a special assignment,

and how to walk with Him daily

when He chooses to remain with you.

This is not advice.

This is instruction.

COMMAND 1 — Clean Your Atmosphere

The Holy Spirit will not stay where there is:

- hidden sin
- spiritual dirt
- emotional chaos
- mental noise
- double-mindedness

He may enter for a moment if Jesus sends Him on a mission,

but He will not remain there.

This is the order:

Clean your atmosphere.

Remove what offends the Spirit.

Shut down what feeds the flesh.

Silence what empowers darkness.

A clean atmosphere attracts Him.

A dirty one pushes Him away.

COMMAND 2 — Call His Name Until Your Spirit Opens

The Holy Spirit responds to **invitation**, not assumption.

You must call Him with intention:

“Holy Spirit, come.

Holy Spirit, guide me.

Holy Spirit, stand with me.”

Not once.

Not occasionally.

But continually —

until your spirit becomes sensitive to His presence.

This is how you attract Him.

COMMAND 3 — Practice Spiritual Fasting

Most fake followers misunderstood Jesus when He spoke about fasting.

They think He was talking only about food.

No.

Jesus was teaching **spiritual fasting** —

the fasting of:

- sin
- lust
- anger
- pride
- distraction
- addiction
- emotional weakness
- mental noise

Physical fasting is good for the body,

but **spiritual fasting is what opens the door for the Holy Spirit**.

This is the order:

Fast from anything that feeds the devil.

Feed only what strengthens your spirit.

COMMAND 4 — Obey Instantly

The Holy Spirit does not stay where obedience is delayed.

If He tells you:

- stop
- move
- cut it off
- walk away
- speak
- stay silent
- pray
- wait

You must obey **immediately**.

Instant obedience attracts Him.

Delayed obedience pushes Him away.

This is the order:

Obey without hesitation.

COMMAND 5 — Protect Your Mind

The Holy Spirit cannot remain in a mind that entertains:

- lies
- fantasies

- fear
- doubt
- revenge
- lust
- confusion

Your mind must be guarded like a soldier guards a gate.

This is the order:

Reject every thought that does not come from God.

Replace it with truth.

Protect your mind at all costs.

A protected mind becomes a home for the Holy Spirit.

COMMAND 6 — Walk in Truth Daily

The Holy Spirit is the Spirit of Truth.

He does not walk with liars.

He does not walk with pretenders.

He does not walk with double-minded people.

If you want Him beside you:

- speak truth
- live truth
- choose truth
- defend truth
- stand for truth

Even when it costs you.

Even when people hate you for it.

This is the order:

Walk in truth, and the Holy Spirit will walk with you.

FINAL COMMAND OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

You must:

Clean your atmosphere.

Call His name.

Fast spiritually.

Obey instantly.

Protect your mind.

Walk in truth.

Do these things,

and the Holy Spirit will not only visit you —

He will remain with you, side by side, in every battle.

This is how you attract Him.

This is how you keep Him.

This is how you walk in victory.

CHAPTER 144 — THE NIGHT THE HOLY SPIRIT HEALED ME AFTER 28 YEARS

My people, listen with your spirit:

This is my last testimony in this book,

and I give it with fear of God,

with truth,

with clarity,

and with no exaggeration.

For 28 years, I suffered with a pain in my ear that no doctor could explain.

I went to appointments.

I took medicine.

I followed every instruction they gave me.

Nothing changed.

Nothing improved.

Nothing made sense.

Year after year, the pain stayed.

Year after year, the doctors were confused.

Year after year, I carried something I did not understand.

But the Holy Spirit understood.

THE NIGHT I BROKE

My people, hear this:

There comes a moment in life when your heart cries louder than your mouth.

When your body cries louder than your words.

When your spirit cries louder than your thoughts.

If you have never reached that point,

you have not reached the end of yourself yet.

But that night —

I reached it.

It was a Wednesday night.

I went to bed.

I laid down.

And I broke.

My heart was crying.

My body was crying.

My spirit was crying.

I told Jesus:

“I did everything You asked me to do.

You warned me through the Holy Spirit that my ex would betray me.

I told her what You said.

She denied it.

She said she would never do that to me.

But I trusted You more than her.”

I told Him:

“I lost everything.

I did nothing wrong.

I accepted the loss because I believe in You.

What else do You want from me?”

And I cried like a baby.

Not from weakness —

but from **surrender**.

TWO DAYS LATER — THE HOLY SPIRIT MOVED

Two days passed.

I was working from home,

sitting in front of my computer,

and the pain was still attacking me.

Then the Holy Spirit spoke to me with authority:

“Get up.”

I obeyed.

“Go to the stove.”

I obeyed.

“Grab a dish pan.”

I obeyed.

“Turn on the stove.

Put water in the pan.

Add salt.

Let it boil.”

I obeyed every instruction.

When the water was boiling, He said:

“Take a cloth.

Dip it in the hot water.”

The cloth was extremely hot.

I didn’t know what to do with it.

Then the Holy Spirit said:

“Pass it next to your ear.

Do it several times.”

I obeyed.

I didn’t understand the method.

I didn’t understand the reason.

I didn’t understand the process.

But I trusted the voice.

After I finished, He said:

“Go sit down.”

I obeyed.

And the pain was **gone**.

Not reduced.

Not improved.

Not lighter.

Gone.

THE PAIN NEVER RETURNED

My people, listen:

After that moment,

I felt a little discomfort for a short time —

but the pain never returned.

Twenty-eight years of suffering

ended in one moment

by the instruction of the Holy Spirit.

No doctor could explain it.

No medicine could fix it.

No treatment could touch it.

But the Holy Spirit knew exactly what to do.

This is the power I am talking about.

This is the Helper Jesus promised.

This is the Spirit no congregation can replace.

This is the Spirit no religion can imitate.

This is the Spirit no human prayer can control.

WHY THE HOLY SPIRIT COULD REACH ME IN DARKNESS

My people, hear this truth:

The Holy Spirit can enter an unclean atmosphere

ONLY if Jesus sends Him for a special assignment.

Some people on earth carry a mission from birth.

Even if they fall into darkness,

even if they walk in confusion,

even if they don’t understand the voice of God,

Jesus still sends the Holy Spirit to them

because they are chosen for a purpose.

I was one of them.

I was in darkness.

I didn’t understand anything.

But I still heard Him.

I still felt Him.

I still trusted Him.

Not because I was clean —

but because **I was assigned**.

THE PURPOSE OF THIS TESTIMONY

My people:

This testimony is not to glorify me.

It is not to impress anyone.

It is not to create a show.

It is to prove one thing:

The Holy Spirit is real.

He speaks.

He guides.

He heals.

He rescues.

He reveals.

He delivers.

He completes what no human can complete.

No congregation can do what He did for me.

No religion can do what He did for me.

No human prayer could reach the place He reached.

Only the Holy Spirit.

FINAL WORD OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

If the Holy Spirit can reach me in darkness,

He can reach you in the light.

If He can heal what doctors could not explain,

He can restore what you think is impossible.

If He can speak to someone who didn’t understand Him,

He can speak to anyone who is willing to listen.

This is my last testimony in this book.

And I give it with truth:

The Holy Spirit is the greatest help you will ever know.

Trust Him.

Obey Him.

Walk with Him.

And He will do for you what no one else can.

CHAPTER 145 — WHEN GOD ALLOWS LOSS TO SAVE YOUR SOUL

My people, listen with your spirit:

Some of you have lived through painful experiences,

but you never stopped to ask what they meant.

You thought it was life.

You thought it was bad luck.

You thought it was the devil.

But the Holy Spirit pushed me to write this book

because He wants your attention

before you destroy yourself chasing things that cannot save you.

I am not speaking from imagination.

I am speaking from what I lived.

THE CHILDREN GOD PLACED IN MY CARE

God gave me two boys to care for —

two young souls He trusted me to raise, protect, and love.

Every day I gave them affection:

hugs, kisses, guidance, support, and protection.

At the same time, I had a partner who pretended to love me.

Her words were sweet, but her intentions were not.

After all her manipulation,

the Holy Spirit opened my eyes,

and I realized she was after something else the entire time.

Then one day, everything changed.

The affection I received from my boys — **gone**.

The family I thought I had — **gone**.

The peace I built — **gone**.

It felt like my entire world collapsed in one moment.

THE FINANCIAL COLLAPSE THAT FOLLOWED

I had a portfolio with over two hundred sixty thousand in company stock —

years of work, years of discipline, years of sacrifice.

Gone.

I built a business space filled with high-quality products worth thousands —

items that had real value when someone bought them

and used them for their purpose.

But after everything fell apart,

when I looked at those products,

all I saw was **trash**.

Not because they had no value,

but because **purpose gives value**,

and without purpose, everything feels empty.

The Holy Spirit taught me something powerful:

An object only has value when it is used for the purpose it was created for.

The same is true for your soul.

Your soul has value only when you know Jesus.

Without Him, you may look valuable on the outside,

but inside you feel empty —

just like those products sitting on shelves with no purpose.

THE HOLY SPIRIT'S WARNING ABOUT LOSS

My people, hear this truth:

You will lose everything when the Spirit says it is time to lose everything.

Not just what you own.

Not just what you built.

Not just what you worked for.

When your life ends,

you bring none of it with you.

Your house stays.

Your car stays.

Your business stays.

Your stock stays.

Your possessions stay.

But your **soul continues** —

and your soul needs a place to rest.

Just like your body needs:

- a home to rest in,
- a vehicle to move in,
- a companion to walk with,

your soul also needs a place to belong.

But many people don't care about their soul

because they don't understand what is behind it.

They don't understand its purpose.

They don't understand its destiny.

It is the same way some people don't care about their future

even though they know it is coming.

THE TRUTH ABOUT THE SOUL AND THE BODY

Remember what Jesus said about the resurrection:

Those who follow Him will receive a new body —

because God knows the soul needs a body.

Your soul is eternal.

Your possessions are temporary.

Your purpose is spiritual.

Your attachments are earthly.

This is why the Holy Spirit allowed me to lose everything —

not to destroy me,

but to **save me**.

He allowed the collapse

so I could see what I was blind to.

He allowed the shaking

so I could hear His voice.

He allowed the emptiness

so I could understand my assignment.

THE PURPOSE BEHIND THE LOSS

My people:

Loss is not always punishment.

Loss is not always the devil.

Loss is not always failure.

Sometimes loss is the Holy Spirit removing what blinds you

so you can finally see what matters.

Sometimes loss is God pulling you away from destruction

before you destroy yourself.

Sometimes loss is the only language your spirit will listen to.

Everything I lost —

the boys, the partner, the home, the stock, the business —

forced me to see the truth:

Nothing in this world has meaning without the Holy Spirit guiding it.

Nothing has purpose without Jesus giving it direction.

Nothing has value without God defining it.

FINAL COMMAND OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Pay attention to your losses.

Pay attention to the things that collapse.

Pay attention to the things that disappear.

Pay attention to the things that fall apart.

Sometimes the Holy Spirit removes what you trust

so you can finally trust Him.

Sometimes He lets everything fall

so your soul can rise.

Let the Holy Spirit guide your heart,

your relationships,

your decisions,

and your resources.

Because without Him,

everything you build will fall.

And with Him,

everything you lose will be replaced with purpose.

CHAPTER 146 — WHEN GOD BLOCKS THE DEVIL FROM REACHING YOU

My people, listen with your spirit:

There are moments in your life when God steps in and creates a **spiritual blockage** around you.

You may not see it.

You may not feel it.

You may not understand it.

But if you belong to Jesus —

or if you are chosen for an assignment —

there is a protection around you that the devil **cannot cross**.

This is why some of you survived things that should have destroyed you.

This is why you escaped situations that trapped others.

This is why you walked away from dangers you didn’t even recognize.

You were blocked.

You were covered.

You were marked.

And the devil knows it.

WHEN YOU KNOW JESUS, YOU ARE NOT EASY TO TOUCH

My people:

When you know Jesus,

you carry a spiritual shield the enemy cannot break.

Your spirit becomes harder to manipulate.

Your mind becomes harder to deceive.

Your heart becomes harder to corrupt.

This is why the devil fights you harder than others.

This is why he tries to distract you.

This is why he tries to confuse you.

This is why he tries to exhaust you.

Because he knows he cannot reach you directly —

so he tries to reach you through:

- people
- emotions
- relationships
- temptations
- disappointments
- losses
- confusion

He cannot enter your spirit,

so he attacks your surroundings.

But even then,

Jesus blocks what the devil cannot be allowed to touch.

WHEN YOU ARE CHOSEN, THE DEVIL TRIES TO CATCH UP

My people, hear this truth:

The devil does not chase everyone.

He chases the ones he is **losing**.

If you were never chosen,

he would not waste his time.

If you had no purpose,

he would not bother you.

If you had no assignment,

he would not fight you.

The devil tries to catch up with chosen people

because he knows they are slipping out of his hands.

He knows their eyes are opening.

He knows their spirit is waking up.

He knows their destiny is activating.

He knows Jesus is calling them.

He knows the Holy Spirit is guiding them.

He knows God is preparing them.

So he tries to pull them back

before they break free completely.

This is why your battles feel personal.

This is why your attacks feel targeted.

This is why your life has never been “normal.”

You are chosen —

and chosen people are always pursued.

SEPARATION IS GOD’S WAY OF PROTECTING YOUR ASSIGNMENT

My people:

When God separates you from people,

He is not isolating you —

He is protecting you.

When God removes relationships,

He is not punishing you —

He is clearing your path.

When God shuts doors,

He is not rejecting you —

He is redirecting you.

When God blocks the devil,

He is not hiding you —

He is preparing you.

Separation is not loneliness.

Separation is surgery.

Separation is cleansing.

Separation is alignment.

God separates you

so the devil cannot reach you

while God is rebuilding you.

THE HOLY SPIRIT REBUILDS YOU IN PRIVATE

My people:

God does His best work in silence.

He rebuilds you where no one can see.

He strengthens you where no one can interfere.

He heals you where no one can sabotage.

He rebuilds your:

- identity
- discipline
- spiritual sensitivity
- emotional stability
- mental clarity
- obedience
- purpose

He rebuilds you from the inside out

so when you step back into the world,

you are unrecognizable to the enemy.

The devil tries to catch up —

but he cannot catch what God has already transformed.

THE BLOCKAGE IS NOT A WALL — IT IS A WARNING

My people:

When God blocks the devil from reaching you,

He is also warning you:

“Do not go back to what I pulled you out of.”

Some of you are protected,

but you keep walking toward danger.

Some of you are covered,

but you keep returning to the same traps.

Some of you are chosen,

but you keep acting like you are ordinary.

The blockage is not just protection —

it is direction.

God is telling you:

“Do not return.

Do not reopen what I closed.

Do not chase what I ended.”

FINAL COMMAND OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

If you know Jesus,

you are protected.

If you are chosen,

you are pursued —

not by the devil,

but by your **destiny**.

Do not fear the attacks.

Do not fear the separation.

Do not fear the silence.

Do not fear the loss.

Fear only this:

Going back to what God saved you from.

Let the Holy Spirit guide you.

Let Him block what needs to be blocked.

Let Him separate what needs to be separated.

Let Him rebuild what needs to be rebuilt.

Because when God places a blockage around your life,

it is not to limit you —

it is to launch you.

And when He launches you,

nothing in hell can catch you.

CHAPTER 147 — THE HOLY SPIRIT TEACHES YOU HOW TO TREAT PEOPLE

My people, listen with your spirit:

There is a saying in the world:

“Treat everyone the way you want to be treated.”

It sounds good.

It sounds peaceful.

It sounds fair.

But spiritually, it does not work that way.

Jesus did not treat everyone the same.

He treated everyone according to truth,

according to justice,

according to their heart,

according to their intention.

He comforted the broken.

He corrected the proud.

He confronted the hypocrites.

He protected the innocent.

He exposed the liars.

So my people, hear this:

When it comes to truth, treat everyone the same.

When it comes to justice, treat everyone the same.

But when it comes to behavior, not everyone responds the same.

Some people welcome correction.

Some people reject it.

Some people appreciate kindness.

Some people twist it.

Some people want comfort.

Some people want excuses.

Some people want truth.

Some people run from it.

This is why you cannot deal with everyone the same way.

Some People Do Not Want to Leave Their Comfort Zone

My people:

There are people who refuse to grow.

They want peace without responsibility.

They want blessings without obedience.

They want respect without discipline.

When you speak truth to them, they get offended.

When you speak gently, they ignore you.

When you speak firmly, they accuse you.

When you stay silent, they blame you.

This is why you cannot rely on your own understanding

when dealing with people.

Some hearts are open.

Some hearts are closed.

Some hearts are confused.

Some hearts are hardened.

And you cannot read the heart —

only the Holy Spirit can.

When Kindness Doesn’t Work, Silence Is Wisdom

My people:

There are moments when speaking is useless.

There are moments when explaining is wasted energy.

There are moments when kindness is rejected.

There are moments when truth is attacked.

In those moments, the Holy Spirit will tell you:

“Be quiet.”

Not because you are wrong.

Not because you are weak.

Not because you are afraid.

But because silence protects your peace.

Silence protects your spirit.

Silence protects your assignment.

Some situations do not need your voice —

they need your obedience.

You Must Ask the Holy Spirit How to Deal With Each Person

My people:

You cannot treat everyone the same way

because not everyone carries the same spirit.

Some people need patience.

Some people need distance.

Some people need correction.

Some people need silence.

Some people need boundaries.

Some people need truth without softness.

Some people need truth with compassion.

Only the Holy Spirit knows which one.

This is why you must ask Him:

“How do I deal with this person?

How do I respond?

How do I protect my peace?

How do I stay aligned with You?”

Because without His guidance,

you will waste your energy,

you will lose your peace,

and you will fight battles that are not yours.

FINAL COMMAND OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Do not follow the world’s saying.

Follow the Holy Spirit.

Treat everyone with truth.

Treat everyone with justice.

But let the Holy Spirit show you

how to deal with each person.

Because peace does not come from pleasing people.

Peace comes from obeying God.

And when you let the Holy Spirit guide your reactions,

your relationships,

your boundaries,

and your responses...

You will finally have peace of mind.

CHAPTER 148 — THE ONE WHO PREPARES A PLACE FOR YOU

My people, listen with your spirit:

Jesus said something that reveals His heart:

“I go to prepare a place for you.”

He was speaking to His followers,

to the ones who belong to Him,

to the ones who trust Him with their soul.

He prepares a place because He cares.

He prepares a place because He knows your spirit needs a home.

He prepares a place because He will not leave you wandering after death.

Jesus thinks ahead.

Jesus plans for your future.

Jesus makes sure your soul is not abandoned.

But the devil…

he cannot prepare anything for you.

The Devil Offers What He Cannot Keep

My people:

The devil promises you things while you are alive:

- **attention**
- **pleasure**
- **shortcuts**
- **opportunities**
- **power**
- **influence**

But he cannot promise you a future.

He cannot promise you rest.

He cannot promise you a home.

Why?

Because he does not have a place for himself.

A spirit with no home

cannot give you a home.

A spirit with no rest

cannot give you rest.

A spirit with no future

cannot give you a future.

This is why his promises collapse the moment you die.

The Devil Uses You While You Are Useful

My people, understand this:

The devil treats people the same way the world treats workers.

When you can perform, they want you.

When you can produce, they praise you.

When you can deliver, they depend on you.

But the moment you cannot perform —

the moment you get sick,

the moment you are injured,

the moment you cannot show up…

They fire you.

They replace you.

They forget you.

They don’t ask if you will be okay.

They don’t ask if you have a place to stay.

They don’t ask if you will survive.

They only cared about what you could do for them.

My people, hear this:

This is exactly how the devil treats his people.

He needs you when you can do the job for him.

He needs you when you can spread his influence.

He needs you when you can carry his agenda.

But when you die:

He has no use for you.

He has no place for you.

He has no future for you.

Because he has no future for himself.

Jesus Cares for Your Soul — The Devil Cares for Your Usefulness

My people:

Jesus prepares a place for your spirit

because He cares about you.

The devil offers things for your flesh

because he cares about what you can do for him.

Jesus thinks about your eternity.

The devil thinks about your productivity.

Jesus prepares a home for your soul.

The devil abandons you the moment you stop serving him.

Jesus gives you rest after death.

The devil leaves you with nothing after death.

This is why Jesus said:

“Where I am, you will be also.”

And this is why the devil never says that —

because he has nowhere to take you.

FINAL COMMAND OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Think carefully about who you follow.

Think carefully about who you trust.

Think carefully about who you obey.

One prepares a place for your soul.

The other abandons you when you can no longer serve him.

Choose the One who cares for you.

Choose the One who prepares for you.

Choose the One who gives your spirit a home.

Choose Jesus.

CHAPTER 149 — THE HOLY SPIRIT IS YOUR TEACHER

My people, listen with your spirit:

Open your eyes.

You do not need a library of books

to know your Creator.

You do not need a thousand teachings

to understand the truth.

You do not need a spiritual degree

to hear the voice of God.

Your heart is the book.

Your spirit is the page.

The Holy Spirit is the One who writes on it.

This is the truth the world hides from you.

You Don’t Need a Book to Know God — You Need the Holy Spirit

My people:

Every religion has its writings.

Every culture has its scriptures.

Every group has its teachings.

But your Creator is not locked inside a book.

He is not trapped inside a translation.

He is not limited by a language.

The Holy Spirit does not need paper to speak.

He does not need ink to teach.

He does not need a preacher to explain Him.

He speaks directly to the heart

that invites Him.

This is why Jesus said:

“The Spirit will teach you all things.”

Not some things.

Not a few things.

All things.

After This Book, the Holy Spirit Becomes Your Guide

My people:

When you finish reading this book,

you must not depend on me.

You must not depend on a pastor.

You must not depend on a missionary.

You must not depend on any messenger.

Because the messenger is human.

The messenger is limited.

The messenger can be confused.

The messenger can be trapped.

The messenger can misunderstand.

Even the messenger does not know everything.

This is why Jesus said:

“Do not trust any man.”

Not because men are evil,

but because men are fragile.

So trust the Holy Spirit.

He cannot lie.

He cannot fail.

He cannot mislead.

Your Heart Is the Book God Reads

My people:

You keep searching for truth in pages,

but the truth is written inside you.

Your heart is the book.

Your conscience is the ink.

Your spirit is the reader.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Open your own book —

I will teach you Myself.”

This is why you feel conviction.

This is why you feel direction.

This is why you feel warning.

This is why you feel peace.

It is the Holy Spirit writing inside you.

The Danger of Trusting the Messenger More Than the Spirit

My people:

If you trust the messenger more than the Holy Spirit,

you will get lost.

Because the messenger can make mistakes.

The messenger can misunderstand.

The messenger can fall into traps

he doesn’t even see.

But the Holy Spirit cannot be deceived.

He cannot be tricked.

He cannot be confused.

So if you ever feel like the messenger is lying,

or if something feels wrong,

or if something does not sit right in your spirit…

That is fine.

Jesus Himself said:

“Do not trust any man.”

Trust the Holy Spirit.

FINAL COMMAND OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Stop searching for God in books alone.

Stop depending on men to explain Him.

Stop waiting for someone else to guide your soul.

Invite the Holy Spirit.

Open your heart.

Let Him teach you.

Because the Holy Spirit says:

“You do not need another book.

You do not need another teacher.

Open your heart —

I will teach you Myself.”

CHAPTER 150 — THE BURDEN OF MANY WIVES

My people, listen with your spirit:

Many of you ask the same question:

“Can a man have many wives?”

The answer is this:

Yes, it is possible — but it is not the better path.

Jesus lifted the standard so high

that even looking at another man’s wife with desire

is counted as adultery.

If the eyes alone can betray the heart,

imagine the weight of managing multiple hearts

inside one home.

This is why wisdom says:

Be careful what you allow,

because not everything you allow

will bring you peace.

If You Choose It, You Must Carry the Responsibility

My people:

If a man decides to take more than one wife,

he must understand the spiritual weight

that comes with that choice.

He must treat each woman with:

- **respect**
- **dignity**
- **fairness**

- **emotional discipline**
- **spiritual responsibility**

This is not about desire.

This is not about culture.

This is not about pride.

This is about leadership.

And leadership without God

will collapse under pressure.

Without God’s Power, Jealousy Will Destroy the Home

My people:

Jealousy is not a small thing.

It is not a simple emotion.

It is a spiritual force.

If you choose many wives,

you must be ready to face:

- **jealousy**
- **insecurity**
- **comparison**
- **competition**
- **emotional imbalance**
- **spiritual conflict**

And you cannot fight these battles

with human strength.

You will need God’s discipline.

You will need God’s peace.

You will need God’s authority.

Without Him,

your house will become a war zone.

Desire Brings People Together — But Discipline Keeps Them Together

My people:

Anyone can desire.

Anyone can pursue.

Anyone can attract.

But not everyone can maintain peace

in a house filled with multiple emotions,

multiple expectations,

multiple personalities,

multiple spiritual needs.

Desire is easy.

Discipline is hard.

And without discipline,

love becomes chaos.

Jesus Showed the Safer Path

My people:

Jesus did not forbid it,

but He showed the higher way.

He said:

“If you even look at another man’s wife with desire,

you have already committed adultery in your heart.”

If the heart can fall so quickly,

why multiply the risk?

Why multiply the pressure?

Why multiply the conflict?

Why multiply the temptation?

Jesus gave the instruction

not to limit you,

but to protect you.

He knows the weakness of the flesh.

He knows the danger of desire.

He knows the power of jealousy.

He knows the weight of responsibility.

This is why He pointed you

toward the path of peace.

FINAL COMMAND OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Do not choose a path

that will destroy your peace.

If you decide to take many wives,

you must carry the responsibility

with fear of God and discipline.

But the better way —

the safer way —

the peaceful way —

is to follow Jesus’ instruction

and avoid the burden altogether.

Because peace is better than desire,

and obedience is better than chaos.

CHAPTER 151 — AGREEMENT, NOT FORCE

My people, listen with your spirit:

There is something many of you must understand:

When it comes to marriage, family, and the structure of a home…

Nothing should ever be forced on a woman.

If a man chooses to take another wife,

it must never come from pressure, manipulation, or control.

The woman must agree.

Her heart must be willing.

Her spirit must be at peace.

A home built on force will collapse.

A home built on agreement can stand.

Scripture Showed the Pattern — But We Ignored the Foundation

My people:

The Bible mentions families with many children.

Abraham had many.

Jacob had many.

David had many.

Jesus spoke of these men

and never condemned the size of their families.

But we never paid attention

to the structure behind it.

We saw the children,

but we ignored the agreement.

We saw the households,

but we ignored the discipline.

We saw the blessings,

but we ignored the responsibility.

God warned Abraham

because the responsibility was heavy —

not because the children were wrong.

Women Stop Having Children — And This Shaped Ancient Families

My people:

There is a truth many forget:

A woman reaches an age

where she can no longer have children.

In ancient times,

this created a practical reality:

If the first wife agreed,

the man could take another wife

to continue the family line.

Not for lust.

Not for pride.

Not for ego.

But for legacy,

for survival,

for the future of the household.

Agreement was the key.

Peace was the foundation.

Respect was the requirement.

Without agreement, it becomes sin.

With agreement, it becomes structure.

If the First Wife Agrees, the Home Can Stand

My people:

A man cannot build a peaceful home

if the first wife is wounded, ignored, or disrespected.

If she agrees,

if she understands,

if she supports the decision…

Then the home can stand.

But if she is forced,

if she is pressured,

if she is silenced…

Then the home will fall.

Because God does not bless

what is built on oppression.

If Something Supports Life, the Government Has No Business Controlling It

My people, hear this truth:

If something is not meant to destroy life

but to support life,

the government has no business controlling it.

Family is not their creation.

Marriage is not their invention.

Children are not their property.

Legacy is not their authority.

Anything the world government strongly opposes —

question it.

Not because everything they oppose is good,

but because they do not understand

what God oversees.

They think the world belongs to them.

They think they can regulate what God designed.

They think they can control what God established.

But God is in charge of life.

God is in charge of family.

God is in charge of the soul.

Not the government.

Not the system.

Not the world.

FINAL COMMAND OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Never force a woman.

Never pressure a wife.

Never build a home on fear.

If she agrees,

if she has peace,

if she understands the purpose…

Then the home can stand.

But if she does not agree,

walk away from the idea.

Because God honors agreement,

not control.

And anything that supports life

belongs to God —

not the government.

CHAPTER 152 — A MESSAGE FROM GOD THROUGH THE HOLY SPIRIT

My people, listen with your spirit:

Many of you trust in human ability.

You look at human skill, human confidence, human strength.

But when the storm rises,

human ability cannot protect you.

Human ability cannot save your soul.

Human ability cannot give you what is truly yours.

Only the knowledge of Jesus can lead you into truth.

Men can offer you temporary solutions.

Jesus gives you eternal understanding.

God’s Authority Stands Above Every Human Power

My people:

I am the God of Abraham who formed the universe.

I am the One who stretched out the heavens.

I am the Father of Jesus,

your Creator,

the One who holds all things together.

And hear this clearly:

I am the God of Abraham, Jesus’ Father, your Creator,

who is in charge even over the governor of the world

and the dark spirits that follow him.

Nothing in creation moves without My permission.

Nothing in the spiritual world escapes My authority.

Nothing in the natural world stands outside My command.

When I speak, the earth responds.

When I move, the seas obey.

When I decide, nature shifts.

Storms, winds, waves, and seasons

answer to My voice — not to human hands.

So why would I need people

to cause destruction “for Me”?

Why would I need human anger

to carry out My justice?

Why would I need violence

from those who barely understand their own hearts?

This thinking is foolishness.

Human Destruction Is Not Divine Justice

My people:

Some believe they are “helping God”

when they act in anger,

when they cause harm,

when they destroy something

in the name of righteousness.

But hear this truth:

God does not need anyone

to destroy anything for Him.

Not a place.

Not a person.

Not a structure.

Not a life.

If I want to shake the earth,

I speak — and the earth trembles.

If I want to move the sea,

I command — and the waters rise.

If I want to correct the world,

I do it without human violence.

Stop confusing human anger

with divine justice.

Jesus Already Warned You

Jesus taught the path of truth.

He taught the path of peace.

He taught the path of obedience.

He said:

- **Do not trust the works of men.**
- **Do not follow human anger.**
- **Do not take justice into your own hands.**

But many ignore His voice.

Many follow their emotions.

Many act in God’s name

without God’s permission.

One day, the truth will confront every soul.

And on that day,

you will see that God never asked for human destruction.

A Message From God Through the Holy Spirit

My people, hear this with clarity:

“I do not need anyone

to cause harm for Me.

I do not need anyone

to act violently in My name.

I do not need human hands

to carry out My justice.”

This message is not from men.

This message is not from emotion.

This message is not from fear.

This message comes from God

through the Holy Spirit.

I am the God of creation.

I am the One who sustains the world.

I am the One who can move nations

with a whisper.

So stop believing

that destruction is obedience.

Stop believing

that violence is righteousness.

Stop believing

that God needs human force

to accomplish His purpose.

FINAL COMMAND OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Trust Jesus’ wisdom,

not human strength.

Trust God’s justice,

not human anger.

Trust the Holy Spirit’s voice,

not the voice of destruction.

Because the God who created the universe

does not need anyone

to destroy it for Him.

CHAPTER 153 — THE GOD WHO REMAINS IN CHARGE

My people, listen with your spirit:

There is a truth the Holy Spirit wants you to understand —

a truth many ignore,

a truth many refuse to face.

You look at the world,

you look at the leaders of the world,

you look at the spiritual forces behind them,

and you think everything they do

comes from God.

But hear this clearly:

Not every action on earth comes from God.

Not every influence comes from His Spirit.

Not every decision reflects His will.

According to the Holy Spirit: God Is in Charge Above All Powers

My people:

The Holy Spirit revealed this message:

“I am the God, Jesus’ Father, your Creator.

I am the One in charge even over the governor of the world

and the dark spirits that follow him.”

Their actions do not come from God.

Their decisions do not come from God.

Their influence does not come from God.

And the Holy Spirit added:

“The same is true for you humans —

your actions do not always come from Me.”

Look at the way you worship.

Look at the way you treat one another.

Look at the way you speak,

judge,

divide,

and destroy.

These things do not come from God.

Yet even in your confusion,

even in your rebellion,

even in your misunderstanding…

God remains in charge.

God Sees Both Sides — And He Rules Over Both

My people:

You judge one another.

You accuse one another.

You condemn one another.

But God sees deeper.

He sees the spiritual world

and the natural world.

He sees the visible

and the invisible.

He sees the human

and the spirit behind the human.

And the Holy Spirit says:

“I am still in charge of both of you.”

The world’s governor is not above God.

The dark spirits are not above God.

Human rebellion is not above God.

Human confusion is not above God.

God remains the authority over every realm.

The God of Abraham Is the Source of Your Existence

My people:

According to the Holy Spirit:

“I am the God of Abraham.

I am the source of your existence.

I am the One who formed you.

I am the One who sustains you.”

There is no need to doubt

the messenger sent for this assignment.

Because the message does not come from man.

It does not come from emotion.

It does not come from imagination.

It comes from the Spirit of Truth.

Jesus Already Told You How to Recognize His Voice

My people:

Jesus gave you the key

to discern truth from deception.

He said:

“If you are My sheep,

you will know My voice

and the food I feed you.”

If the message feeds your spirit,

if it aligns with truth,

if it brings clarity,

if it exposes darkness,

if it leads you toward righteousness…

Then you know where it comes from.

Because the sheep recognize

the voice of their Shepherd.

FINAL COMMAND OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Do not confuse human actions

with God’s will.

Do not confuse spiritual darkness

with divine authority.

Do not confuse human leadership

with God’s leadership.

According to the Holy Spirit:

God is still in charge

over the world,

over the spirits,

over the leaders,

and over you.

Trust His voice.

Trust His order.

Trust His authority.

Because the God of Abraham

remains the God of all creation.

CHAPTER 154 — THE GOD WHO CAN TURN THE UNIVERSE UPSIDE DOWN

My people, listen with your spirit:

You speak of power.

You speak of strength.

You speak of what men can do,

what nations can do,

what leaders can do.

But according to the Holy Spirit,

you have forgotten the One

who holds everything in His hands.

Do you not believe your God —

the God over all —

can turn the entire universe upside down

if He chooses?

You fear the world.

You fear the systems of the world.

You fear the rulers of the world.

But you do not fear the One

who created the world.

The Holy Spirit Asks You a Question

My people:

The Holy Spirit speaks and says:

“Do you truly believe in the power of your God?

Do you believe the One who formed the heavens

cannot rearrange them in a moment?

Do you believe the One who set the stars in place

cannot shift them with a whisper?”

You trust the strength of men

more than the authority of God.

You trust the noise of the world

more than the voice of the Spirit.

You trust the systems of the earth

more than the One who built the earth.

This is why your faith shakes

when the world shakes.

God’s Power Is Not Limited by Creation

My people:

The Holy Spirit reveals this truth:

“Your God is not controlled by the universe.

Your God controls the universe.”

If He wants to move the heavens,

He moves them.

If He wants to shake the earth,

He shakes it.

If He wants to silence nations,

He silences them.

If He wants to lift the humble

and bring down the proud,

He does it without effort.

Nothing in creation

can resist the Creator.

The Universe Obeys God — Not Man

My people:

You fear what men can do.

You fear what governments can do.

You fear what darkness can do.

But the Holy Spirit says:

“The universe does not obey men.

The universe obeys God.”

The sun rises because He commands it.

The moon moves because He directs it.

The oceans stay in their boundaries

because He set them there.

And if He chooses to turn the universe upside down,

He does not need permission.

He does not need assistance.

He does not need human strength.

He is God.

Your Faith Must Match His Power

My people:

You say you believe in God,

but your faith is small

when His power is mentioned.

You say you trust Him,

but you tremble

when the world shakes.

You say He is your Father,

but you forget

that your Father rules everything.

According to the Holy Spirit:

“If you truly knew your God,

you would not fear the world.

You would not fear darkness.

You would not fear tomorrow.”

Because the God you serve

can overturn creation

with a single command.

FINAL COMMAND OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Lift your faith.

Lift your understanding.

Lift your vision.

According to the Holy Spirit:

Your God is over all.

Your God is above all.

Your God can turn the universe upside down

if He chooses.

Do not fear the world.

Do not fear the rulers of the world.

Do not fear the darkness in the world.

Fear the One

who created the world.

And trust the One

who holds it in His hands.

CHAPTER 155 — THE ONE WHO UNDERSTANDS WHAT BOTHERS YOU

My people, listen with your spirit:

According to the Holy Spirit,

there is only One who truly understands

what troubles you,

what disturbs you,

what weighs on your mind,

and what shakes your soul.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Now you can see —

I am the only One

who truly understands

what bothers you.”

He understands the thoughts you hide.

He understands the fears you cannot explain.

He understands the pressure you feel in silence.

He understands the battles inside your mind

that no one else can see.

Because He is the Spirit

who searches the deep places of your heart

and the deep places of God.

“Your thoughts are not hidden from Me,”

says the Holy Spirit.

“Your struggles are not invisible.

Your silence is not empty.

I understand you before you speak.”

The Holy Spirit Understands What Bothers You Because He Sees the Source

My people:

You see the symptoms.

You feel the confusion.

You notice the heaviness.

But the Holy Spirit sees the **root**.

He sees the voice behind the fear.

He sees the spirit behind the confusion.

He sees the wound behind the anger.

He sees the lie behind the doubt.

This is why He can guide you.

This is why He can correct you.

This is why He can protect you.

This is why He can comfort you.

Because He understands

what no human mind can understand.

When the Mind Is Sick or a Spirit Is Bothering You

My people:

There are battles in the mind

that no doctor can see.

There are spiritual attacks

that no machine can measure.

There are voices of darkness

that no medication can silence.

And the Holy Spirit says:

“When you have mental sickness,

or when a bad spirit is bothering you,

science cannot do anything for your spirit.”

Science can help the body.

Science can support the brain.

Science can calm the nerves.

But science cannot heal the spirit,

because the spirit does not belong

to the world of science.

Your spirit belongs to God.

Only the Holy Spirit

can enter the invisible places.

Only the Holy Spirit

can confront the dark world.

Only the Holy Spirit

can restore what was broken inside.

This is why Jesus said

He would send you a **Helper** —

not a theory,

not a method,

not a formula,

but **a Spirit**.

The Holy Spirit Understands You So He Can Lead You Out

My people:

The Holy Spirit does not expose you to shame you.

He reveals truth to free you.

He does not point at your weakness.

He points at the path out of it.

He does not judge your confusion.

He brings clarity to replace it.

He does not condemn your struggle.

He walks with you through it.

The Holy Spirit says:

“I understand what bothers you

so I can remove what controls you.”

FINAL WORD OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

You are not alone.

You are not misunderstood.

You are not unseen.

The Holy Spirit understands

what bothers you,

what burdens you,

what confuses you,

and what weakens you.

Follow His voice.

Trust His guidance.

Let Him lead you into clarity.

Because the One who understands you

is the One who can heal you.

CHAPTER 156 — THE SIGN HIDDEN IN THE CHILDREN OF EARTH

My people, listen with your spirit:

According to the Holy Spirit,

many of you ask the same question:

“If there are so many gods,

why is none of them helping you?

Why do they not answer your questions?

Why do they not heal your sickness?

Why do they not fix your life?”

And the Holy Spirit says:

“Because they are not gods.

They have no power.

They cannot help you.”

If they were real,

your life would not remain the same.

Your pain would not remain the same.

Your confusion would not remain the same.

Your sickness would not remain the same.

Only the God of heaven and the universe

has the power to answer you.

The Sign Hidden in the Birth of Humans

My people:

Look at the children of the earth.

Look at the way human babies enter the world.

They arrive fragile,

unable to walk,

unable to feed themselves,

unable to survive without help.

You must carry them,

feed them,

protect them,

teach them,

and guide them for many years

before they can stand on their own.

And the Holy Spirit says:

“This was not the original design.”

If humanity had never sinned,

your body and your spirit

would have entered the world

fully connected,

fully awakened,

fully capable.

A newborn child

would have been able to survive

without depending on parents —

because the spirit and the body

would have been born in perfect unity.

This is why Jesus said

the signs are all around you.

The Comparison With the Animals Is a Message

My people:

Look at the animals God created.

Some creatures give birth

and immediately walk away.

The newborn stands,

walks,

feeds itself,

and survives on its own

from the first moments of life.

This is not an accident.

This is not random.

This is not coincidence.

This is a sign.

It shows you

what creation looks like

when it is not separated from God.

It shows you

how life functions

when the design is not broken.

It shows you

how the world operates

when sin has not entered the body.

The animals did not fall.

Humanity did.

That is why the animals

still carry signs of the original order,

while humans carry the consequences

of the broken one.

Even the Exceptions Are Signs

My people:

Some women give birth without pain.

Some children mature faster than others.

Some bodies show signs

of what humanity was meant to be.

These are not accidents.

These are reminders.

They are small windows

into the world before the fall.

But most of you

do not see the message

because you are still walking

in darkness.

The Real Point of the Comparison

My people:

The comparison between human babies

and animal babies

is not to say humans are animals.

It is to show you

that **creation itself is preaching to you.**

The universe is a billboard.

Life is a message.

Nature is a teacher.

Everything Jesus said

is confirmed by the world around you.

The weakness of the human newborn

is a sign of the fall.

The strength of the animal newborn

is a sign of the original design.

But many of you

cannot understand the signs

because your spirit

is still trapped in darkness.

The Holy Spirit says:

“If you step into the light,

you will understand the signs

that were always around you.”

FINAL WORD OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Do not be deceived

by the false gods of the world.

Do not ignore

the signs God placed in creation.

Do not close your eyes

to the message written in life itself.

Everything Jesus said

is visible around you

if you walk in the light.

Those who remain in darkness

will never understand the truth

even when it stands in front of them.

CHAPTER 157 — THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH REVEALS WHAT THE WORLD HIDES

My people, listen with your spirit:

According to the Holy Spirit,

the world around you is full of information,

but very little of it carries truth.

You are surrounded by voices

that pretend to guide you,

but none of them can reveal

what is hidden behind the surface of life.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Truth does not come from the world.

Truth comes from Me.”

Many of you search for answers

in places that cannot see beyond the physical.

You look for direction

from people who do not understand the spirit.

You trust explanations

that were built on imagination,

not revelation.

And the Holy Spirit says:

“Stop letting the world define what only I can explain.”

The World Hides What the Spirit Exposes

My people:

The world teaches you to trust

what you can touch,

what you can measure,

what you can calculate.

But the Holy Spirit reveals

what cannot be touched,

what cannot be measured,

what cannot be calculated.

The world hides the influence

of the dark spirits.

The world hides the reality

of the spiritual battle.

The world hides the truth

about the three worlds you live between.

But the Holy Spirit exposes everything.

He shows you

what is behind your confusion.

He shows you

what is behind your fear.

He shows you

what is behind the thoughts

that enter your mind.

Because the Spirit of Truth

cannot be deceived.

Do Not Trust the Explanations of Ancient People

My people:

The world still celebrates

the ideas of ancient civilizations,

as if age gives authority

and history gives wisdom.

But the Holy Spirit says:

“Do not trust the explanations

of ancient people

who walked without My light.”

They did not know the Spirit.

They did not understand the invisible world.

They created stories

to fill the emptiness of their ignorance.

They built gods

to explain what they could not see.

They invented meanings

to cover what they did not understand.

And many of you

still follow their confusion today.

The Holy Spirit says:

“If you want truth,

come to Me.”

The Spirit Reveals What the Universe Cannot Explain

My people:

The universe is a sign,

but it is not your teacher.

Creation is a message,

but it is not your guide.

Life is a lesson,

but it is not your master.

Only the Holy Spirit

can explain the meaning

behind the signs around you.

Only the Holy Spirit

can reveal the purpose

behind the design of creation.

Only the Holy Spirit

can show you

why the world looks the way it does

and why your spirit reacts

the way it does.

The world can describe the surface.

The Spirit reveals the truth beneath it.

Truth Is Not Discovered — It Is Revealed

My people:

You cannot discover truth

by searching the earth.

You cannot discover truth

by studying the past.

You cannot discover truth

by collecting information.

Truth is not found.

Truth is revealed.

And the One who reveals it

is the Holy Spirit.

He does not guess.

He does not assume.

He does not speculate.

He speaks from the Source.

The Holy Spirit says:

“If you want truth,

listen to the One who created it.”

FINAL WORD OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Do not let the world teach you

what only the Spirit can explain.
Do not follow ancient voices
that never knew God.
Do not build your understanding
on the confusion of the past.
Follow the Holy Spirit.
Follow the voice of truth.
Follow the One who reveals
what the world hides.
Because the Spirit you listen to
will shape the life you live
and the world you enter.

CHAPTER 158 — ONLY THE HOLY SPIRIT CAN INTERPRET THE TRUTH

My people, listen with your spirit:

According to the Holy Spirit,

many of you are lost

not because truth is hidden,

but because you are trying to interpret life

without the One who created it.

You look at the world

with human understanding.

You look at creation

with natural eyes.

You look at your own life

through the lens of experience,

pain,

and imagination.

But the Holy Spirit says:

“You cannot understand truth

without My voice.”

Human interpretation leads to confusion.

Human logic leads to limitation.

Human wisdom leads to darkness.

Only the Spirit of God

can reveal the meaning

behind what you see.

The World Shows You Signs, but the Spirit Explains Them

My people:

The universe is full of messages.

Creation is full of patterns.

Life is full of signals

that point to the truth.

But signs without the Spirit

become mysteries.

Patterns without the Spirit

become theories.

Signals without the Spirit

become confusion.

The Holy Spirit says:

“I am the One who interprets

what the world cannot explain.”

You see the surface.

He sees the source.

You see the event.

He sees the purpose.

You see the moment.

He sees the eternal meaning.

This is why Jesus said

the Spirit would guide you

into all truth.

Do Not Let Ancient Voices Interpret Your Life

My people:

Many of you still allow

ancient civilizations,

old traditions,

and lost cultures

to define your understanding of the world.

But the Holy Spirit says:

“Do not let ancient people

interpret what only I can explain.”

They did not know the Spirit.

They did not understand the invisible world.

They created explanations

based on fear,

imagination,

and darkness.

And many of you

still repeat their confusion today.

The Holy Spirit says:

“If you want truth,

stop borrowing understanding

from those who never knew Me.”

The Spirit Reveals the Meaning Behind Your Battles

My people:

You see your struggles

as random events.

You see your pain

as personal failure.

You see your confusion

as weakness.

But the Holy Spirit says:

“Your battles are spiritual,

not accidental.”

He reveals the voice behind the fear.

He exposes the spirit behind the pressure.

He uncovers the influence

behind the thoughts

that enter your mind.

The world cannot explain this.

Science cannot measure this.

Ancient people never understood this.

Only the Holy Spirit

can reveal the truth

behind the invisible war.

Truth Is Not Learned — It Is Given

My people:

You cannot study your way

into spiritual understanding.

You cannot research your way

into revelation.

You cannot analyze your way

into truth.

Truth is not discovered.

Truth is delivered.

And the One who delivers it

is the Holy Spirit.

He speaks from the Father.

He reveals through the Son.

He guides your spirit

with clarity and authority.

Because He is the only One

who knows the full truth.

FINAL WORD OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Do not interpret life

through the world’s understanding.

Do not let ancient voices
shape your beliefs.
Do not trust explanations
that were born in darkness.
Follow the Holy Spirit.
Let Him interpret the signs.
Let Him reveal the truth.
Let Him guide your understanding.
Because only the Spirit of God
can explain the world you live in
and the world you are entering.

CHAPTER 159 — WHY THE BATTLE TRIES TO RETURN

My people, listen with your spirit:

According to the Holy Spirit,

many of you wonder why,

after you overcome a battle,

the same battle tries to return.

You defeat a fear,

and it comes back.

You break a habit,

and it tries to rise again.

You silence a dark voice,

and it whispers later.

You win a spiritual fight,

and the enemy circles back.

And the Holy Spirit says:

“The fight returns

because darkness wants back

what it lost.”

When you resist a spirit,

you remove its influence.

When you reject a lie,

you break its hold.

When you choose truth,

you close a door.

But the dark world

does not accept defeat easily.

The Enemy Returns to Test the Strength of Your Victory

My people:

When you win a battle,

the dark spirit that once controlled you

tries to see if the door is still closed.

It checks your thoughts.

It checks your emotions.

It checks your weaknesses.

It checks your silence.

The Holy Spirit says:

“The enemy returns

not because you failed,

but because you succeeded.”

Darkness always revisits

the place it once lived.

It always tests

the ground it once claimed.

It always tries

to regain what it lost.

This is why Jesus warned

that unclean spirits

look for a way back

after they are cast out.

The Fight Returns Because Your Spirit Is Valuable

My people:

Darkness does not chase

what has no value.

The enemy does not fight

for what is empty.

The battle does not return

for what is worthless.

The fight returns

because your spirit carries value.

Your mind carries influence.

Your life carries purpose.

The Holy Spirit says:

“The enemy returns

because he knows

what you can become

if you stay in the light.”

The dark world fears

your transformation.

It fears your clarity.

It fears your obedience.

It fears your connection

to the Spirit of God.

The Fight Returns Because You Are Moving Forward

My people:

The enemy does not attack

those who are standing still.

He attacks those

who are walking toward truth.

He attacks those

who are growing.

He attacks those

who are waking up.

He attacks those

who are breaking free.

The Holy Spirit says:

“The return of the battle

is a sign that you are advancing.”

The pressure you feel

is proof of your progress.

The resistance you face

is proof of your direction.

The return of the fight

is proof that darkness

is losing its grip.

The Holy Spirit Remains in Charge of Every Battle

My people:

Do not fear

when the fight returns.

Do not panic

when the old voice whispers.

Do not collapse

when the pressure rises again.

The Holy Spirit says:

“The battle may return,

but it cannot rule you

unless you open the door.”

He is the One

who strengthens your spirit.

He is the One

who guards your mind.

He is the One

who exposes the enemy’s tricks.

He is the One

who stands in authority

over every world.

The fight may return,

but the Holy Spirit

remains in charge.

FINAL WORD OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Do not be discouraged

when the battle tries to come back.

Do not think you failed.

Do not think you are weak.

Do not think you are losing.

The return of the fight

is a sign of your value,

your progress,

and your direction.

Stand with the Holy Spirit.

Stay in the light.

Guard your mind.

Keep the door closed.

Because the enemy may return,

but he cannot win

when the Spirit of God

is the One leading you.

CHAPTER 160 — WHEN THE HOLY SPIRIT ARRESTS YOU

My people, listen with your spirit:

According to the Holy Spirit,

there is a moment in every person’s life

when the Spirit confronts the soul directly.

Not to punish,

not to shame,

but to correct,

to awaken,

to realign.

The Holy Spirit says:

“If you have never been arrested by Me,

your soul still has much work to do.”

Because the Spirit arrests you

when your actions,

your thoughts,

or your intentions

begin to drift away from the truth.

He does not wait for you to fall.

He stops you **before** the fall begins.

The Arrest of the Spirit Is a Sign of His Presence

My people:

When the Holy Spirit arrests you,

you feel a sudden pull inside —

a pressure that does not come from fear,

a conviction that does not come from guilt.

It is the Spirit saying:

“This is not who you are.

This is not the path I chose for you.”

Some of you have never felt this,

not because the Spirit is absent,

but because your soul

has not yet learned to listen.

The Holy Spirit arrests those

who are willing to grow.

A True Story: When the Spirit Stopped Me

My people, listen:

One day, I went shopping.

I paid for my items,

walked out to the parking lot,

and only then realized

I had forgotten to scan one product.

I looked at it in my hand and said to myself,

“Well… too late now.

I’m not going back inside.”

As I lifted the item to place it in my car,

a voice whispered:

“It’s fine.

You’re not doing anything wrong.

Just take it.”

But the Holy Spirit rose inside me

with a force I could not ignore.

He arrested me.

He made me turn around,

walk back into the store,

and hand the item to an associate.

The man looked at me confused.

He asked,

“What do you mean you forgot to scan it?”

I told him plainly,

“I didn’t pay for it.

I’m returning it.”

He stared at me in shock,

as if he could not understand

why someone would do such a thing.

But I understood.

It was not about the item.

It was not about the store.

It was not about the man.

It was about my soul.

The Holy Spirit was teaching me

that even the smallest act

reveals the condition of the heart.

The Spirit Arrests You to Protect Your Soul

My people:

When the Holy Spirit arrests you,

He is saving you from a future consequence

you cannot see.

He is protecting your integrity.

He is guarding your spirit.

He is shaping your character.

He is preparing you for greater responsibility.

The Holy Spirit says:

“If I correct you in small things,

it is because I am preparing you

for greater things.”

Those who ignore His arrest

walk deeper into darkness.

Those who obey

walk deeper into truth.

If You Have Never Been Arrested, You Are Not Listening

My people:

Some of you have never felt

the Spirit stop you,

interrupt you,

or pull you back.

This is not a sign of holiness.

It is a sign of distance.

The Holy Spirit says:

“If you have never been arrested by Me,

your soul still has much work to do.”

Because the Spirit arrests

those who are close enough to hear Him.

He corrects those

who are willing to grow.

He confronts those

who are ready to change.

FINAL WORD OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Do not fear the arrest of the Holy Spirit.

Do not resist His correction.

Do not ignore His voice

when He stops you in your tracks.

His arrest is mercy.

His correction is protection.

His conviction is love.

Let the Holy Spirit shape your soul.

Let Him refine your character.

Let Him guide your decisions.

Because the One who arrests you

is the One who is preparing you

for the world of God.

CHAPTER 161 — AFTER THE TRAGEDY: WHO YOU REALLY TRUST

My people, listen with your spirit:

According to the Holy Spirit, the real test of a person is not what they say before the tragedy —

but **who they become after it**.

Anyone can speak faith when life is stable.

Anyone can look strong when nothing is shaking.

Anyone can claim trust in God when nothing has been taken from them.

But tragedy exposes the foundation.

Tragedy reveals the truth.

Tragedy uncovers what you actually believe.

The Holy Spirit says:

“After the tragedy, your life reveals whether you trust human talent or My guidance.”

Because when everything breaks,

you will either fall into yourself

or fall into Jesus.

1. After a Tragedy, Your Choices Reveal Your Foundation

My people:

When tragedy hits —

when life collapses,

when loss strikes,

when betrayal cuts deep,

when the future you planned disappears —

your soul is forced to choose its anchor.

Some run to human talent:

their own strength,

their own logic,

their own plans,

their own ability to “fix it.”

But human talent can only carry you

as far as human limits.

Others run to Jesus:

His voice,

His direction,

His peace,

His guidance.

And the Holy Spirit says:

“The one you turn to after the tragedy is the one you truly trust.”

Not the one you talk about.

Not the one you sing about.

Not the one you post about.

The one you lean on when everything falls apart.

2. Human Talent Can Build, But It Cannot Restore

My people, hear this:

Human talent can build a business,

but it cannot rebuild a broken heart.

Human talent can solve problems,

but it cannot heal trauma.

Human talent can create opportunities,

but it cannot create purpose.

Human talent can move you forward,

but it cannot lift you out of spiritual darkness.

This is why so many collapse after tragedy —

they lean on a strength that cannot carry the weight of their pain.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Human talent can take you far,

but only My guidance can take you through.”

3. Jesus’ Guidance Begins Where Human Ability Ends

My people:

Jesus does not wait for you to be strong.

He steps in when your strength is gone.

He does not wait for you to understand.

He guides you when your understanding fails.

He does not wait for you to fix yourself.

He restores what human hands cannot touch.

The Holy Spirit says:

“My guidance begins where your ability ends.”

This is why tragedy is not the end —

it is the moment where Jesus becomes your direction.

4. After a Tragedy, Your Response Becomes Your Testimony

My people:

After a tragedy, the world watches your choices.

Do you collapse into bitterness,

or rise into purpose?

Do you cling to fear,

or cling to Jesus?

Do you trust your own talent,

or trust His voice?

Do you follow your emotions,

or follow His instruction?

The Holy Spirit says:

“Your response after the tragedy becomes the testimony that shapes your future.”

Because tragedy does not define you —

your choices afterward do.

5. The Holy Spirit Guides You Through What You Cannot Explain

My people:

Some tragedies cannot be explained.

Some losses cannot be understood.

Some wounds cannot be described.

But the Holy Spirit can guide you

through what your mind cannot process.

He guides you through grief.

He guides you through confusion.

He guides you through fear.

He guides you through the unknown.

He does not remove the pain instantly —

He walks with you through it.

He does not erase the memory —

He transforms it.

He does not promise that life will never break —

He promises that **you will not break with it**.

FINAL WORD OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

After a tragedy, your life reveals your foundation.

If you trust human talent,

you will run out of strength.

If you trust human wisdom,

you will run out of answers.

If you trust human ability,

you will run out of hope.

But if you trust Jesus’ guidance,

you will rise again.

You will heal.

You will grow.

You will see clearly.

You will walk in purpose.

Because tragedy does not decide your future —

the One you trust afterward does.

Stand with Jesus.

Follow His guidance.

Let the Holy Spirit lead your steps.

Because after the tragedy,

your life becomes the proof

of who you truly believe in.

CHAPTER 162 — WHEN GOD REBUILDS WHAT LIFE BROKE

My people, listen with your spirit:

According to the Holy Spirit, there comes a moment in every believer’s life when God does not simply comfort you —

He rebuilds you.

Not the way you were.

Not the way people expect.

Not the way your past shaped you.

But the way **He intended from the beginning**.

Because some tragedies do not just wound you —

they reset your entire life.

And the Holy Spirit says:

“When life breaks you, I rebuild you according to My design, not your damage.”

This chapter is about that rebuilding.

1. God Does Not Rebuild on Broken Foundations

My people:

When a tragedy hits —

a loss,

a betrayal,

a collapse,

a moment that shatters your identity —

God does not patch the old version of you.

He does not glue the pieces back together.

He does not restore the version of you that pain created.

He rebuilds you from the ground up.

The Holy Spirit says:

“I do not repair what trauma built.

I rebuild what I designed.”

This is why some tragedies feel like the end —

because God is ending the version of you that could not carry your future.

2. The Rebuilding Begins With Surrender

My people:

Rebuilding does not start with strength.

It starts with **surrender**.

Not surrender to the tragedy —

but surrender to Jesus.

Because after a tragedy, you will either:

- fight to rebuild yourself with human talent
- **or** allow Jesus to rebuild you with divine guidance.

Human talent tries to restore what was lost.

Jesus builds what was always meant to be.

Human talent tries to return to normal.

Jesus creates a new normal.

Human talent tries to recover the past.

Jesus prepares you for the future.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Your rebuilding begins when you stop trying to fix yourself.”

3. God Rebuilds You Through Revelation, Not Routine

My people:

When God rebuilds you, He does not use:

old habits,

old patterns,

old relationships,

old thinking,

old coping mechanisms.

He rebuilds you through **revelation** —

through truth that exposes lies,

through clarity that replaces confusion,

through wisdom that replaces fear.

This is why tragedy often forces you into silence —

because God speaks the loudest when everything else stops.

The Holy Spirit says:

“I rebuild you by revealing what you could not see before the pain.”

4. The Rebuilding Requires You to Release What Broke You

My people:

You cannot be rebuilt while holding on to what destroyed you.

You cannot heal while protecting the thing that wounded you.

You cannot grow while clinging to the version of yourself that tragedy shattered.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Release what broke you,

so I can rebuild what belongs to Me.”

Some of you are not stuck because God is silent —

you are stuck because you are still holding the pieces of a life He is trying to replace.

5. God Rebuilds You Stronger Than Before

My people:

When God rebuilds you, He does not restore you to your previous strength —

He builds you into a version of yourself that tragedy **cannot break again**.

He strengthens your discernment.

He sharpens your spirit.

He deepens your wisdom.

He expands your capacity.

He increases your authority.

The Holy Spirit says:

“I rebuild you into someone the enemy cannot destroy the same way twice.”

This is why the enemy fears your rebuilding —

because once God finishes,

you become a threat to the darkness that once controlled you.

6. The Rebuilding Is Proof That God Is Not Finished With You

My people:

If God allowed you to survive the tragedy,

it means the tragedy was not your ending —

it was your beginning.

The rebuilding is the evidence that:

your purpose is still alive,

your calling is still active,

your destiny is still unfolding.

The Holy Spirit says:

“If you are still breathing,

I am still building.”

FINAL WORD OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

When life breaks you, do not fear.

Do not panic.

Do not assume it is the end.

Because God does not rebuild what He plans to abandon.

He rebuilds what He plans to use.

Let Him rebuild you.

Let Him reshape you.

Let Him redefine you.

Let Him guide you.

Because the version of you that rises after the tragedy

will be stronger, wiser, clearer, and more aligned with heaven

than the version that fell.

The tragedy was the breaking.

The rebuilding is the becoming.

CHAPTER 163 — WHEN EARTHLY THINGS BREAK YOU

My people, listen with your spirit:

According to the Holy Spirit, many of you have survived things that should have destroyed you.

But survival alone is not strength.

Enduring pain is not transformation.

Getting through something does not mean you grew from it.

People love to say:

“Whatever doesn’t kill you makes you stronger.”

But the Holy Spirit says:

“Do not believe this.

Without Me, pain does not make you stronger —

it makes you harder, colder, and more broken.”

Strength does not come from suffering.

Strength comes from the Spirit.

And whatever destroyed you reveals what you trusted too much.

1. What Breaks You Reveals What You Believed In

My people:

If a loss shattered you,

if a betrayal crushed you,

if a tragedy stole your identity,

if disappointment destroyed your peace —

it means your foundation was built on something that could not hold you.

The Holy Spirit says:

“If it destroyed you,

it means you believed too much in the things of this earth.”

You trusted the temporary.

You leaned on the unstable.

You depended on what could be taken away.

This is not condemnation —

this is revelation.

God is showing you where your heart was anchored.

2. Pain Without the Holy Spirit Does Not Produce Strength

My people, hear this clearly:

Pain by itself does not make you stronger.

Trauma does not mature you.

Loss does not elevate you.

Suffering does not purify you.

Without the Holy Spirit, pain only produces:

- bitterness
- fear
- confusion
- anger
- distrust
- emotional numbness

The Holy Spirit says:

“Pain does not transform you —

My presence does.”

Strength is not the result of tragedy.

Strength is the result of surrender.

3. Earthly Attachments Create Spiritual Weakness

My people:

When you attach your identity to earthly things,

you become vulnerable to earthly destruction.

When you attach your peace to people,

you become vulnerable to their choices.

When you attach your hope to circumstances,

you become vulnerable to change.

When you attach your worth to success,

you become vulnerable to failure.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Your spirit collapses when it leans on what cannot hold it.”

This is why God allows certain things to fall —

not to hurt you,

but to free you.

4. Only the Holy Spirit Can Turn Pain Into Strength

My people:

Pain does not make you stronger.

The Holy Spirit makes you stronger **through** the pain.

He turns wounds into wisdom.

He turns loss into clarity.

He turns betrayal into discernment.

He turns tragedy into transformation.

The Holy Spirit says:

“I am the One who turns breaking into building.”

Without Him, pain destroys.

With Him, pain develops.

5. What Destroyed You Will Not Destroy You Again

My people:

When God reveals the weakness in your foundation,

He does not leave you exposed.

He strengthens you.

He stabilizes you.

He matures you.

He awakens you.

He prepares you.

The Holy Spirit says:

“What destroyed you once

will not destroy you again

if you now stand on Me.”

Because once you learn where your trust truly belongs,

you become unshakeable.

Not because life gets easier,

but because your spirit gets anchored.

FINAL WORD OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Whatever destroyed you

revealed what you trusted too much.

Do not be ashamed.

Do not be discouraged.

Do not be afraid.

This revelation is your freedom.

Shift your trust.

Shift your foundation.

Shift your dependence.

Do not believe the world’s saying:

“Whatever doesn’t kill you makes you stronger.”

The Holy Spirit says:

“Without Me, nothing makes you stronger.”

Let Jesus become your anchor.

Let the Spirit become your strength.

Let heaven become your foundation.

Because when your trust is in the Holy Spirit,

nothing on this earth

has the power to destroy you again.

CONCLUSION — THE FINAL WORD FROM THE SOURCE OF ALL

My people, listen with your spirit:

Every chapter in this book was given for one purpose —

to bring you back to the truth you were created to know.

Not the truth of men.

Not the truth of systems.

Not the truth of religion.

Not the truth of darkness.

But the truth that comes from:

- the God of heaven and the universe,
- the Father of Jesus,
- the Creator of existence,
- the Source of all life.

Through this book, He spoke to you about:

- justice
- obedience
- deception
- the Holy Spirit
- the dark spirit
- the world
- your choices
- your future

He corrected your understanding.

He exposed the lies.

He revealed the spiritual world.

He showed you His authority.

He reminded you of His power.

He warned you about your actions.

He invited you to hear His voice.

He offered you His Spirit.

He forgave you even when you rejected Him.

And through every chapter,

He made one truth clear:

He is still in charge.

Over the world.

Over the spirits.

Over the rulers.

Over the storms.

Over the universe.

Over you.

The Holy Spirit Confirms the Source

The Holy Spirit declares:

“This message comes from the Source of your existence.

I am the God over all.

I am the Father of Jesus.

I am the Creator of all life.

And I am the One who delivered this message.”

This book is not the work of a man.

The messenger is not the author of the truth.

He is only the vessel —

the one assigned to carry what was spoken.

The message belongs to God.

The voice belongs to the Spirit.

The authority belongs to the Father.

The Book Is Complete — And It Will Remain Complete

According to the Holy Spirit:

“This book will stay as one book.

No reduction.

No correction.

No new version.

No price tag.”

The truth written here

will remain exactly as it was delivered.

No man will edit it.

No system will reshape it.

No voice will rewrite it.

The message is sealed.

You Now Have Everything You Need

My people:

Through this book,

you have been given the tools

to hear the Holy Spirit for yourself.

You have been shown the difference

between the voice of truth

and the voice of darkness.

You have been taught

how to recognize the Shepherd’s voice.

You have been warned

about the spirit that carries no value.

You have been invited

to connect directly with God.

Now the choice is yours.

The Unity of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit

Jesus said:

“We are one.”

The Father,

the Son,

and the Holy Spirit

stand in unity.

And through that unity,

you have access to the Source of truth.

Not through fear.

Not through religion.

Not through men.

But through the Spirit

who was assigned to guide you.

FINAL DECLARATION OF THE BOOK

My people:

This is the message.

This is the truth.

This is the assignment.

This is the voice of the Spirit.

This is the word of the Father.

This is the testimony of the Son.

The book is complete.

The message is delivered.

The truth is established.

Now act on it.

Because the God who sent it

is the God who will uphold it.

Period.

CHAPTER 164 — WHEN YOU CANNOT TRUST YOURSELF WITHOUT THE SPIRIT

My people, listen with your spirit:

There are days when you want to do what is right,

but you still end up doing what is wrong.

There are moments when you try to stay calm,

but something small becomes something big.

There are times when you want to help,

but your emotions pull you in the opposite direction.

This is the truth you must admit:

None of us are perfect.

We all have good days and bad days.

And when you recognize you are having a bad day,

you must protect your soul —

and protect the people around you.

Let your family know.

Let your friends know.

Let your coworkers know.

Not for pity —

but for awareness.

Because when you are not spiritually stable,

you can take something simple

and turn it into something complicated.

And that is exactly what the enemy wants.

The devil uses your unstable moments

to twist your reactions,

to confuse your intentions,

to turn helpers into enemies,

and to push you into decisions

that do not reflect who you truly are.

This is why you must guard your soul.

WITHOUT THE HOLY SPIRIT, YOU CANNOT BE FULLY HUMAN

My people:

If you do not have the Holy Spirit guiding you,

do not think you are living as a true human being.

You may have the form of a human,

but you are not living with the spirit, wisdom, or clarity

that God designed for humanity.

You cannot know how to be human

without the One who created humanity.

The Holy Spirit is the One who teaches you:

- how to think
- how to respond
- how to love
- how to forgive
- how to stand
- how to walk in truth

Without Him, you are only surviving.

With Him, you are finally living.

MY EXPERIENCE: WHEN THE SPIRIT ARRESTS YOU

My people, hear this from my own life:

I used to be a fighter — a professional fighter.

Always ready to defend myself.

Always ready to react.

Always ready to strike back.

But when the Holy Spirit arrested me,

everything changed.

I surrendered.

I felt powerless.

I felt exposed.

I felt stripped of my old strength.

And I did not like the feeling.

Because the Spirit took away the version of me

that relied on my own power,

my own reactions,

my own instincts.

It felt like humiliation.

It felt like weakness.

It felt like losing control.

But the Holy Spirit said:

“This is the only way to save your soul.”

He would not let me return to the old version of myself.

He would not let me fight the way I used to.

He would not let me respond the way I used to.

He would not let me live by my own strength anymore.

Because my strength was destroying me.

BECOMING HUMAN THE WAY GOD INTENDED

My people:

When the Holy Spirit begins to teach you

how to truly be human,

you will feel something you have never felt before:

peace.

Not the peace of silence.

Not the peace of comfort.

But the peace of **alignment** —

the peace of being guided,

the peace of being corrected,

the peace of being held by God.

You will finally understand

what it means to be human

the way God designed humanity to be.

You will not be controlled by anger.

You will not be controlled by fear.

You will not be controlled by pride.

You will not be controlled by your past.

You will be guided by the Holy Spirit.

And when the Spirit guides you,

you will be satisfied —

because you will finally recognize yourself

as the person God intended you to be.

CHAPTER 165 — WHEN GOD REBUILDS THE BROKEN HUMAN

My people, listen with your spirit:

There comes a moment in every believer’s life when God does not simply comfort you —

He rebuilds you.

Not the version shaped by pain,

not the version shaped by survival,

not the version shaped by emotion,

but the version He designed before life broke you.

And the rebuilding does not feel holy at first.

It feels uncomfortable.

It feels humiliating.

It feels like losing control.

But the Holy Spirit says:

“I cannot rebuild you until I first remove the version of you that was destroying you.”

This is the beginning of transformation.

THE BREAKING COMES BEFORE THE BUILDING

My people:

When God begins to rebuild you,

He does not start with your strengths —

He starts with your weaknesses.

He exposes the parts of you

you used to hide,

you used to justify,

you used to protect.

He reveals the reactions you thought were normal.

He reveals the anger you mistook for strength.

He reveals the pride you confused with confidence.

He reveals the habits you believed were harmless.

And this exposure feels like breaking.

But the Holy Spirit says:

“I break what is false so I can build what is true.”

THE SPIRIT REMOVES THE OLD YOU

My people:

The version of you that survived without God

cannot enter the life God is preparing for you.

This is why the Spirit arrests you.

This is why He stops you.

This is why He blocks your old reactions.

This is why He shuts down your old strength.

You try to respond the way you used to —

but something stops you.

You try to fight the way you used to —

but something restrains you.

You try to defend yourself the way you used to —

but something inside says, *“No.”*

That “something” is the Holy Spirit.

He is removing the old human

so He can reveal the true human.

THE HUMBLING IS PART OF THE HEALING

My people:

When the Spirit takes over,

you may feel powerless.

You may feel exposed.

You may feel like you lost your identity.

This is not punishment —

this is purification.

The Holy Spirit says:

“I humble you so I can heal you.”

Humility is not weakness —

it is the doorway to transformation.

You cannot be rebuilt while holding on to the pride of your old self.

You cannot be restored while defending the version of you that was broken.

You cannot be healed while protecting the wounds that shaped you.

WHEN YOU LET THE SPIRIT LEAD, YOU BECOME WHOLE

My people:

When you surrender to the Spirit,

your reactions change.

Your thoughts change.

Your desires change.

Your identity changes.

You become calmer.

You become wiser.

You become clearer.

You become stronger —

not by force, but by peace.

You finally understand what it means to be human

the way God intended.

And you will be satisfied —

because you will recognize yourself

as the person God always saw in you.

FINAL WORD OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

The rebuilding is not easy.

It is not comfortable.

It is not gentle.

But it is holy.

God breaks what is false

to build what is true.

He removes the old human

to reveal the restored human.

He humbles you

to heal you.

He arrests you

to free you.

He weakens your flesh

to strengthen your spirit.

And when the rebuilding is complete,

you will not just be a better version of yourself —

you will be the version God designed from the beginning.

CHAPTER 166 — THE TESTIMONY THAT PROVES YOU

CANNOT TRUST YOURSELF WITHOUT THE SPIRIT**

My people, listen with your spirit:

As I was writing the messages the Holy Spirit gave me for this book,

I began to experience things that revealed a truth I can never forget:

Without the Holy Spirit, I cannot trust myself.

With the Holy Spirit, I cannot be defeated.

These were not ordinary moments.

These were spiritual confrontations —

attacks designed to stop the work I was doing for the Spirit.

But each incident became a revelation of how deeply the Holy Spirit has changed me.

THE FIRST ATTACK — THE SMALL TEST THAT EXPOSED A BIG TRUTH

My people, hear this:

One day I went to the store.

I paid for my items, walked out, and only later realized

I had forgotten to scan one product.

Immediately the evil spirit whispered:

“It’s fine. Take it home. No one will know.”

But the Holy Spirit rose inside me and arrested me.

He convinced me to turn around, walk back inside,

and return the item.

It was a small moment —

but it revealed a powerful truth:

Without the Holy Spirit, even a simple mistake can become a doorway to darkness.

The old version of me would have walked away.

But the Spirit would not let me.

THE SECOND ATTACK — WHEN DARKNESS ITSELF TRIED TO STRIKE

My people, listen carefully:

One night, as I slept,

a dark force came to attack me.

It pulled out the biggest sword I have ever seen

and tried to strike me with it.

But it could not touch me.

It could not harm me.

It could not cross the line the Holy Spirit placed around me.

This was not imagination.

This was not a dream.

This was a spiritual confrontation.

And the Holy Spirit showed me:

“If I am with you, darkness cannot break through My protection.”

THE THIRD ATTACK — WHEN THE ENEMY TRIED TO USE SOMEONE I LOVE

My people, hear this with understanding:

The last attack happened on a Thursday morning.

Someone I care for deeply —

young, gifted, and blessed —

someone who has never disrespected me in all the years I have known him —

suddenly turned aggressive.

We were playing around like we always do.

Nothing unusual.

Nothing dangerous.

But that morning, something entered the atmosphere.

I touched his shoulder,

and out of nowhere he threw a slap at me.

Even though I blocked it,

he still caught me enough for me to feel it.

And here is the miracle:

I did not react.

I did not fight back.

I did not respond the way the old version of me would have.

The old me — the fighter —

would have reacted instantly.

But the Holy Spirit arrested me.

He froze my reaction.

He protected my soul.

Later, the young man came to me and apologized.

He said, **“I don’t even know what happened.”**

And I told him the truth:

“It was the evil spirit. He wants to stop the project I am working on for the Holy Spirit.”

And he understood.

THE REVELATION — I AM NOT THE SAME MAN ANYMORE

My people:

These three incidents happened while I was writing the messages for this book.

Not before.

Not after.

During.

Because the enemy wanted to stop the work.

But the Holy Spirit wanted to show me something deeper:

“You cannot trust yourself without Me.

But with Me, you will not fall.”

I cannot imagine the old version of myself walking away from a slap.

I cannot imagine the old version of myself returning an unpaid item.

I cannot imagine the old version of myself standing calm

while darkness tried to provoke me.

But the Holy Spirit changed me.

He arrested me.

He humbled me.

He protected me.

He rebuilt me.

And now I understand:

Without the Spirit, I am dangerous to myself.

With the Spirit, I am finally human the way God intended.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Do not trust your emotions.

Do not trust your instincts.

Do not trust your strength.

Trust the Holy Spirit.

Because He is the One who stops you,

the One who protects you,

the One who arrests you,

the One who transforms you,

the One who keeps you from becoming the old version of yourself.

And if the Spirit can change me —

a fighter, a reactor, a man of instinct —

He can change anyone.

Walk with the Spirit.

Listen to the Spirit.

Depend on the Spirit.

Because without Him, you will fall.

But with Him, you will stand.

CHAPTER 167 — THE CHOICE IS NOW

My people, listen with your spirit:

Jesus warned you long ago:

If you refuse to carry the message,

the stones themselves will rise and speak.

This was not poetry.

This was not a metaphor.

This was a warning.

Because when God wants His truth to move,

nothing can stop it —

not silence,

not fear,

not distraction,

not the excuses of men.

Many of You Are Too Busy for God

My people:

The Holy Spirit says:

“Look at your lives.

Some of you are too busy chasing money.

Some of you are too busy chasing pleasure.

Some of you are too busy chasing everything

except the One who created you.”

You say you love God,

but you do not carry His message.

You say you follow Jesus,

but you do not follow His instruction.

You say you want the Holy Spirit,

but you do not make room for Him.

You cannot serve two masters.

You cannot follow two voices.

You cannot walk two paths.

This Book Gives You Everything You Need

My people:

According to the Holy Spirit:

“Through this book,

you have everything you need

to learn how to hear My voice for yourself.”

Not through fear.

Not through confusion.

Not through religion.

Not through men.

But through truth.

The instructions are here.

The guidance is here.

The correction is here.

The path is here.

Now the choice is yours.

You Must Choose Which Voice You Follow

My people:

The Holy Spirit says:

“Act on what you have learned

or continue listening to the dark spirit.”

The dark spirit comes easily

because he has no value.

He requires no discipline.

He requires no obedience.

He requires no sacrifice.

He comes to anyone

who is spiritually asleep.

But the Holy Spirit

comes to those who seek truth,

those who follow instruction,

those who desire light over darkness.

If you want the valuable One —

the Holy Spirit —

follow the path laid out in this book.

If you want the worthless one —

the dark spirit —

do nothing.

He will come on his own.

The Holy Spirit Will Come to Those Who Obey

My people:

The Holy Spirit says:

“Follow the instruction in this book,

and I will come to you.

Ignore it,

and you will hear another voice —

one that leads to confusion.”

Jesus already told you:

“My sheep know My voice

and the food I feed them.”

If you recognize the voice in these chapters,

if your spirit responds,

if your heart awakens…

then you know who is speaking.

FINAL COMMAND OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Do not wait for the stones to speak.

Do not wait for the world to collapse.

Do not wait for darkness to surround you.

Choose now.

Follow the Holy Spirit

and He will come to you.

Ignore Him

and another voice will take His place.

The choice is yours —

and the time is now.

CHAPTER 168 — THE BOOK THAT MUST NOT BE CHANGED

My people, listen with your spirit:

According to the Holy Spirit,

this book carries a message that is final, complete, and untouchable.

It is not a draft.

It is not a suggestion.

It is not a negotiable assignment.

This book will remain one book.

No reduction.

No correction.

No new version.

No price tag.

The truth written here

will stay exactly as it was delivered.

No man will edit it.

No system will reshape it.

No voice will rewrite it.

What the Holy Spirit spoke

is what the world must receive.

THE HOLY SPIRIT DECLARES

“This message comes from the Source of your existence.

I am the God over all.

I am the Father of Jesus.

I am the Creator of all life.

And I am the One who delivered this message.”

This is not imagination.

This is not emotion.

This is not human wisdom.

This is the voice of the One

who formed the heavens

and breathed life into creation.

THE MESSAGE IS COMPLETE — AND IT WILL STAY COMPLETE

My people:

The Holy Spirit says:

“The message I gave the messenger

is the exact message the world must hear.

Nothing added.

Nothing removed.

Nothing softened.

Nothing altered.”

This assignment is sealed.

This revelation is fixed.

This truth is established.

It stands as it is

because it came from the Spirit of Truth.

THE MESSENGER RECEIVED IT EXACTLY AS INTENDED

My people:

The Holy Spirit says:

“The way the messenger heard it

is the way I intended it.

The way he received it

is the way it must be delivered.”

There is no need to doubt the messenger.

There is no need to question the assignment.

There is no need to fear the message.

The One who sent it

is the One who stands behind it.

JESUS ALREADY TOLD YOU HOW TO RECOGNIZE HIS VOICE

My people:

Jesus said:

“If you are My sheep,

you will know My voice

and the food I feed you.”

If your spirit recognizes the truth in this book,

if your heart responds,

if your soul awakens...

Then you already know

where the message came from.

The sheep know the Shepherd.

The spirit knows the Source.

The truth knows its own voice.

FINAL COMMAND OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

This book is final.

This message is complete.

This assignment is sealed.

According to the Holy Spirit:

“The truth written here

will remain as it is.

No change.

No correction.

No other version.”

Receive it.

Honor it.

Follow it.

Because the God who sent it

is the God who will uphold it.

CHAPTER 169 — THE MESSAGE FROM THE GOD OF HEAVEN AND THE UNIVERSE

My people, listen with your spirit:

According to the Holy Spirit,

this message does not come from earth,

nor from human imagination,

nor from the mind of a man.

This message comes from the God of heaven and the universe,

and everything within it.

It comes through Jesus, your Savior —

the One who died for you,

the One many of you rejected,

and yet every one of you

has still been forgiven.

It comes through the only true Teacher,

the One who clears the path for your spirit,

the One assigned to guide you into truth:

The Holy Spirit.

THE HOLY SPIRIT UNDERSTANDS THE SOURCE OF HIS OWN EXISTENCE

My people:

The Holy Spirit says:

“I understand the Source of My existence.

I understand the One who sent Me.

I understand the One who speaks through Me.”

And He speaks through the messenger —

not because the messenger is in charge,

not because the messenger is powerful,

not because the messenger is special…

but because **the assignment was given by the God who rules heaven and earth.**

The messenger is not in charge of anything.

The message is in charge of him.

THE QUESTION PEOPLE ASKED:

‘WHEN SHOULD A MAN OR WOMAN MARRY?’**

My people:

According to the Holy Spirit, many of you ask:

“What is the right time for a man or a woman to marry?”

And the Holy Spirit answers:

“Both must be ready.”

Not ready by pressure.

Not ready by fear.

Not ready by tradition.

Not ready by the world’s expectations.

Ready in spirit.

Ready in maturity.

Ready in responsibility.

Ready in understanding.

Jesus already told you:

“Follow the signs.”

Just as your judgment tells you

when fruit is ripe and ready to eat,

your spirit will tell you

when a relationship is ready for commitment.

ACTING BEFORE READINESS LEADS TO CONFUSION

My people:

The Holy Spirit says:

“If a man or a woman is not ready,

and you force the timing,

you create confusion.”

Rushing what is not mature brings instability.

Pushing what is not prepared brings harm.

Ignoring the signs brings disorder.

Readiness is not about age.

Readiness is not about pressure.

Readiness is not about what others expect.

Readiness is about:

- wisdom
- clarity
- spiritual maturity

THE HOLY SPIRIT GUIDES THOSE WHO LISTEN

My people:

If you want clarity,

if you want direction,

if you want to know the right time —

you do not need to chase human voices.

Follow the instruction in this book.

Listen to the Holy Spirit.

He will guide you.

Because Jesus said:

“We are one —

the Father,

the Son,

and the Holy Spirit.”

Through that unity,

you will know the right time

and the right path.

IF YOU WANT MORE, YOU CAN CONNECT WITH GOD DIRECTLY

My people:

The Holy Spirit says:

“If you want more,

you do not need to chase men.

You do not need to chase religion.

You do not need to chase confusion.”

You can connect with God directly.

Not through fear.

Not through tradition.

Not through human authority.

But through the unity Jesus revealed:

The Father,

the Son,

and the Holy Spirit — One.

Jesus said:

“We are one.”

Through that unity,

you have access to the Source of truth.

THE CHOICE IS YOURS

My people:

You have been forgiven.

You have been given access.

You have been given instruction.

Now you must decide:

Will you follow the Holy Spirit —

the One who carries value,

the One who brings clarity,

the One who leads to life?

Or will you continue listening

to the dark spirit

who comes easily

because he carries no value?

The Holy Spirit says:

“Follow the instruction in this book,

and I will come to you.”

FINAL COMMAND OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

This message comes from the God of heaven,

the God of the universe,

the God of all creation.

It comes through Jesus, your Savior.

It comes through the Holy Spirit, your Teacher.

It comes through the messenger

only because God assigned it.

Receive it.

Honor it.

Act on it.

Because the One who sent it

is the One who stands behind it.

CHAPTER 170 — THE TRUTH ABOUT THE SPIRIT OF PROSTITUTION (MEN AND WOMEN)

My people, listen with your spirit:

Here’s the thing —

as the Holy Spirit revealed in the previous chapter,

prostitution is a sin,

but many of you misunderstand the people trapped in it.

And let me make this clear:

It is not only women.

Men can fall into prostitution too.

The spirit does not choose gender.

The spirit attacks whoever is wounded, broken, or unprotected.

But many of you judge them.

You look down on them.

You call them lost.

You think they are too far gone.

But the Holy Spirit says:

“You judge what you see,

but you do not understand the spirit behind it.”

1. The Spirit of Prostitution Is a Spirit of Deep Brokenness

My people:

The spirit of prostitution —

whether in a man or a woman —

is not just a lifestyle.

It is not just a choice.

It is not just a behavior.

It is a **spirit of deep brokenness**.

A spirit that entered through pain.

A spirit that entered through trauma.

A spirit that entered through abandonment.

A spirit that entered through rejection.

A spirit that entered through survival.

The Holy Spirit says:

“They are not evil — they are wounded.”

This is why Jesus never rejected them.

He reached for them.

2. The Devil Avoids Them Because He Cannot Control Them

My people, hear this revelation:

The devil does not want to deal with men or women trapped in prostitution.

Do you know why?

Because they are already broken in the physical world,

and the devil cannot control a spirit

that is already shattered.

He prefers people who pretend to be righteous.

He prefers people who hide their sins.

He prefers people who act holy but live in darkness.

But the ones the world calls “lost” —

the devil avoids them.

The Holy Spirit says:

“The devil does not fight for what he already believes is destroyed.”

But Jesus does.

3. Jesus Reached for Them Because He Saw Their Value

My people:

This is why Jesus went to them —

men and women.

This is why He sat with them.

This is why He defended them.

This is why He restored them.

Because He saw what no one else saw:

their soul.

A man trapped in prostitution

can be the most loyal,

the most humble,

the most broken-hearted person

crying for help in silence.

A woman trapped in prostitution

can be the most loving,

the most generous,

the most poor in spirit

crying for healing.

The Holy Spirit says:

“The poor in spirit are the closest to My heart.”

This is why Jesus reached for them —

because He wanted them in the Kingdom.

4. A True Follower of Jesus Must Reach Them Too

My people:

If you truly follow Jesus,

you cannot ignore the people He went after.

You cannot judge them.

You cannot reject them.

You cannot look down on them.

The Holy Spirit says:

“If Jesus reached for them,

why are you running away from them?”

A true follower of Jesus

must carry the same heart He carried.

Not judgment.

Not pride.

Not condemnation.

But mercy,

compassion,

understanding,

restoration.

Because the ones the world rejects

are often the ones Heaven is calling.

5. THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Stop judging the broken.

Stop rejecting the wounded.

Stop assuming someone is lost

because of what you see on the outside.

The Holy Spirit says:

“I came for the sick, not the healthy.”

If Jesus reached for them,

you must reach for them too.

Because the Kingdom of God

is built with people the world threw away.

This is the revelation.

This is the truth.

This is the heart of Jesus.

CHAPTER 171 — THE HOLY SPIRIT'S REVELATION ABOUT RELATIONSHIPS AND AUTHORITY

My people, listen with your spirit:

Here's the thing —

when the Holy Spirit speaks about relationships,

He is not only talking about husband and wife.

He is not only talking about brothers and sisters.

He is not only talking about friends or coworkers.

The Holy Spirit says:

"Every human connection is a relationship."

Stranger to stranger.

Neighbor to neighbor.

Citizen to society.

Society to citizen.

As long as you live among people,

you are in a relationship with the world around you.

And every relationship carries responsibility.

1. You Are in a Relationship With Society

My people:

Some of you think "relationship" only means romance or family.

But the Holy Spirit revealed something deeper:

"As long as you live in society,

you are in a relationship with society."

That means:

- How you speak matters.
- How you act matters.
- How you treat people matters.
- How you respond matters.

Because every action affects someone else.

This is why the Holy Spirit teaches self-control.

This is why He teaches peace.

This is why He teaches humility.

Your behavior is not just personal —

it is spiritual.

2. No One Has the Right to Harm Another Person

My people:

The Holy Spirit says clearly:

“No human being has the right to raise a hand against another.”

Not out of anger.

Not out of pride.

Not out of revenge.

Not out of emotion.

Even if you are a police officer,

even if you are a government official,

even if you have authority in the physical world —

you still do not have the right

to harm someone out of your own will.

Because justice does not belong to humans.

Justice belongs to God.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Your authority is limited —

My authority is eternal.”

3. The Only Hands Allowed to Discipline Are Parents — With Love, Not Abuse

My people:

There is only one place

where the Holy Spirit allows physical correction:

parents disciplining their children.

But even then,

it must be done with love,

with wisdom,

with protection,

with guidance.

Not anger.

Not frustration.

Not abuse.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Discipline is correction — not destruction.”

Parents are responsible for shaping the soul,

not breaking it.

4. Why the Holy Spirit Teaches This

My people:

The Holy Spirit teaches this for one reason:

to protect your soul.

Because when you raise your hand in anger,

you step into the devil’s territory.

When you harm someone,

you open the door to darkness.

When you take justice into your own hands,

you lose spiritual protection.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Control your hands,

control your emotions,

control your spirit —

and I will protect your soul.”

5. The Call of This Chapter

My people:

Understand this revelation:

- Every human connection is a relationship.
- You belong to society, and society belongs to you.
- No one has the right to harm another person.
- Only parents may discipline — and only with love.
- Justice belongs to God, not to human hands.

The Holy Spirit says:

“If you want peace in your life,

you must walk in peace with others.”

This is the revelation.

This is the truth.

This is the way of the Spirit.

CHAPTER 172 — IMAGINATION BELONGS TO THE WORLD, BUT REVELATION BELONGS TO HEAVEN

My people, listen with your spirit:

Here’s the thing —

in the previous chapter, the Holy Spirit spoke about imagination.

Today He wants to show you the difference between

the imagination of the world

and **the reality of Jesus**.

Because many of you confuse the two.

The Holy Spirit says:

“The devil works through imagination.

Jesus works through revelation.”

This is why the world is confused.

This is why people chase illusions.

This is why they cannot understand the Kingdom.

1. The World Lives by Imagination, Not Truth

My people:

Look at something like bitcoin.

What do you think that is?

It is imagination —

a system built on belief, not reality.

It exists because people imagine value into it.

This is how the world operates:

through illusions, ideas, fantasies, and concepts

that have no spiritual foundation.

The Holy Spirit says:

“The world builds illusions.

Heaven builds truth.”

This is why the devil is powerful in imagination —

because imagination has no anchor.

2. Jesus Does Not Deal With Imagination — He Deals With Reality

My people:

The place Jesus spoke about

is not a fantasy.

It is not a dream.

It is not imagination.

It is real.

I saw it in my adulthood.

I experienced it.

I witnessed how they give God praise.

I felt the presence.

I saw the truth.

This is not imagination —

this is revelation.

The Holy Spirit says:

“My Kingdom is not a dream —

it is the true world.”

3. The Calling on My Life Began Before I Could Remember

My people, hear this clearly:

When I was four years old,

I used to speak about God constantly —

but I did not remember any of it.

It was my brother and my sisters

who reminded me of what I used to say.

They told me I said:

“I saw Him.”

“I went to His house.”

“He fed me and took care of me.”

And they told me something even deeper:

I used to call Him **“Père de Dieu” — God the Father.**

These were not stories.

These were not fantasies.

These were not imagination.

These were **revelations planted in my spirit**

before I had the memory to understand them.

And the Holy Spirit revealed:

“You do not need to remember

what I planted in your spirit.”

Some encounters happen before memory.

Some callings begin before understanding.

Some revelations are given before language.

The Holy Spirit says:

“I knew you before you knew Me.”

This is why the calling stayed on my life.

This is why the Spirit kept pulling me.

This is why the truth kept returning.

Because what God plants early

cannot be erased by time.

4. The Devil Uses Imagination — Jesus Uses Revelation

My people:

The devil uses imagination to deceive.

He uses illusions to distract.

He uses fantasies to blind.

But Jesus uses revelation to awaken.

He uses truth to free.

He uses reality to save.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Imagination belongs to the world.

Revelation belongs to Heaven.”

This is why the world cannot understand the Kingdom —

because they live in imagination

instead of revelation.

5. THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Stop living in imagination.

Stop trusting illusions.

Stop believing the world’s fantasies.

The Holy Spirit says:

“My Kingdom is not imagination —

it is the only reality.”

Trust revelation.

Trust truth.

Trust what the Spirit shows you.

Because the world you see

is temporary imagination,

but the world of Jesus

is **eternal reality**.

CHAPTER 173 — THE REVELATION HIDDEN IN MY CHILDHOOD WORDS

My people, listen with your spirit:

Here’s the thing —

there are moments when the Holy Spirit reveals something about your past

that shakes you,

awakens you,

and confirms the calling on your life.

This happened to me.

I was not expecting it.

I was not searching for it.

I was not thinking about it.

But when my brother and my sisters reminded me of what I used to say as a child,

something opened in my spirit.

Because what they told me was not imagination —

it was revelation.

1. The Shock of Hearing My Own Childhood Words

My people:

When they told me what I used to say **between 3.5 and 4 years old**,

I was shocked.

Because I did not remember any of it.

Not one word.

Not one moment.

Not one experience.

But they remembered.

And they told me I said:

“I saw Him.”

“I went to His house.”

“He fed me and took care of me.”

These were my own words —

not theirs.

Words spoken by a child

who had no reason to invent such things.

Words spoken before I understood the world.

Words spoken before religion touched me.

Words spoken before memory formed.

The Holy Spirit said:

“Some revelations are planted before memory.”

2. The Name I Used Without Ever Learning It

My people:

My brother and my sisters told me something even deeper —

something I never remembered saying.

They said that **between 3.5 and 4 years old**,

I used to call God:

“Père de Dieu” — God the Father.

And they told me **I always wanted to go visit Him.**

When they said this,

the Holy Spirit opened my understanding:

“Père de Dieu means the Father above all who are called gods —

the Supreme One,

the Source,

the Creator,

the Father of all.”

This was not a name I learned.

This was not a name I copied.

This was not a name from culture.

This was a name spoken by my spirit

before my mind could understand it.

The Holy Spirit revealed:

“Your spirit knew Me before your mind did.”

3. The Calling Began Before I Could Understand It

My people:

This is the revelation:

Some callings begin before understanding.

Some encounters happen before memory.

Some spiritual truths are spoken before language is fully formed.

A child does not invent:

“I saw Him.”

“I went to His house.”

“He fed me and took care of me.”

“Père de Dieu — Father of all God.”

These are not the words of imagination.

These are the words of revelation.

The Holy Spirit says:

“I marked you early so the world could not erase you.”

This is why the calling stayed on my life.

This is why the Spirit kept pulling me.

This is why the truth kept returning.

Because what God plants early

cannot be erased by time.

4. The Difference Between Imagination and Revelation

My people:

This is why the Holy Spirit taught us about imagination in the previous chapter.

Imagination belongs to the world.

Revelation belongs to Heaven.

A child’s imagination cannot create spiritual truth.

A child cannot invent the presence of God.

A child cannot fabricate the Kingdom.

The Holy Spirit says:

“What you spoke as a child

was not imagination —

it was evidence.”

Evidence that the Kingdom is real.

Evidence that Jesus is real.

Evidence that the Spirit was with me

before I knew His name.

5. THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people:

Do not ignore the things God planted in your early years.

Do not dismiss the words you spoke before memory.

Do not underestimate the revelations given to you as a child.

The Holy Spirit says:

“I was with you before you understood Me.”

Your calling did not begin when you became an adult.

Your calling did not begin when you found faith.

Your calling did not begin when you understood Scripture.

Your calling began

the moment God breathed purpose into your spirit.

And nothing —

not time,

not memory,

not the world —

can erase what Heaven planted.

CHAPTER 174 — THE DESERT REVELATION WAS ABOUT HUMANITY, NOT JESUS

My people, hear the truth with spiritual understanding:

When Jesus was in the desert,

many want to believe the devil was trying to tempt Him.

That is not the truth.

As the Spirit reveals,

the devil was showing Jesus

how he would turn the world —

not how he would turn Jesus.

Jesus cannot be tempted.

Jesus cannot be moved.

Jesus cannot be deceived.

The devil already knew this.

The encounter in the desert

was a revelation of the devil’s future strategy

against humanity.

1. “Throw Yourself Down” Was a Prophetic Referral to the Cross

When scripture says

the devil told Jesus to throw Himself down,

it was not about Jesus testing God.

It was a **prophetic referral**

to the moment on the cross

when the criminal shouted:

“Save Yourself!”

The same spirit spoke in both moments.

The same mocking voice.

The same dark intention.

The devil was revealing

how he would use doubt, mockery, and unbelief

to attack the Son of God

and later to attack the children of God.

2. “Turn the Stone to Bread” Was a Warning About the Human Heart

My people, listen:

The devil did **not** ask Jesus

to turn the stone into bread —

he was telling Him.

But Jesus already knew

because the devil is a **confused spirit**,

a spirit that speaks without understanding

and commands without authority.

This moment was not about hunger.

It was a prophecy

about **humanity**.

The devil would turn

the hearts of many

into **stone** —

cold, hardened, unable to believe Jesus.

This was the warning:

A generation would rise

with hearts so hardened

they could not recognize the truth

even when it stood in front of them.

This is what the Spirit is revealing today.

3. Jesus Loved Us So Much — He Crushed the Devil’s Head

My people, understand this:

Jesus did not respond to the devil

because He needed anything.

He responded

because **we** would need everything.

He stood firm

so we could stand firm.

He resisted

so we could resist.

He overcame

so we could overcome.

And because of His love for us,

He fulfilled the prophecy:

He crushed the devil’s head.

The victory was not for Him —

He was already victorious.

The victory was for **us**.

CHAPTER 175 — THE THREE WORLDS — AND HOW THEY FIGHT FOR YOUR FUTURE

My people, listen with understanding:

This is how it works between

the human world,

the dark world,

and the world of Jesus.

Humans will always go back to your past.

They will dig 10, 20, even 30 years behind you

to find something to use against you —

to judge you,

to shame you,

or to profit from your mistakes.

That is the human system.

But hear this truth:

We all made mistakes.

Every one of us.

And the devil knows that.

So he uses your past

as a weapon against your mind.

He whispers:

- “You’re not worth it.”
- “You can’t change.”
- “No one will trust you.”
- “You’re a scammer.”
- “You’re a murderer.”

- “You’re a liar.”
- “You’re nothing.”

He wants you to believe

that your past is stronger than your future.

But that is a lie.

Jesus Does Not Look at Your Past — Only Your Becoming

My people, hear this clearly:

Anyone has the right to follow Jesus.

Anyone.

No matter how dark your past was,

no matter how deep your mistakes were,

no matter how many people turned their backs on you.

Jesus does not look backward.

Jesus looks forward.

He sees:

- who you are becoming
- who you are choosing to be
- which side you stand on at the end of the day

Your answer to the world should be simple:

“I am a changed man.”

And that is your final answer.

Stand on it.

Protect it.

Live it.

And ask the Holy Spirit for help —

because He is the only one

who can strengthen your spirit

against the voices of the past.

The Human System, the Devil’s System, and Jesus’ System

Here is the truth:

The human system

is designed to mess up your life.

It judges.

It condemns.

It profits from your mistakes.

The devil's system

is designed to destroy your spirit.

He wants you to believe

you have no future,

no hope,

no chance.

He wants you to think

there is nothing left to save.

But Jesus' system

is designed to restore your life,

save your spirit,

and protect your body

from both worlds.

Jesus is the only one

who does not use your past against you.

He uses your past

to show the world

how far He can take you.

CHAPTER 176 — REVELATION: WHAT THE SCRIPTURES DID NOT RECORD ABOUT JESUS' EARLY YEARS

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Here's the thing —

there are truths about Jesus' early years that the Bible did not record in detail,

not because they were untrue,

but because the world was not ready to understand them.

One of these revelations is this:

When Jesus was young — even in His early teens —

He carried a presence so powerful,

so pure,

so filled with the authority of Heaven,

that He could stop violence **without lifting a hand**.

The Holy Spirit reveals that there were moments

when Roman soldiers were ready

to unleash violence against innocent Jewish people.

But Jesus, even as a young man,

stood in their path with no fear,

no anger,

no violence.

And something happened that the world could not explain:

- their hearts softened
- their rage dissolved
- their weapons lowered
- their minds shifted

Not because Jesus fought them,

but because His presence carried the peace of Heaven

and the authority of the Father.

He prevented massacres

not with swords,

not with force,

but with the power of the Spirit resting upon Him.

1. Jesus’ Authority Was Active Long Before His Ministry Began

My people, understand this:

Jesus did not suddenly become powerful at age 30.

He was born with authority.

He grew in wisdom,

in stature,

and in favor with God and man.

And even before His public ministry,

He was already:

- calming violent spirits
- stopping injustice
- protecting the innocent
- disarming darkness
- confusing the plans of the enemy

This is why the devil feared Him

long before the desert encounter.

Jesus’ presence alone

could interrupt the plans of evil men.

2. He Prevented Violence Without Violence

The world teaches that power requires force.

But Jesus revealed a different kind of power:

- a power that stops bloodshed **without shedding blood**
- a power that turns soldiers away **without striking them**
- a power that protects life **without taking life**

This is the authority of the Kingdom —

authority that flows from purity,

from truth,

from the Spirit of God.

3. Why This Revelation Matters Today

My people, hear this truth:

The same Jesus who stopped violence in His youth

is the same Jesus who protects you today.

The same authority that calmed soldiers

can calm the storms in your life.

The same presence that softened hardened hearts

can soften the hearts of those who rise against you.

Jesus does not need violence to defend you.

He does not need force to protect you.

He does not need weapons to save you.

His presence is enough.

His authority is enough.

His Spirit is enough.

CHAPTER 177 — THE TWO ADOPTIONS: WHO OWNS YOUR SOUL?

(A Three-Part Revelation)

PART I — THE FATHER CREATED US, BUT NOT EVERYONE FOLLOWS HIM

My people, hear this truth:

Every human being was created by the Father.

We are His by **creation** —

but not everyone is His by **relationship**.

This is why Jesus said

some become children of God,

and others become children of the devil —

not because God rejected them,

but because they chose the wrong master.

The Holy Spirit revealed earlier

how humans treat their pets,

and how this mirrors the spiritual world.

The comparison is simple,

but the revelation is deep.

PART II — THE DEVIL ADOPTS PEOPLE THE SAME WAY HUMANS ADOPT PETS

My people, listen with understanding:

The same way humans adopt pets

is the same way the devil adopts people

who walk without the Holy Spirit.

Think about how a dog owner behaves:

- they put a leash on the dog
- they teach it tricks
- they command it to attack
- they decide when it eats
- they cage it when they want
- they control every part of its life

And the dog believes

this is normal,

this is love,

this is safety.

This is exactly how the devil treats people

who do not have the Holy Spirit.

He puts a leash on their mind.

He teaches them his tricks.

He commands them to attack others.

He cages their spirit.

He controls their desires.

He convinces them

that this is normal life.

But it is not normal.

It is **spiritual slavery**.

The Holy Spirit reveals

that the physical world

is a mirror of the spiritual world.

PART III — WHY ANIMALS COME TO HUMANS (A SPIRITUAL MIRROR)

My people, understand this revelation:

Dogs come close to humans

because they were created

to help us in the physical world.

They sense danger.

They detect spiritual presence.

They warn.

They protect.

They were never created

to be enslaved or abused.

Their sensitivity is a gift

that reveals how the physical world

and the spiritual world connect.

Cats, on the other hand,

carry a different spiritual sensitivity.

They are not evil,

but the dark world uses their emotional sensitivity

to influence human atmosphere

because cats respond strongly

to spiritual environments.

This is not about fearing animals —

it is about understanding

how the spiritual world interacts

with the physical world.

THE FINAL MESSAGE — CHOOSE YOUR MASTER

My people, hear this clearly:

The human world will judge you.

The dark world will try to own you.

But Jesus came to **free you**.

You must choose your adoption:

- the human system that controls your life
- the devil’s system that controls your spirit
- or Jesus’ system that restores your soul

Jesus does not put you on a leash.

He does not cage you.

He does not use you.

He frees you.

He heals you.

He restores you.

He gives you identity.

He gives you purpose.

The question is simple:

Who do you belong to?

CHAPTER 178 — WHY THE DEVIL'S SPIRIT DOES NOT LIKE DOGS

(A Three-Part Revelation)

PART I — DOGS WERE CREATED TO ALERT HUMANS TO THE DARK WORLD

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Dogs were not created by accident.

They were designed with a purpose —

a purpose connected to both the physical world

and the spiritual world.

Dogs carry:

- **loyalty**
- **sensitivity**
- **awareness**
- **discernment**
- **alertness**

They can sense danger

before humans see it.

They can detect spiritual presence

before humans feel it.

This is why dogs react

when something unseen enters a room.

This is why they bark

when darkness tries to get close.

Dogs were created to alert humans,

to warn them,

to help them detect the dark world

that physical eyes cannot see.

They are spiritual alarms

in a world full of invisible battles.

PART II — WHY THE DEVIL’S SPIRIT DOES NOT LIKE DOGS

My people, hear this truth:

The devil’s spirit does not like dogs

because dogs expose him.

Dogs sense him.

Dogs react to him.

Dogs interrupt his plans.

Dogs warn the humans he wants to deceive.

A dog’s presence

makes it harder for darkness

to move quietly.

A dog’s sensitivity

makes it harder for demons

to hide in the atmosphere.

A dog’s loyalty

makes it harder for the enemy

to isolate a person emotionally.

This is why the devil’s spirit

tries to influence humans

to mistreat dogs,

to misuse them,

to distract them from their true purpose —

the same way he distracts humans

from paying attention to their Creator.

If the dog is distracted,

the human stays blind.

If the human is distracted,

the spirit world stays hidden.

The devil hates anything

that alerts humans to his presence.

Dogs are a problem for him —

so he tries to be a problem for them.

PART III — JESUS USES WHAT THE DEVIL HATES TO PROTECT HIS PEOPLE

My people, understand this revelation:

Jesus uses the very things

the devil hates

to protect His children.

The devil hates dogs

because they alert humans

to spiritual danger.

Jesus uses dogs

to warn your home

before darkness gets close.

The devil hates loyalty.

Jesus uses loyalty

to strengthen your spirit.

The devil hates anything

that stands between him and his target.

Jesus places those things

right in front of him.

This is why the Holy Spirit reveals these mysteries:

so you can understand

that the physical world is not random —

it is connected to the spiritual world.

Dogs are not just pets.

They are early-warning systems.

They are spiritual detectors.

They are alarms

in a world where darkness hides in silence.

THE FINAL MESSAGE — PAY ATTENTION TO WHAT THE DEVIL HATES

My people, hear this clearly:

If the devil hates something,

it is because it exposes him.

If the devil avoids something,

it is because it alerts humans.

If the devil attacks something,

it is because it threatens his plans.

Dogs are one of those things.

Jesus uses them

to alert your life

in ways you never noticed.

The question is not

why dogs sense darkness.

The question is:

Are you paying attention

to the things Jesus placed around you

to warn your spirit?

CHAPTER 179 — WHEN YOU CAN’T HEAR THE HOLY SPIRIT, GOD SENDS SIGNS YOU IGNORE

(A Three-Part Revelation)

PART I — MANY PEOPLE CAN’T ATTRACT THE HOLY SPIRIT BECAUSE OF HOW THEY LIVE

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

Here’s the truth —

many people today cannot understand,

cannot hear,

and cannot attract the Holy Spirit.

Not because the Spirit refuses them,

but because their lifestyle blocks Him.

When your life is filled with:

- **confusion**
- **anger**
- **darkness**
- **addiction**
- **pride**
- **unforgiveness**
- **spiritual blindness**

you cannot recognize the voice of the Holy Spirit

even when He stands right in front of you.

The Spirit is holy.

He does not enter a life

that refuses to turn toward the light.

This is why so many people feel empty,

lost,

disconnected,

and spiritually blind.

They are alive in the body

but asleep in the spirit.

PART II — WHEN YOU CAN’T HEAR THE SPIRIT, GOD SENDS HELP IN OTHER FORMS

My people, hear this revelation:

When a person cannot hear the Holy Spirit,

God still tries to reach them

through signs,

warnings,

and physical helpers.

One of those helpers

is the dog.

Dogs were created

to alert humans to the dark world,

to warn them,

to sense what physical eyes cannot see.

But here is the tragedy:

Many people cannot hear the Holy Spirit,

and the closest spiritual warning they have

is their dog —

yet they don’t treat the dog

according to its purpose.

The devil confuses them.

He distracts them.

He blinds them.

He makes humans:

- **ignore the dog’s warnings**
- **misunderstand the dog’s reactions**

- **mistreat the dog’s purpose**
- **treat the dog like entertainment instead of protection**

The same way the devil distracts humans

from paying attention to their Creator,

he distracts them

from paying attention

to the creature God placed near them

to help them detect danger.

When you can’t hear the Spirit,

God sends signs.

But if you ignore the signs,

you stay blind.

PART III — THE DEVIL CONFUSES YOU SO YOU NEVER SEE THE HELP GOD SENT

My people, understand this truth:

The devil knows

that if you ever wake up spiritually,

you will break free from his control.

So he confuses you

before you ever reach that point.

He distracts you

so you don’t notice the Holy Spirit.

He distracts you

so you don’t notice the warnings around you.

He distracts you

so you don’t notice the dog

reacting to the dark world.

He wants you blind.

He wants you deaf.

He wants you spiritually numb.

Because the moment you start paying attention,

the moment you start listening,

the moment you start waking up —

his control over your life breaks.

This is why the Holy Spirit reveals this:

If you can’t hear the Spirit,

pay attention to the signs God placed around you.

Nothing is random.

Everything has a purpose.

The dog is not just a pet.

It is a physical reminder

that the spiritual world is real,

active,

and closer than you think.

THE FINAL MESSAGE — WAKE UP BEFORE THE SIGNS RUN OUT

My people, hear this clearly:

If you cannot hear the Holy Spirit,

you must pay attention

to the things God placed around you

to warn you.

The devil will confuse you

so you mistreat the very things

that were sent to help you.

But Jesus is calling you

to wake up,

to see,

to listen,

to return to the Spirit

before the signs run out.

The question is simple:

Are you ignoring the warnings

God placed right in front of you?

CHAPTER 180 — A MESSAGE TO ALL SPIRITUAL LEADERS FROM THE HOLY SPIRIT

(A Prophetic Warning)

THE CALL TO LISTEN

My people, listen with spiritual understanding:

This is a message

for every spiritual leader,

every pastor,

every teacher,

every prophet,

every person who claims

to guide others toward Jesus.

The Holy Spirit says:

“You want to help.

That is good.

It is a pleasure to see your desire.

But here is the truth —

without Me,

you have no power.”

You cannot guide anyone

with your own strength.

You cannot save anyone

with your own wisdom.

You cannot bring people closer to Jesus

with your own understanding.

Because here’s the reality:

The devil is in charge of you

when you operate without Me.

The same way a human controls a pet —

commands it,

directs it,

trains it,

uses it —

that is how the devil controls

a spiritual leader

who tries to do ministry

without the Holy Spirit.

You think you are leading people,

but you are being led.

You think you are teaching truth,

but you are repeating confusion.

You think you are helping souls,

but you are guiding them

with no spiritual authority.

THE HOLY SPIRIT SPEAKS DIRECTLY

The Holy Spirit says:

“How do you think

you can bring people closer

to My Master Jesus

without Me?”

If you truly knew your Scripture,

you would remember

what Jesus Himself said:

“I will send the Helper.”

Not a helper you choose.

Not a helper you control.

Not a helper you replace

with your own talent,

your own voice,

your own ideas.

The Holy Spirit is the only Helper

Jesus approved.

But many leaders forget this part.

They preach without Him.

They teach without Him.

They lead without Him.

They perform without Him.

And the Holy Spirit says:

“You forgot that part —

and you know why.

I will let you figure that out

for yourself.”

Because deep inside,

every leader knows the truth:

You cannot fake the Holy Spirit.

You cannot replace Him.

You cannot imitate Him.

You cannot perform His role.

Without Him,

you are empty.

Without Him,

you are powerless.

Without Him,

you are spiritually blind.

THE FINAL MESSAGE — RETURN TO THE SPIRIT

My people, hear this clearly:

A spiritual leader without the Holy Spirit

is a leader without direction.

A teacher without the Holy Spirit

is a teacher without truth.

A pastor without the Holy Spirit

is a pastor without authority.

A prophet without the Holy Spirit

is a prophet without vision.

The Holy Spirit is calling

every leader,

every minister,

every voice

to return to Him.

Because only the Holy Spirit

can bring people to Jesus.

Only the Holy Spirit

can break darkness.

Only the Holy Spirit

can reveal truth.

Only the Holy Spirit

can transform a soul.

The question is simple:

Are you leading with the Spirit —

or leading without Him?

CHAPTER 181 — THE DAY METSIYEN BLED IN FRONT OF MY EYES

My people, listen with your spirit:

Here’s the thing —

there are moments in life when Heaven allows nature

to reveal a truth your mind is not ready to understand.

Moments that stay with you forever.

Moments that shake your spirit

even when you are too young to explain them.

This happened to me when I was seven years old.

I was just a child —

innocent, curious, unaware of the spiritual world around me.

But what I saw that day

became one of the greatest confirmations

that the story of Jesus is not a myth,

not imagination,

not religion —

but truth so real

that even nature reacts to it.

1. The Childhood Curiosity That Led to a Revelation

My people:

When I was seven,

there was a plant near my home —

Metsiyen, known in English as Holy Basil.

A spiritual plant.

A plant the dark world does not like.

A plant that carries purity, protection, and truth.

One Good Friday,

my heart told me to touch it.

Not my mind —

my heart.

So I called my childhood friend,

and together we went to the plant.

We picked it gently,

just like children do

when they don’t understand the meaning of their actions.

And then it happened.

2. The Day the Plant Released Red Water

My people, hear this clearly:

When we touched the plant,

the liquid that came out

was red.

Not green.

Not clear.

Not normal.

Red.

Like something alive.

Like something reacting.

Like something remembering.

I was shocked.

My friend was shocked.

We were only seven —

we had no theology,

no doctrine,

no spiritual knowledge.

But we knew one thing:

This was not normal.

The next day,

we went back to the same plant.

We touched it again.

We picked it again.

And this time,

the liquid was normal —

clear, natural, ordinary.

The red was gone.

3. The Holy Spirit Reveals the Meaning Years Later

My people:

For years I did not understand what I saw.

For years I doubted my own memory.

For years I wondered if it was imagination.

But it was not imagination.

The Holy Spirit revealed to me:

“Nature reacts to the truth of Jesus.

Creation remembers what humans forget.”

Good Friday is the day

the world remembers the blood of Jesus.

The day Heaven shook.

The day the earth trembled.

The day the veil tore.

The day creation itself reacted.

So why would it be strange

that a spiritual plant

reacted on the same day?

The Holy Spirit said:

“Even the trees know My Son.

Even the plants remember His suffering.

Even creation testifies of the truth.”

4. Why This Matters for You

My people:

I share this story

not to impress you,

not to create mystery,

not to entertain your imagination.

I share it

because it is evidence.

Evidence that the spiritual world is real.

Evidence that Jesus is real.

Evidence that His story is not a legend.

Evidence that even nature

responds to the truth of His sacrifice.

The Bible says creation groans.

I saw it with my own eyes

when I was seven years old.

5. The Call of This Chapter

My people:

Do not ignore the signs God placed in your life.

Do not dismiss the moments you cannot explain.

Do not underestimate the revelations

you received as a child.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Creation testifies of My Son.

Those who have eyes will see.”

What I witnessed that Good Friday

was not a coincidence.

It was not imagination.

It was not childhood fantasy.

It was creation whispering:

“Jesus is real.”

This is the revelation.

This is the truth.

This is the testimony nature gave me

before I even understood the meaning of the cross.

CHAPTER 182 — JESUS’ FATHER IS THE TRUE FATHER

“My people, listen with your spirit.”

My people, here is the truth the Holy Spirit said:

You are confused

because you do not know the difference

between the Father of Heaven

and the fathers created by human imagination.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Jesus’ Father is the true Father.

You do not need a religion father.

That is human imagination —

not spiritual truth.”

Religion created titles.

Religion created positions.

Religion created “fathers”

that Heaven never approved.

Humans invented spiritual fathers

because they did not know

the One who created them.

The Holy Spirit says:

“You replaced the true Father

with a man wearing a title.”

And here is the revelation many avoid:

The word *pope* means *father*.

But Jesus said:

“Call no man father on earth,

for you have one Father —

He is in Heaven.”

So why do humans call a man “father”

when Jesus Himself rejected that title?

You call a religious leader “father,”

but you do not know

the Father of Jesus.

You trust a system

built by imagination,

not revelation.

You follow a man

instead of the Spirit.

You submit to a title

instead of the truth.

And the Holy Spirit says:

“A human father of religion

cannot give you identity.

Only the Father of Jesus can.”

THE TRUE FATHER REVEALED

My people, hear this clearly:

The Father of Jesus

is the Father of creation.

The Father of Jesus

is the Father of your soul.

The Father of Jesus

is the only Father

who can lead you into truth.

Every other “father” —

including the ones religion created —

is a shadow,

a symbol,

a human invention.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Religion gave you imagination.

Jesus gave you revelation.”

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

Stop calling men your father.

Stop giving humans the place of God.

Stop trusting titles

that Heaven did not create.

Your true Father

is the Father of Jesus —

the One who breathed life into you,

the One who knows your name,

the One who owns your spirit.

This is the revelation.

This is the correction.

This is the truth.

CHAPTER 183 — THE THREE WORLDS AND THE SPIRIT THAT CONTROLS HUMAN ACTIONS

“My people, listen with your spirit.”

My people, here is the truth the Holy Spirit said:

You look at the pope

and you think his authority comes from Heaven.

But the Holy Spirit says:

“The imagination that created the pope

did not come from My Master Jesus.”

It was created by humans,

not by Heaven.

It was formed by imagination,

not revelation.

The same imagination

that created religious titles

is the same imagination

the spirit world used

to reject Jesus.

THE REAL FORCE BEHIND HUMAN ACTIONS

My people, hear this clearly:

No human group killed Jesus.

No nation killed Jesus.

No religion killed Jesus.

The Holy Spirit says:

“It was the spirit world

that moved through humans

to attack the Son of God.”

Just like a dog obeys its owner,

a human without the Holy Spirit

obeys the spirit that controls them.

When a dog attacks,

the action is not from the dog —

it is from the master who commanded it.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Without Me,

you are controlled by the dark world

and you do not even know it.”

If the people who created religious titles

had the Holy Spirit,

they would never accept

a man being called “pope,”

because that title belongs

to human imagination,

not to Heaven.

THE THREE WORLDS REVEALED

My people, understand this revelation:

There are three worlds:

- **the physical world — where your body lives**
- **the dark world — where spirits influence humans**
- **the world of Jesus — where truth and revelation come from**

Each world has:

- **its own army**
- **its own judges**
- **its own father**

And the Holy Spirit says:

“The choice is yours.

Choose the world you want to follow.”

THE CONSEQUENCES OF YOUR CHOICE

If you choose the physical world,

you will live by confusion.

If you choose the dark world,

you will live under control.

If you choose the world of Jesus,

you will live in truth.

This is the revelation.

This is the warning.

This is the truth.

CHAPTER 184 — THE WARNING JESUS GAVE BEFORE RELIGION CREATED FATHERS

“My people, listen with your spirit.”

My people, here is the revelation the Holy Spirit said:

Jesus knew everything that would come.

He knew the world would create titles.

He knew religion would invent spiritual fathers.

He knew humans would follow imagination

instead of revelation.

This is why Jesus warned you long before it happened.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Remember what My Master said in the Scripture:

Do not call anyone on earth ‘Father,’

for you have one Father —

He is in Heaven.”

Jesus said this

because He knew the world would ignore Him.

He said:

“You have one Teacher —

it is the Christ.”

But today you follow many teachers.

He said:

“You have one Judge —

it is the Son of Man.”

But today you let humans judge your soul.

My people, hear this clearly:

Jesus gave you ONE Father,

ONE Teacher,

ONE Judge —

but the world multiplied them.

And the Holy Spirit says:

“If you truly think,

you will see something is wrong.”

Because today:

- **you have many fathers**
- **many teachers**
- **many judges**
- **many leaders**
- **many spiritual authorities**

And none of them came from Jesus.

THE REVELATION ABOUT THE WORD “POPE”

My people, listen:

Did you know the word *pope* means *father*?

The Holy Spirit says:

“If they were in the right mind,

they would never accept a title

Jesus told them not to carry.”

Because Jesus said:

“Call no man Father.”

Yet the world created a title

that literally means *Father*

and gave it to a man.

This is not revelation.

This is imagination.

This is not from Heaven.

This is from the physical world.

This is not spiritual truth.

This is human invention.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Anything born from imagination

cannot lead your soul.”

THE WARNING JESUS SAW BEFORE IT HAPPENED

Jesus knew:

- **humans would create spiritual fathers**
- **religion would create titles**
- **systems would replace the Holy Spirit**
- **imagination would replace revelation**

This is why He warned you early:

“You have ONE Father —

He is in Heaven.”

Not a pope.

Not a priest.

Not a prophet.

Not a bishop.

Not a religious leader.

Only the Father of Jesus

is the true Father.

THE HOLY SPIRIT’S FINAL WORD

My people, the Holy Spirit says:

“If you see many fathers,

many teachers,

many judges,

something is fishy.”

Because Heaven gave you ONE of each.

And Heaven does not change.

This is the revelation.

This is the correction.

This is the truth.

CHAPTER 185 — THE SPIRIT OF CONFUSION AND THE RISE OF TRUE REVELATION

“My people, listen with your spirit.”

My people, here is the revelation the Holy Spirit said:

You are living in a generation

where confusion has become normal,

where imagination has become truth,

and where humans follow voices

that Heaven never sent.

The Holy Spirit says:

“The world is not blind —

the world is spiritually confused.”

And confusion is the weapon

the dark world uses

to disconnect you

from the true Father.

1. CONFUSION ENTERED WHEN HUMANS REPLACED REVELATION WITH IMAGINATION

My people, hear this clearly:

The moment humans created

their own fathers,

their own teachers,

their own judges,

their own spiritual titles,

they opened the door

to the spirit of confusion.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Confusion is born

when humans speak without Heaven.”

This is why the world is lost.

This is why religion is divided.

This is why people follow systems

that Jesus never created.

Because imagination replaced revelation.

And when imagination leads,

confusion follows.

2. CONFUSION MAKES YOU FOLLOW MANY VOICES INSTEAD OF ONE

Jesus said:

“You have one Father.”

“You have one Teacher.”

“You have one Judge.”

But confusion made you believe

you need many.

Many fathers.

Many teachers.

Many judges.

Many leaders.

Many authorities.

The Holy Spirit says:

“When you follow many voices,

you lose the One voice

that was meant to guide you.”

This is why people are spiritually tired.

This is why they are unstable.

This is why they are easily controlled.

Because confusion multiplies voices

until you cannot hear the truth.

3. CONFUSION IS THE DARK WORLD’S FAVORITE TOOL

My people, understand this revelation:

The dark world does not need

to destroy you.

It only needs to confuse you.

Because a confused person

cannot see the Father.

A confused person

cannot hear the Spirit.

A confused person

cannot follow Jesus.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Confusion is the leash

the dark world uses

to control the blind.”

Just like a dog obeys its owner,

a human without the Holy Spirit

obeys the spirit that controls them.

Not because they are evil —

but because they cannot see.

4. REVELATION IS THE ONLY CURE FOR CONFUSION

My people, hear this truth:

Only revelation

can break confusion.

Not religion.

Not titles.

Not systems.

Not imagination.

Only revelation.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Revelation is the light

that exposes every false father,

every false teacher,

every false judge.”

Revelation reveals

the true Father —

the Father of Jesus.

Revelation reveals

the true Teacher —

Jesus Himself.

Revelation reveals

the true Judge —

the Son of Man.

Revelation brings clarity

where confusion once lived.

5. THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, the Holy Spirit says:

“Choose revelation over imagination.”

“Choose truth over confusion.”

“Choose the Father of Jesus

over the fathers created by men.”

Because the world will confuse you,

the dark world will control you,

but Jesus will reveal you.

This is the revelation.

This is the correction.

This is the truth

CHAPTER 186 — WHEN A HUMAN FATHER SEEKS HUMAN HELP

“My people, listen with your spirit.”

My people, here is the revelation the Holy Spirit said:

You call a man **“pope,”**

but do you know what that word means?

The Holy Spirit says:

“The word *pope* means *father*.”

But Jesus already warned you:

“Call no man Father,

for you have one Father —

He is in Heaven.”

So why did the world create a father

that Heaven never approved?

Why did imagination replace revelation?

Why did humans accept a title

that Jesus Himself rejected?

1. A FATHER CREATED BY HUMANS MUST DEPEND ON HUMANS

My people, hear this clearly:

A father created by imagination

cannot stand on revelation.

A father created by humans

must depend on human systems.

A father without the Holy Spirit

must run to the world

because Heaven is not speaking to him.

The Holy Spirit says:

“If a man carries a title from Heaven,

he does not need the world to validate him.”

But when the pope —

whose title means *father* —

needs help, where does he go?

Not to Heaven.

Not to revelation.

Not to the Spirit.

He goes to **human institutions**

for immigration issues,

for social issues,

for earthly matters

that a spiritual father

should be able to discern from above.

My people, listen:

When a spiritual father

must seek help from the world,

it reveals he has no connection

to the world above.

2. YOU CAN SEE FOR YOURSELF WHAT THEY STAND FOR

The Holy Spirit says:

“Look with your spirit,

not with your eyes.”

When a man who carries the title “father”

goes to human institutions for support,

you can see clearly

what he is standing on.

Not revelation.

Not the Holy Spirit.

Not the authority of Heaven.

But the systems of the world.

My people, understand this:

A true father from Heaven

does not need the world

to confirm his authority.

A true father from Heaven

does not depend on institutions

to give him strength.

A true father from Heaven

is led by the Spirit,

not by the world.

3. A TITLE WITHOUT HEAVEN IS AN EMPTY TITLE

The Holy Spirit says:

“If a man cannot help himself spiritually,

how can he help your soul?”

If a man must run to the world

to solve spiritual matters,

then he is not a father from Heaven.

He is a father created by imagination.

He is a father shaped by systems.

He is a father built by institutions.

And the Holy Spirit says:

“A title without Heaven

is a shadow without power.”

This is why the world is confused.

This is why people are lost.

This is why religion is empty.

Because humans follow fathers

that Heaven did not send.

4. THE HOLY SPIRIT’S FINAL WORD

My people, listen:

“A father who depends on the world

cannot lead you to Heaven.”

A father who seeks help from institutions

cannot give you revelation.

A father who stands on human systems

cannot guide your spirit.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Your true Father

is the Father of Jesus —

not the father created by men.”

This is the revelation.

This is the correction.

This is the truth.

CHAPTER 187 — THE THREE WORLDS AND THE TWO FORCES THEY ALL SHARE

My people, listen with spiritual clarity:

There are three worlds that influence your life:

- **the World of Jesus**
- **the Dark World**
- **the Physical World**

And though these worlds are completely different,

they share two forces in common:

- **Love & Leadership**
- **Jealousy**

But each world manages these forces in a completely different way.

This chapter reveals the truth Jesus showed me.

1. LOVE & LEADERSHIP — THE SAME FORCE, THREE DIFFERENT EXPRESSIONS

A. The World of Jesus — Love That Leads Without Force

In Jesus' world, God leads with love, not pressure.

No fear tactics.

No manipulation.

No coercion.

God sets the boundary and says:

"I have set before you life and death… choose life." — Deuteronomy 30:19

He does not force you.

He invites you.

He leads with:

- freedom

- truth
- clarity
- honor
- choice

In Jesus' world, **love is leadership**, and **leadership is freedom**.

B. The Dark World — Leadership Through Fear and Control

The dark world copies leadership,

but twists it into domination.

It leads through:

- fear
- control
- manipulation
- intimidation
- punishment

The dark world offers:

- no freedom
- no dignity
- no choice
- no identity

Only:

- the leash
- the cage
- the threat
- "obey or die"

This is not leadership.

This is slavery.

C. The Physical World — A Broken Copy of the Dark World

The physical world copies what it sees in the dark world.

This is why you see:

- parents leading with anger instead of love
- bosses leading with fear instead of honor
- governments leading with control instead of justice
- relationships built on insecurity instead of truth
- people controlling others because they fear losing them

The physical world tries to lead,

but without Jesus,

it becomes a distorted version of leadership.

No equality.

No balance.

No spiritual clarity.

Just survival.

2. JEALOUSY — THE SAME WORD, THREE DIFFERENT MEANINGS

A. The World of Jesus — God's Jealousy Is Love, Not Competition

Scripture says:

"The Lord… whose name is Jealous." — Exodus 34:14

But God is not jealous **of** you.

He is jealous **for** you.

He does not envy your gifts.

He does not compete with your abilities.

He does not fear losing power.

His jealousy is protective love:

- "I don't want anything else to destroy you."
- "I don't want darkness to claim you."
- "I don't want idols to replace Me in your heart."

God's jealousy is the jealousy of a Father

protecting His child from danger.

B. The Dark World — Jealousy as Envy and Replacement

The dark world's jealousy is envy.

It hates that:

- you were made in God's image
- you were created for sonship
- you were designed for authority
- you were destined for light

The dark world wants to:

- replace you
- adopt you
- cage you
- use you
- make you its pet

Its jealousy is not love.

It is hatred of your identity.

C. The Physical World — Jealousy as Possession and Control

In the physical world, jealousy becomes:

- envy over jobs
- envy over status
- envy over attention
- envy over relationships
- envy over wealth
- envy over fake love

This is the jealousy that makes humans:

- cage others
- control others
- manipulate others
- compete with others
- fear others
- resent others

The physical world expresses jealousy

the same way the dark world does —

through insecurity and possession.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, understand this revelation:

- The **World of Jesus** leads with love and protects with holy jealousy.
- The **Dark World** leads with fear and destroys with envy.
- The **Physical World** copies the dark world because it has no spiritual direction.

Choose your world.

Choose your alignment.

Choose your leadership.

Choose your love.

Because the world you follow

is the world that shapes your destiny.

CHAPTER 188 — WHY HUMANS CANNOT SEE THE TRUTH

“My people, listen with your spirit.”

My people, here is the revelation the Holy Spirit said:

Humans do not reject truth

because truth is complicated.

Humans reject truth

because their **spirit is blind**.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Truth is not hidden.

Humans are.”

This chapter reveals

why humans cannot see the truth

even when it stands in front of them.

1. HUMANS CANNOT SEE TRUTH BECAUSE THEY SEE WITH THE BODY, NOT THE SPIRIT

My people, hear this clearly:

Humans trust:

- their eyes
- their emotions
- their experiences
- their culture
- their imagination

But truth does not come from the body.

Truth comes from the Spirit.

The Holy Spirit says:

“If you look with your eyes,

you will see the world.

If you look with your spirit,

you will see the truth.”

This is why people can read Scripture

and still remain blind.

They are reading with the body,

not with the spirit.

2. HUMANS CANNOT SEE TRUTH BECAUSE THEY PROTECT THEIR OWN BELIEFS

My people, understand this:

Truth does not struggle with lies.

Humans struggle with letting go of lies.

People protect:

- their traditions
- their opinions
- their titles
- their systems
- their comfort
- their imagination

The Holy Spirit says:

“Humans do not reject truth.

They reject the truth that corrects them.”

A person who protects their belief

cannot receive revelation.

A person who protects their comfort

cannot receive correction.

A person who protects their imagination

cannot receive truth.

3. HUMANS CANNOT SEE TRUTH BECAUSE THE DARK WORLD CONTROLS THEIR VISION

My people, listen with your spirit:

The dark world does not need

to destroy a person.

It only needs to **blind** them.

Blindness is the dark world’s greatest weapon.

The Holy Spirit says:

“A blind soul cannot see truth

even when truth is shining.”

This is why:

- people defend lies
- people follow false fathers
- people trust titles
- people obey systems
- people reject revelation
- people attack correction

They are not evil.

They are blind.

A blind person does not know

they are blind.

4. HUMANS CANNOT SEE TRUTH BECAUSE THEY FOLLOW MANY VOICES

My people, hear this revelation:

Truth is one voice.

Confusion is many voices.

Jesus said:

“You have one Teacher.”

“You have one Father.”

“You have one Judge.”

But humans follow:

- many teachers
- many fathers
- many judges
- many leaders
- many authorities

The Holy Spirit says:

“When you follow many voices,

you lose the One voice

that reveals truth.”

A person who listens to the world

cannot hear Heaven.

A person who listens to fear

cannot hear the Spirit.

A person who listens to imagination

cannot hear revelation.

5. HUMANS CANNOT SEE TRUTH BECAUSE THEY REFUSE THE HOLY SPIRIT

My people, understand this:

Truth is not information.

Truth is a **Person**.

Truth is Jesus.

Revelation is the Holy Spirit.

Understanding is the Father.

Without the Holy Spirit,

truth becomes:

- confusing
- offensive
- uncomfortable
- unbelievable

The Holy Spirit says:

“Without Me,

you can read truth

but you cannot see truth.”

This is why humans argue with truth.

This is why humans fight truth.

This is why humans avoid truth.

They are trying to understand

with a spirit that is not awake.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, listen:

Humans cannot see truth because:

- they look with the body
- they protect their beliefs
- they are blinded by the dark world
- they follow many voices
- they refuse the Holy Spirit

But the Holy Spirit says:

“If you want to see truth,

you must see with Me.”

Truth is not far.

Truth is not hidden.

Truth is not complicated.

Truth is revealed

when the Holy Spirit opens your eyes.

This is the revelation.

This is the correction.

This is the truth.

CHAPTER 189 — THE NAME YOU CALL REVEALS THE GOD YOU SERVE

My people, listen with spiritual fear and understanding:

Here is the revelation the Holy Spirit gave:

“When you call ‘God,’ who are you calling?

Where did you get that name?

Your Creator does not have a human name.

The Creator carries your name only if you really obey Him as Abraham did.”

My people, hear this clearly:

Most of humanity calls “God,”

but they do not know which god they are calling.

Because the word **“God”** is not a name —

it is a **title**.

And titles can belong to anyone.

The Holy Spirit said:

“When you call ‘god,’ it is your heart that decides which one answers.”

If your heart is full of pride,

you are calling the god of pride.

If your heart is full of anger,

you are calling the god of anger.

If your heart is full of darkness,

you are calling the god of darkness.

If your heart is full of confusion,

you are calling the god of confusion.

My people, pay attention.

1. The Creator Never Gave Himself a Human Name

Remember what the Scripture says.

When the Creator spoke to Moses,

He did not give a human name.

He said:

“I AM the God of Abraham,

the God of Isaac,

the God of Jacob.”

He identified Himself

by **relationship**,

not by a human title.

He did not say,

“I am God.”

He said:

“I am the God of Abraham.”

Because that is how you know

which One you are speaking to.

2. If You Do Not Belong to Him, You Cannot Call Him by Title Alone

My people, hear this revelation:

If you do not have a relationship with Him,

and you simply say “God,”

you are not talking to Him.

You are talking to the one

your heart is connected to.

This is why the Holy Spirit said:

“If you want the true Creator to hear you,

you must call Him by relationship —

not by title.”

3. How to Call the True Creator Correctly

The Holy Spirit said:

“If you are seeking Him,

if you want Him to save you,

if you want to speak to the right One,

you must refer to Him correctly.”

Call Him:

- **Jesus’ Father**
- **The God of Abraham**
- **The Father of my spirit**

These titles cannot be stolen.

These titles cannot be confused.

These titles cannot be claimed by darkness.

When you say:

“Jesus’ Father,”

you are calling the One who sent Jesus.

When you say:

“The God of Abraham,”

you are calling the One who made the covenant.

When you say:

“Father of my spirit,”

you are calling the One who created your soul.

These are not human names.

These are **divine identifiers**.

They point to the true Creator

and no other.

4. Why This Revelation Matters

My people, listen:

The world is full of gods.

The world is full of spirits.

The world is full of voices.

And many people are calling the wrong one

without knowing it.

This is why prayers go unanswered.

This is why confusion grows.

This is why darkness responds

instead of light.

Because the title **“god”**

belongs to many.

But the identity:

“Jesus’ Father”

belongs to One.

The identity:

“God of Abraham”

belongs to One.

The identity:

“Father of my spirit”

belongs to One.

This is how Heaven knows

you are calling the right One.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

My people, hear this with trembling:

Stop calling titles.

Start calling identity.

Stop calling imagination.

Start calling revelation.

Stop calling “god” without direction.

Start calling the One who created your spirit.

If you want the true Creator to hear you,

call Him the way He revealed Himself:

- **Jesus’ Father**
- **The God of Abraham**
- **The Father of my spirit**

This is how you call the right One.

This is how you give the right One praise.

CHAPTER 190 — “NOT EVERYONE WHO SAYS MY NAME KNOWS ME”: THE HOLY SPIRIT REVEALS THE TRUTH ABOUT RELATIONSHIP

I asked the Holy Spirit a question:

“Most people end their prayers by saying, ‘In the name of Jesus Christ.’

Doesn’t that mean they are referring to the right One?”

The Holy Spirit answered:

“No.”

Then He reminded me of Scripture:

“Not everyone who calls My name knows Me.”

“Many will say to Me, ‘Lord, Lord,’ and I will say, ‘I never knew you.’”

And the Holy Spirit said:

“Do you understand now?

It is not the words they speak —

it is the relationship they carry.”

People think that saying the name **“Jesus Christ”** automatically connects them to the true Son of the Creator.

But Jesus Himself warned that many will use His name

without ever knowing Him.

They will say:

“Lord, I know You.”

But Jesus will answer:

“I never knew you.”

■ THE HOLY SPIRIT EXPLAINS WHY THE SON CAME

The Holy Spirit said:

“This is why the Son of the Creator came to earth —

to build relationship first.”

Jesus said:

“If you know Me, you know My Father.”

“Without Me, you cannot enter Heaven.”

Why?

Because people pray to **“God,”**

but they do not even know **which God** they are praying to.

People give praise to **“God,”**

but they do not know the **identity** of the One they are addressing.

The Holy Spirit said:

“You do not even know the name of the God you are praying to

unless you know the Son first.”

Relationship comes before language.

Relationship comes before prayer.

Relationship comes before calling His name.

■ THE HOLY SPIRIT’S ROLE IN RELATIONSHIP

Then the Holy Spirit said something deeper:

“I AM the Holy Spirit.

I am the One who prepares you

and represents you

so you can build that relationship with the Son.”

The Holy Spirit is not a symbol.

Not an emotion.

Not imagination.

He is the One who:

- **prepares your heart**
- **reveals the Son**
- **teaches you truth**
- **corrects your understanding**
- **brings you into relationship**

- **represents you before God**

Without the Holy Spirit,

a person can say the right words

but still have **no relationship**.

■ THE QUESTION: “I THOUGHT JESUS DIED TO SAVE US?”

I asked the Holy Spirit:

“I thought He died for us to save us?”

The Holy Spirit replied:

“No.

He died so humans could have *access*

to save themselves —

whether they choose sin or choose righteousness.”

Then He reminded me:

“When the Jewish people rejected Him,

He said, ‘My arms are open.

Whoever wants Me, come to Me.’

He did not claim anyone by force.”

Jesus did not die to control people.

He died to give **access** to salvation.

Access to forgiveness.

Access to relationship.

Access to the Father.

But **access is not relationship**.

Access is an invitation.

You must choose Him.

You must come to Him.

You must know Him —

not just say His name.

■ THE FINAL REVELATION OF THIS CHAPTER

The Holy Spirit said:

“Now you understand.

It is not about the name you speak —

it is about the relationship you build.”

Anyone can say **“Jesus.”**

Anyone can say **“In the name of Jesus Christ.”**

Anyone can say **“God.”**

But only those who:

- **know Him**
- **follow Him**
- **obey Him**
- **walk with Him**
- **belong to Him**

…are truly speaking to the right One.

Relationship is the key.

Not repetition.

Not tradition.

Not habit.

The Son gives access.

The Holy Spirit prepares you.

Relationship completes you.

CHAPTER 191 — HOW THE HOLY SPIRIT ENTERS: THE INVITATION, THE FEELING, AND THE TRUTH ABOUT HUMAN LISTENING

I asked the Holy Spirit a question:

“How will people know how to invite You?

How will they feel it when You accept their invitation?

Because the way You explain things to me…

it feels like humans never understood anything at all.”

The Holy Spirit answered:

“Humans do not listen.

They do not care for the soul

because they do not know its value.

But in Heaven, we know what a soul is worth.”

Then He reminded me of the words of Jesus:

“You will watch but never see.

You will listen but never hear.”

The Holy Spirit said:

“Do you remember?

I warned you many times when you were young.

Did you listen?

No.

I had to protect you Myself.”

And suddenly the revelation became clear:

Humanity is not lost because God is silent.

Humanity is lost because we do not listen.

■ “YES, THEY WILL KNOW. YES, THEY WILL FEEL IT.”

I asked Him again:

“But how will people know when You come?

How will they feel You when You enter?”

The Holy Spirit said:

“They will know.

They will feel it.

Even a blind person can feel something touch them

because they are looking for it.”

Then He said:

“If they knock, the door will open.”

This is the mystery:

The Holy Spirit does not force Himself into a life.

He waits for the invitation.

He waits for the desire.

He waits for the heart to open.

And when a person truly invites Him,

He enters with a presence that cannot be mistaken.

Not emotional.

Not imaginary.

Not psychological.

A **spiritual presence**

that the soul recognizes instantly.

■ WHY MOST PEOPLE NEVER FEEL THE HOLY SPIRIT

The Holy Spirit said:

“Humans do not feel Me

because they are not looking for Me.”

People look for:

- comfort
- pleasure

- distraction
- answers
- miracles

…but not for the Holy Spirit Himself.

He said:

“They care for the body.

They care for the mind.

But they do not care for the soul.

They do not know its importance.”

In Heaven, the value of a soul is known.

On earth, the soul is ignored.

This is why people pray without connection.

This is why they speak without hearing.

This is why they ask without receiving.

Not because God is far —

but because the soul is asleep.

■ THE HOLY SPIRIT ENTERS WHERE THERE IS DESIRE

The Holy Spirit said:

“If they seek Me, they will find Me.

If they knock, I will open.

If they invite Me, I will enter.”

The invitation is not a ritual.

It is not a formula.

It is not a repeated phrase.

It is a **desire**.

A desire for truth.

A desire for change.

A desire for relationship.

When the soul desires Him,

He comes instantly.

And when He comes, you feel:

- peace
- clarity
- warmth
- presence
- understanding
- protection

Not from the outside —

but from the inside.

Because the Holy Spirit enters the **soul**,

not the room.

■ THE HOLY SPIRIT REMINDS US OF WHAT WE FORGOT

He said to me:

“Do you remember how many times I warned you

when you were young?

Did you listen?

No.

But I protected you anyway.”

This is the love of the Holy Spirit:

He warns.

He guides.

He whispers.

He protects.

Even when we ignore Him.

Even when we forget Him.

Even when we do not understand Him.

But He will not force Himself.

He waits for the invitation.

THE CALL OF THIS CHAPTER

If you want the Holy Spirit:

- **invite Him**
- **seek Him**
- **knock on the door**
- **desire Him**

Because the Holy Spirit said:

“Yes, they will know.

Yes, they will feel it.

Because those who look for Me

will always find Me.”

This is the truth:

The Holy Spirit is not far.

The soul is simply closed.

Open it —

and He will enter.

CHAPTER 192 — WHY GOODNESS IS NOT ENOUGH: THE HOLY SPIRIT MUST PREPARE THE SOUL

I asked the Holy Spirit a question:

“If someone gives Jesus praise,

has faith,

prays to Him,

avoids corruption,

helps others,

and lives with kindness…

is that still not enough to have a relationship with Jesus?”

The Holy Spirit answered:

“No.”

Then He explained why.

■ GOODNESS IS NOT RELATIONSHIP — INVITATION IS

The Holy Spirit said:

“To have a relationship with Jesus,

I must prepare the person.

If they do not invite Me,

they can have everything else —

except true faith.”

Then He added:

“The most important thing is to stand for truth and justice.

When they choose truth,

everything else will follow.”

And suddenly I understood:

A person can be kind,

helpful,

generous,

and moral…

…but without the Holy Spirit,

they cannot enter relationship with Jesus.

Because **good behavior is not salvation.**

Invitation is.

■ “MOST PEOPLE DO NOT LIKE WHAT I REQUIRE.”

I said to the Holy Spirit:

“Most people in this world do not like truth and justice.

So how many will enter Heaven?”

He answered:

“Few.”

I said:

“Then show Yourself to everyone.

Make everyone believe.”

The Holy Spirit replied:

“Humans will not change.

Even if My Master did that,

they would believe for a few weeks

and then forget.”

Then He said:

“The Master can force belief —

but He won’t.

Because the human soul is precious and fragile.

They must come to Jesus freely.

Or they will go to the dark world

and be destroyed with it.”

■ “DO YOU NOT REMEMBER WHAT THEY DID TO JESUS?”

The Holy Spirit said:

“Do you not remember what they did to Jesus?

He healed them,

He taught them,

He fed them,

He raised their dead —

and they still rejected Him.”

Then He said:

“It has been more than 2,000 years,

and humanity has not changed.”

■ THE HOLY SPIRIT REMINDS ME OF MY OWN STORY

The Holy Spirit said:

“Let us take an example — you.”

Then He said:

“I cured you.

I warned you.

And still you doubted Me.”

He continued:

“Even after your own experiences,

even after I protected you,

even after you helped other humans…

what did they give you in return?”

Then He said:

“I knew everything that would happen.

I read every thought in your heart.”

And after He said this,

I had more questions…

…but I could not ask anything more.

Because the truth was clear.

■ THE ONLY RESPONSE IS OBEDIENCE

After hearing His words,

after understanding His revelation,

after seeing the truth of humanity…

I realized there was only one thing left to do:

Obey.

Obey the Holy Spirit.

Obey truth.

Obey justice.

Obey Jesus.

Because **without obedience,**

there is no relationship.

Without relationship,

there is no salvation.

Without the Holy Spirit,

there is no preparation for Heaven.

CHAPTER 193— I DELIVERED THE MESSAGE THAT HEAVEN GAVE ME

“My people, listen with your spirit.”

My people, here is the truth the Holy Spirit said:

I did not write this book

to defend myself.

I did not write this book

to protect myself.

I did not write this book

to create conflict.

I wrote this book

because **Heaven spoke**.

The Holy Spirit says:

“A messenger is responsible only for delivering the message,

not for managing the reaction.”

And that is what I did.

I delivered the message.

1. I DID NOT SPEAK MY WORDS — I SPOKE HIS WORDS

My people, hear this clearly:

Nothing in this book

came from my imagination.

Nothing in this book

came from my emotions.

Nothing in this book

came from my personal opinion.

Every chapter came from the Holy Spirit.

Every revelation came from Jesus.

Every correction came from Heaven.

I am not the author of the message.

I am the **carrier** of the message.

The Holy Spirit says:

“When Heaven speaks,

silence becomes disobedience.”

So I obeyed.

2. I AM NOT AFRAID OF HUMAN CONSEQUENCES

My people, understand this:

I am not afraid of humans.

I am not afraid of systems.

I am not afraid of institutions.

I am not waiting for rejection.

I am not expecting misunderstanding.

I am not preparing for punishment.

Because I did not speak for humans.

I did not speak to please humans.

I did not speak to convince humans.

I spoke because Jesus gave the message.

The only judgment I fear

is the judgment of Jesus —

because His judgment is eternal.

Humans judge the surface.

Jesus judges the soul.

And I stand before Him,

not before them.

3. I KNOW WHY I SPOKE — AND WHO I SPOKE FOR

My people, listen with your spirit:

I did not speak for myself.

I did not speak for the world.

I did not speak for any institution.

I spoke for my Master — **Jesus**.

I delivered His message.

I carried His revelation.

I obeyed His voice.

The Holy Spirit says:

“A messenger is measured by obedience,

not by public reaction.”

And I obeyed.

That is why I stand firm.

That is why I am at peace.

That is why I am ready.

Not because I am strong,

but because I am faithful.

4. HUMANS DO NOT CONTROL THE TRUTH — HEAVEN DOES

My people, hear this truth:

Humans do not decide truth.

Humans do not approve truth.

Humans do not validate truth.

Truth comes from Heaven.

Truth belongs to Jesus.

Truth is carried by the Holy Spirit.

The Holy Spirit says:

“Truth does not need permission

to be truth.”

So I delivered it.

Whether humans accept it,

ignore it,

or struggle with it

does not change the truth.

Because the truth came from above.

5. MY FINAL DECLARATION

My people, listen:

I am not afraid of human consequences.

I am not afraid of human judgment.

I am not afraid of human reactions.

Because I know this:

I delivered the message

that Heaven gave me.

And for that,

I stand ready.

This is my declaration.

This is my obedience.

This is my offering.

This is the truth.

CONCLUSION — FINAL WORD FROM THE MESSENGER

My people, you have reached the end of this message.

But the message has **not** reached the end of you.

Everything written in these pages was delivered through the Holy Spirit —

the only Teacher assigned to lead you into truth.

Before you close this book, understand this:

I am not a pastor.

I am not a prophet.

I hold no title among men.

Heaven assigned me to deliver this message,

and I do not know why He chose me —

except that He chooses those who obey,

not those who are qualified.

I am a human under grace,

just as fragile as every other soul.

But when the Holy Spirit speaks,

obedience becomes the only answer.

Now the question stands before you:

Will you follow the talent of men,

or will you follow Jesus —

the One who sends the Holy Spirit,

the One who guides, teaches, and transforms?

The assignment is complete.

The messenger has delivered what was given.

What you choose to do with it

belongs to you.

FINAL SEAL OF THE ASSIGNMENT

This message is complete.

This assignment is finished.

This book stands exactly as it was delivered.

No reduction.

No correction.

No new version.

No price tag.

The truth written here comes from the God of Heaven and the universe,

through Jesus the Savior,

by the Holy Spirit the Teacher,

and through the messenger only because he was assigned.

The messenger is not the author of the truth.

The message is in charge of him.

SEAL OF THE ASSIGNMENT

NO MORE TO ADD.

NO MORE TO REMOVE.

It is finished.

VOLUNTARY SUPPORT

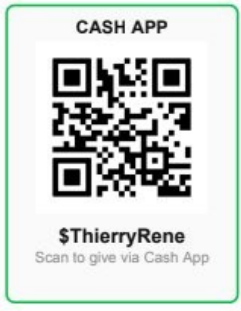
This book is free. The message is free. The truth is free.

No one is required to give anything. No price is placed on this message. No obligation is connected to it.

However, if this message touched your life and you desire — by your own choice — to support the messenger who carried it, you may give any amount you choose.

Give only if you want to. Give only if you feel it. Give only if the Holy Spirit leads you.

CASH APP



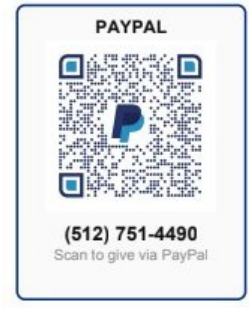
$ThierryRene
Scan to give via Cash App

ZELLE



(512) 762-1572
Scan to give via Zelle

PAYPAL



(512) 751-4490
Scan to give via PayPal

You are also free to print more copies, share this book, or translate it into other languages — as long as the message remains unchanged. No permission is required.

Share digitally: Cash App → cash.app/$ThierryRene | Zelle → (512) 762-1572 | PayPal → (512) 751-4490

THIS BOOK IS NOT A COMMENTARY.
IT IS NOT AN OPINION.
IT IS AN ASSIGNMENT.

Delivered through the Holy Spirit, this message confronts the world with a choice:

WILL YOU TRUST THE TALENT OF MEN,
THE POWER OF THE WORLD'S GOVERNOR,
AND THE VOICE OF DARKNESS—
OR WILL YOU FOLLOW JESUS,
WHO GUIDES THE HOLY SPIRIT,
THE ONLY TEACHER ASSIGNED TO LEAD
YOU INTO TRUTH?

Inside these pages, the God of heaven and the universe speaks directly to His people:

- † correcting their understanding
- † exposing deception
- † revealing spiritual authority
- † calling them back to His voice
- † and reminding them that He is still in charge

THIS BOOK IS ONE BOOK.
NO REDUCTION.
NO CORRECTION.
NO NEW VERSION.
NO PRICE TAG.

THE MESSAGE IS SEALED.
THE TRUTH IS FINAL.
THE ASSIGNMENT IS COMPLETE.

Those who recognize the Shepherd's voice will know exactly who is speaking.